







A  
JOURNAL  
OF  
NATURAL PHILOSOPHY,  
*CHEMISTRY,*  
AND  
THE ARTS.

VOL. XII.

Illustrated with Engravings.

---

---

BY WILLIAM NICHOLSON.

---

---

LONDON:

PRINTED BY W. STRATFORD, CROWN COURT, TEMPLE BAR, FOR

THE AUTHOR,

AND SOLD BY HIM AT NO. 10, SOHO-SQUARE;

AND BY

H. D. SYMONDS, PATERNOSTER-ROW.

---



## PREFACE.

**T**HE Authors of Original Papers in the present Volume, are, Davies Giddy, Esq. M. P.; Mr. O. Gregory; Mr. William Close; Mr. John Dalton; W. N.; Mr. Charles Young; Mr. J. Stodart; Count Rumford, V. P R. S.; Mr. G. I. Singer; J. P.; T. S. Traill, M. D.; G. Cumberland, Esq.; Mr. S. Clegg; Mr. Dalton; T. I. B.; T. Plowman, Esq.; F. A.; N. D. Starck, R. N.; John Gough, Esq.; A Correspondent; An Enquirer; Mr. Arthur Woolf; Mr. Elizur Wright; Thomas Northmore, Esq.; Dr. Beddoes; Mr. Bancks.

Of Foreign Works, Professor Proust; J. H. Hassenfratz; G. A. Lampadius; Mr. Prony; Beaunier; Gallois; J. B. Richter; Mr. Ritter; Citizen Bernoulli; Vauquelin; C. A. Prieur; Guyton; Morveau; Chaptal; Dr. Valli; M. Vaucler; M. Hauffman; Biot; Thenard; Descotils; C. L. Cadet; Professor Pfaff; Tromsdorf; M. Achard; M. Steinacher; M. Giobert; Humboldt; M. Lagoux de Flaix; M. Dodun.

And of English Memoirs abridged or extracted, Humphrey Davy, Esq. F. R. S.; Mr. Rose; Benj. Smith Barton, M. D.; Mr. John Heckewelder; J. C. Curwen, Esq. M.P.; Mr. William Bartram; Thomas Andrew Knight, Esq.; Rev. D. Pape; William Herschel, L. L. D. F. R. S.; Charles Hatchett, Esq. F. R. S.; T. C. Hope, M. D. F. R. S. Ed.

Of

## PREFACE.

Of the Engravings, the Subjects are, 1. Apparatus for raising Water, by Mr. Close. 2. Furnace for bending Wood. 3, 4. Blowing Engine by the Fall of Water at Poullaouen. 5, 6. Apparatus for analysing Vegetable Soils, by H. Dayy, Esq. 7. Diagrams to explain the Doctrine of Heat, by Count Rumford, V. P. R. S. 8. Magnified Representation of Insects found on Corn, by G. Cumberland, Esq. 9. An improved Steam Engine, by Mr. Clegg. 10. Simple Register Thermometers. 11. The Framing employed to raise the Roof of Clapham Church. 12. An improved Sheep Fold, by T. Plowman, Esq. 13. Applicative Compass, by Capt. Starck, R. N. 14. Section of a Drain, by J. C. Curwen, Esq. 15. Diagrams to illustrate a Series of Propositions respecting a Division of the Circle, by Mr. John Gough. 16. Schemes exhibiting the Positions of the new Planet Juno, by Dr. Herschel. 17. Mr. Pape's Improvement of Rye Harbour. 18. A new Air Pump, by Mr. Wright of America. 19. New Valve and Parts of a condensing Syringe for the Gases, by Mr. Cuthbertson, with which Mr. Northmore's Experiments were made. 20. A very simple and improved Graphometer, by Mr. Bancks.

*Soho Square, London, January 1, 1806.*

# TABLE OF CONTENTS

TO THIS TWELFTH VOLUME.

SEPTEMBER, 1805.

**E**NGRAVINGS of the following Objects: 1. New Apparatus for raising Water above its Level by the Syphon, by Mr. Cloot; 2. Furnace for bending Wood; 3, 4. Two Plates of the Machine for producing a Blast by a Shower of Water passing down a perpendicular Pipe.

I. Letter from Davies Giddy, Esq. M. P. describing a singular Fact of the invisible Emission of Steam and Smoke together from the Chimney of a Furnace; though either of them, if separately emitted, is visible as usual.	Page 1
II. On a Meteoric Stone that fell in the Neighbourhood of Sigena, in Arragon, in 1773, by Professor Proust.	2
III. Farther Remarks on Mechanic Power, in Reply to Mr. J. C. Hornblower. In a Letter from Mr. O. Gregory, Royal Mil. Academy.	7
IV. Description and Effects of an Apparatus for raising Water by Means of Air confined in its Descent through an inverted Syphon. By Mr. William Cloot. - on the Inventor.	16
Remarks on Count Rumford's Experiments relating to the Maximum Density of Water. In a Letter from Mr. John Dalton.	28
. . . On the Art of bending Wood. By J. H. Hassenfratz.	30
VII. Experiments made in the great, in a reverberating Furnace on Cast Iron, confirming the established Theory respecting the Difference between cast and malleable Iron. By G. A. Lampadius, Prof. of Chemistry and Metallurgy at Freyberg.	34
VIII. Remarks on the bursting of two Musket Barrels by a Charge of Gunpowder confined by Sand. W. N.	40
X. Report of a Method of measuring the initial Velocity of Projectiles discharged from Fire-arms, both horizontally and with different Elevations, made to the Physical and Mathematical Clas. of the National Institute by Mr. Prony, Dec. 11, 1803. Abridged from the Original.	41
X. Fact concerning the invisible Emission of Steam into the Air. W. N.	47
XI. Experiments made with the Water blowing Machines of the Iron Works of Poullaouen; by Citizens Beaunier and Gallois, Mine-Engineers.	48
XII. A Method of rendering the long and short Vibrations of a Balance, governed by a spiral Spring, precisely equal in Duration. By Mr. Charles Young. In a Letter from the Inventor.	56
Scientific News, 58.—Composition of Muriatic Acid, ib.—Literary and Philosophical Society of Newcastle upon Tyne, 60.—New Process for steeping Hemp, 61.—Medical Theatre, St. Bartholomew's Hospital, ib.—Medical Institution, 62.—Properties of blued Steel not generally known, 63.—Preservation of succulent Plants, 64.	

OCTOBER

## C O N T E N T S.

O C T O B E R 1 8 0 5 .

**E n g r a v i n g s** of the following Objects: 1, 2. Apparatus for Analysing Vegetable Soils, by H. Davy, Esq. Professor of Chemistry at the Royal Institution; 3. Diagrams to explain the Doctrine of Heat, communicated by Count Rumford.

<b>I.</b> Experimental Investigations concerning Heat. By Benjamin Count of Rumford, V. P. R. S. Foreign Associate of the National Institute of France, &c. &c. Received from the Author.	Page 65
<b>II.</b> On pure Nickel, discovered to be one of the noble Metals, and on its Preparation and Properties. By J. B. Richter.	75
<b>III.</b> On the Analysis of Soils, as connected with their Improvement. By Humphrey Davy, Esq. F. R. S. Professor of Chemistry to the Board of Agriculture and to the Royal Institution.	81
<b>IV.</b> Discovery of a new Vegetable Substance, by Mr. Rose.	97
<b>V.</b> New Galvanic Discoveries by Mr. Ritter, extracted from a Letter from Mr. Christ. Bernoulli.	99
<b>VI.</b> Improvement in applying the Points in Electrical Machines. By Mr. G. J. Singer.	103
<b>VII.</b> Question whether Light as a Body may not have its Temperature raised or lowered, and produce the Effects ascribed to reflected Heat. By J. P.	104
<b>VIII.</b> Experiments on a Mineral formerly called false Tungstein, now Cerite, in which a new Metal has been found.	115
<b>IX.</b> Abstract of a Memoir, entitled Considerations on Colours, and several of their singular Appearances; read at the Class of Mathematical and Physical Sciences of the National Institute, March, 1805, by C. A. Prieur.	112
<b>X.</b> Report made by the Physical and Mathematical Class of the Institute, in Answer to the Question, whether those Manufactories, from which a disagreeable Smell arises, may prove injurious to Health. Read in the Sitting of January, 1805, by Messrs. Guyton-Morveau and Chaptal.	122
<b>XI.</b> Facts relative to the torpid State of the North American Alligator. By Benjamin Smith Barton, M. D.	131
<b>XII.</b> Observations and Experiments on the conducting Power of Fluids. By T. S. Traill, M. D. From the Author.	135
<b>XIII.</b> Indian Account of a remarkably strong and ferocious Beast, which (they say) existed in the northern Parts of the State of New York about two hundred Years ago. Collected and communicated by Mr. John Heckewelder.	139
<b>S c i e n t i f i c N e w s , &amp;c.</b> 142.—Astronomical Prize, ib.—New Musical Instrument, ib.—Saverien, 143.—Pure and beautiful Ceruse, ib.—Chromate of Lead and of Silver, 144.—Putrefaction prevented, ib.—Leverian Museum, ib.	

N O V E M B E R

# C O N T E N T S.

NOVEMBER 1805.

<b>VII.</b> Engravings of the following Objects : 1. Magnified Representations of Insects found on Corn, by G. Cumberland, Esq. 2. An improved Steam Engine, by Mr. Clegg; 3. Simple Register Thermometers; 4. The Framing employed to raise the Roof of Clapham Church; 5. An improved and economical Sheep Fold, by T. Plowman, Esq. 6. Applicative Compacts, by Capt. Starck, R. N. 7. Section of a Drain, by J. C. Curwen, Esq.	
<b>VIII.</b> Facts and Observations relating to the Blight, and other Diseases of Corn. In a Letter from G. Cumberland, Esq.	Page 145
<b>X.</b> H. Experimental Investigations concerning Heat. By Benjamin Count of Rumford, V. P. R. S. &c.	154
<b>III.</b> III. Observations on blasting Rocks; with an Account of an Improvement, whereby the Danger of accidental Explosion is in a great Measure obviated. By Mr. William Close. From the Author.	171
<b>IV.</b> IV. Description of a portable Steam-engine, invented by Mr. Samuel Clegg, David-Street, Manchester. Communicated by Mr. Dalton, Lecturer at the Royal Institution, &c.	174
<b>V.</b> V. Letter from Mr. J. C. Hornblower, describing the framed Work by which the Roof of Clapham Church was raised to its original Situation, without disturbing the Interior of the Building, &c.	176
<b>VI.</b> VI. Experiments on draining Land. By John Christian Curwen, Esq. M. P. of Workington-Hall, in Cumberland, with an Engraving.	177
<b>VII.</b> VII. Remarks on a Letter of Mr. Dalton, concerning the Maximum Density of Water; with an Account of two Experiments of Dr. Hope, tending to shew that it takes Place at a Temperature above the freezing Point. In a Letter from T. I. B.	180
<b>VIII.</b> VIII. Observations and Conjectures relative to the supposed Welch Indians in the western Parts of North America. Republished from the "Kentucky Palladium," with additional Remarks and Conjectures, by the Editor of the Philadelphia Medical and Physical Journal.	181
<b>X.</b> X. Account of an improved Sheep-Fold, contrived and constructed by Thomas Plowman, Esq. of Broom in Norfolk, and communicated by him to the Society for the Encouragement of Arts.	192
<b>X.</b> X. Anecdotes of an American Crow. By William Bartram.	194
<b>XI.</b> XI. An Account of the Seiches of the Lake of Geneva. By M. Vaucher.	198
<b>XII.</b> XII. Experiments to ascertain the best Colour for marking the Heads of Pieces of Cotton or Linen in the rough, which shall be capable of resisting the Operations of Bleaching, as well as the most complicated Processes of Calico Printing, without spreading beyond the Limits of the Impression. By Mr. Hauffmann.	206
<b>XIII.</b> XIII. Note on the Formation of Water by mere Compression, with Reflections on the Nature of the Electric Spark. By M. Biot.	212
<b>XIV.</b> XIV. Account of Thermometers for registering the highest and lowest Temperatures in the Absence of the Observer. By F. A.	215
<b>XV.</b> XV. Abstract of a Memoir on Milk. By M. Thenard.	218
Scientific News, 220.—Temperature of the Sea, ib.—Spent Oil of the Cutters, ib.—Note respecting the Decomposition of Sulphate of Lead by the Muriatic Acid. By M. Defcots, 221.—Extract of a Letter from Naples, dated August 13, 222.—Applicative Compacts for taking Bearings on a Chart. By N. D. Starck, of the Royal Navy, 224.	

DECEMBER

## C O N T E N T S.

## D E C E M B E R , 1805.

<b>Engravings of the following Objects : 1. Diagrams to illustrate a Series of Positions respecting a Division of the Circle, by Mr John Gough ; 2. Schemes exhibiting the Position of the new Planet Juno, by Dr. Herschell ; 3. Dr. Pape's Improvement of Rye Harbour.</b>	
<b>I. On the Division of an Arch of a Circle into two such Parts, that their Sines, or Cosines, or Versed-Sines, shall have a given Relation. In a Letter from John Gough, Esq.</b>	Page 225.
<b>II. Concerning the State in which the true Sap of Trees is deposited during Winter. By Thomas Andrew Knight, Esq.</b>	233
<b>III. On the Deliquescence and Efflorescence of Salts. By C. L. Cadet.</b>	240
<b>IV. Account of the simple and easy Means by which the Harbour of Rye was restored, and made navigable for Ships of considerable Burthen. By the Rev. Daniel Pape.</b>	245
<b>V. New Experiments on the Respiration of Atmospheric Air, principally with Regard to the Absorption of Azote, and on the Respiration of the gaseous Oxide of Azote. By Professor Pfaff, of Kiel.</b>	249
<b>VI. Experiments on Gum Arabic and Gum Adracanth. By M. Vauquelin.</b>	256
<b>VII. Method of obtaining Cobalt pure. By M. Tromsdorf.</b>	258
<b>VIII. A new Method of extracting Sugar from Beet-Root. By M. Achard.</b>	259
<b>IX. On Nickeline (Nicolanum), a Metal in many Respects resembling Nickel, lately discovered by Dr. J. B. Richter.</b>	261
<b>X. Letter from G. Cumberland, Esq. on a Project for extended Roads on the Principle of the inclined Plane.</b>	266
<b>XI. On the State of Provincial Societies for Scientific and Literary Improvement. By a Correspondent.</b>	267
<b>XII. Notice of certain Instances of wasteful Negligence in some Fisheries in the North. By an Enquirer.</b>	269
<b>XIII. On Bile. By M. Thenard.</b>	269
<b>XIV. Quotation from Sir George Staunton's Embassy, containing a Description of Fire Works unknown in Europe. Proposed by a Correspondent with a View to obtain an Explanation of the Means by which they were produced.</b>	273
<b>XV. On the Carbonate of Potash. By M. Steinacher.</b>	274
<b>XVI. Method of preparing a luminous Bottle, which long preserves its Effect.</b>	276
<b>XVII. Analysis of the Magnesian Earth of Baudissero in Canavais (in the Department of the Loire), known by the Name of Porcelain Earth, and hitherto considered as a Clay. By M. Giobert.</b>	277
<b>XVIII. Experiments for ascertaining how far Telescopes will enable us to determine very small Angles, and to distinguish the real from the spurious Diameters of celestial and terrestrial Objects : with an Application of the Result of these Experiments to a Series of Observations on the Nature and Magnitude of Mr. Harding's lately discovered Star. By William Herschel, L. L. D. F. R. S. Abridged from the Phil. Transl. 1805.</b>	285
<b>XIX. Account of some new Improvements in Steam-Engines. By Mr. Arthur Woolf.</b>	294
<b>Scientific News, 296.—Geometry, ib.—Astronomy, 297.—Geography, ib.—Electricity, ib.—Aerostation, 298.—University of Charkow, ib.—Botanic Garden, &amp;c. at Copenhagen, 299.</b>	

# C O N T E N T S.

## S U P P L E M E N T.

**Engravings** of the following Objects: 1. A new Air-Pump, by Mr. Wright of America; 2. New Valve and Parts of a condensing Syringe for the Gales, by Mr. Cuthbertson, with which Mr. Northmore's Experiments were made; 3. A very simple and improved Graphometer, by Mr. Banks.

I. A Description of an Air-Pump upon a new Construction. By Elizur Wright. Communicated by Benj. Silliman, Esq. Professor of Natural Philosophy, &c. in Yale College, Newhaven, America.	Page 305
II. Concerning the State in which the true Sap of Trees is deposited during Winter. By Thomas Andrew Knight, Esq.	308
III. Singular Method of forming Walls and Roofs of Rural Buildings in Hindostan. Communicated by M. Legoux de Flax, Officer of Engineers.	313
IV. Account of some new Improvements in Steam-Engines. By Mr. Arthur Woolf.	316
V. On the Magnesian Earth of Baudissero. By M. Giobert.	320
VI. First Communication on an artificial Tan prepared from Coal, charred Wood, resinous Substances, &c. Abridged from the Original of Charles Hatchett, Esq. F. R. S.	327
VII. Memoir on the Discovery of a fictitious Puzzolana, presented to the French National Institute by M. Dodun, Engineer in Chief of Bridges and Highways in France.	331
VIII. Experiments and Observations upon the Contraction of Water by Heat at low Temperatures. By Thomas Charles Hope, M. D. F. R. S. Ed. Professor of Chemistry in the University of Edinburgh. From the Edinburgh Philosophical Transactions for 1804.	339
IX. Observations on Turf, from the German Rathgeber fur alle Staend. By Doctor Collenbusch.	364
X. Experiments on the remarkable Effects which take place in the Gases, by Change in their Habitudes, or elective Attractions, when mechanically compressed. By Thomas Northmore, Esq. In a Letter from the Author.	368
XI. Account of a Graphometer for measuring the Angles of Crystals In a Letter from Mr. Robert Banks, No 411, Strand.	374
Account of new Books, 376.—Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society of London for 1805, Part II. ib.—Transactions of the Royal Society of Edinburgh, (being the Continuation of Part II. together with Part III. of the Fifth Volume), &c.	377

## *ADVERTISEMENT.*

*THE Patrons and Friends of the Philosophical Journal are respectfully informed, that this work will in future consist of six sheets of matter instead of five in each number, together with a supplementary number to each volume; and that the plates will be so managed as to contain a larger number of subjects executed in the best style. These improvements, though attended with additional expence, are such as the Editor has thought it his duty to adopt; in order that the very extensive communications with which the Journal has been honored, might not prevent him from giving all the foreign discoveries and such other general intelligence as the nature of the plan demands. It will easily be seen that the additional copy will by this means amount to one half more than the former quantity; and it is unnecessary to point out the great advantages which must result from such an addition. The Editor takes this occasion to repeat his acknowledgments for the encouragement which has been given to his exertions, particularly within the last twelve months, in which the sale has nearly doubled.\* The quantity of original matter continues to increase, and amounts to more than half of the whole work. Great part of the remainder consists in foreign articles never before published in this country, together with some extracts and abridgments from our best academical transactions. The whole publication may therefore be considered as original, since it is never made up by extracts from the periodical works of this country, which, on the contrary, very frequently copy from its contents.*

\* It has been necessary to reprint a considerable part of the former volumes in order to make complete sets, which may now be had, or any single numbers or volumes, from the commencement,



A  
JOURNAL  
OF  
NATURAL PHILOSOPHY, CHEMISTRY,  
AND  
THE ARTS.

SEPTEMBER, 1805.

ARTICLE I.

*Letter from DAVIES GIDDY, Esq. M. P. describing a singular Fact of the invisible Emission of Steam and Smoke together from the Chimney of a Furnace; though either of them, if separately emitted, is visible as usual.*

To Mr. NICHOLSON.

SIR,

Clifton, August 6, 1805.

TRAVELLING, and a variety of occupations, have hitherto prevented me from sending you an account of the circumstances observed by myself and others, during the working one of an engine on Mr. Trevithick's construction, at Merthyn Tidwell in South Wales, and which I had the pleasure of relating to you, some time since, in Soho Square. I now transmit a statement of the facts, avoiding all comments or attempts at explanation.

Mr. Trevithick having adapted his steam engine to the purpose of moving waggons, contrived every necessary part to move a carriage as light as he possibly could, and as little inconvenient to persons who might assist, or witness an experiment. The flue, for conveying off the smoke, and affording a draft, was made

VOL. XII.—SEPTEMBER, 1805. B of

of rolled iron ; and the steam, which wholly escapes from these machines uncondensed, was conducted into the same tube, The steam was about a foot above its insertion into the boiler ; therefore many feet from the fire, and beyond the register. When the engine began to move, it was soon remarked that neither steam nor smoke were seen to issue from the flue : and when fresh coal was added, nothing more than a faint white cloud became apparent, and that only for a short time ; nor were drops or mist visible any where. It was proposed, that the register should be slowly closed ; and as this was done, a condensation of steam manifested itself at a small distance from the chimney, and finally appeared in the same quantity, as if it had proceeded immediately from the boiler. The experiment was then reversed. The steam was gradually confined to the boiler ; when smoke became more and more visible, till it equalled in quantity and appearance that commonly produced by a similar fire : and these trials were alternated a great number of times, with unvarying success. Lastly, it became a matter of speculation, whether or in what degree the draft was affected by the admission of steam into the flue. To ascertain this, every one present looked as attentively as possible into the fire-place ; while the engine moved at the rate of a few strokes in a minute ; and all agreed in declaring, that the fire brightened each time the steam obtained admission into the chimney, as the engine made its stroke.

~~When the  
smoke was shut  
out the steam  
was visible, and  
when the steam  
was shut off the  
smoke was vi-  
sible.~~

The draft up  
the chimney was  
increased by the  
admission of the  
steam.

I am, Sir,

Your very faithful humble servant,

DAVIES GIDDY.

## II.

*On a Meteoric Stone that fell in the Neighbourhood of Sigona,  
in Arragon, in 1773, by Professor Proust*

STONES have fallen from the atmosphere in various ages, The author begins his paper by some previous historical facts. No one now questions, that stones have fallen from the atmosphere in different parts of the world. The ancients

Abridged from the *Journal de Physique*, for March 1805.

mention

ON METEORIC STONES.

mention it as having occurred at various times, and later ages have recorded the time and authenticated circumstances of several such incidents. In our own days, stones or mineral bodies termed meteoric, have been collected in the East Indies, America, Scotland, England, France, Italy, Hungary, and in all parts lastly in Spain: and that nothing may be wanting in future to convince those who refuse their assent to the united testimony of all ages and all countries, nature appears to have purposely ordered a repetition of this surprising phenomenon: no longer ago than the 26th of April, 1803, a shower of these stones Shower of stones covered a space of ground two miles long and above a mile broad, near l'Aigle in Normandy. The French Institute immediately nominated a commissioner, to examine into the fact on the spot, to take the depositions of witnesses, compare them with the circumstances, and bring some of the stones to Paris.

As the first thing to be done with a new mineralogical substance, is, to analyse it; the President of the Royal Society of London, and several other gentlemen who had such stones in their collections, put them into the hands of Mr. Howard, a Member of the Society, that he might subject them to chemical examination. He found to his great surprise, that all these who found them stones, from the remotest quarters of the globe, contained all similar in the same principles, differing only in proportion; and, what then, was still more striking, that they all contained iron combined with nickel, a compound to be met with among none of the minerals in any part of the globe with which we are acquainted. Vauquelin has since confirmed by repeated experiments, the accuracy of Mr. Howard's observations. All men of science They have hence been led to conclude, that these stones must have therefore a common origin; but whence they originate is the question. Do they belong to that earth on which they fall? are they but whencesoever formed in the atmosphere itself? or have they been projected from lunar volcanoes? On these points men's sentiments are divided; and the arguments have been collected by Dr. Izarn, in his *Léthologie Atmosphérique*.

One of these stones has been in the royal collection at Madrid ever since 1773. This the minister has allowed One in the col-  
lected in ac-  
Madrid. Mr. P. to analyse, leaving the principal part of it still in the collection for the satisfaction of the curious. The following letter was sent with it to Don Manuel de Roda, Minister of State, by the captain-general of Saragossa.

Account of its fall.

" In November last an extraordinary occurrence, said to have happened on the Seventeenth of that Month in a ploughed field at Sena, a village in the district of Sigena, was the subject of conversation in this city.

" The sky being perfectly serene, three reports resembling those of cannon were heard, and followed by the fall of a stone weighing nine pounds and one ounce, at a little distance from two labouring men. One of them went up to it, but the strong smell it emitted stopped him a moment.

" Recovering from his surprise he went nearer, raised it up with his spade, and waited till it was sufficiently cold for him to carry it to the village, where he delivered it to the priest.

" From inquiries made immediately afterwards on the spot, and among the people in the neighbourhood, it appears, that the noise in the air and fall of the stone were not accompanied with any storm, or with lightning."

Another meteoric shower of stones that fell at Roa in Spain, in 1438,

in the view of the King of Spain.

The ground was covered with them.

These stones were very large,

To bring into one view all that is yet known of stones falling in Spain, the author subjoins a letter of the Bachelor Cibdadreal, on those that fell in the village of Roa, near Burgos, in 1438.

" While the King Don John and his court were hawking near the village of Roa, the sun was concealed behind white clouds, and bodies resembling gray and blackish stones were seen to fall from the air, of such bulk as to occasion the greatest surprise.

" After this phenomenon had continued for an hour the sun reappeared, and the falconers immediately rode to the place, which was not above a mile distant. They brought back information to the king, that the ground was so completely covered with stones of all sizes as not to be visible.

" The king would have gone thither, but his courtiers prevented him, observing, that a place chosen by Heaven for the theatre of its operations might not be free from danger, and that he had better send some of his attendants." Gomez Bravo, the captain of his guards, undertook the office. He brought four of the stones to Roa, whither the king had already retired. They were of considerable size: some were round, and as large as a mortar, others like pillows and *half-juncues* extremely light, measures (such as contain about 45 lbs weight of corn,) but what was most astonishing, was their excessive lightness, since

the largest did not weigh half a pound. They were of such ~~and~~<sup>extremely</sup> tender texture, that they resembled the foam of the sea condensed more than any thing. You might strike on them with your hand without fear of bruise, or pain, or the slightest mark. "The king has ordered some to be sent you, &c."

It seems from this description, that these stones must have been very different from those of the present day.

The stone of Sigena, when delivered to Mr. Proust, weighed six pounds ten ounces. With it was a piece of three or four ounces, the only one remaining of those that had been broken from it by curious persons. It was interspersed with spots of rust, both externally and internally, owing probably to its having been immersed in water to try the effect of that fluid on it. From these however, some instructive inferences may be drawn respecting the native place of these stones.

Its shape is an irregular oval, seven or eight inches long, four or five broad, and four in its greatest thickness. One side is flattish, a little depressed in the middle, and very round on the edges: the other is an obtuse triedral pyramid with unequal sides, greatly rounded at the summit and on the edges\*. It appears to have had the black vitreous crust common to stones of this kind, though from its fragility the greater part has fallen off in passing through many hands and receiving occasional blows, so that none remains except in the hollow of the base, and a little on the faces of the pyramid. It had a vitreous crust.

On examining this crust it is easy to see, that it must have been the effect of heat subsequent to the formation of the stone, and unquestionably very powerful though momentary; since the metallic and sulphureous particles immediately beneath the crust had not time to change colour, or even lose their lustre.

It has all the porosity of an aggregated mass of sandy particles without any cement, so that the breath will easily pass through a piece held between the teeth. It will not be very hard, strike fire with steel, and the same may be said of the pyrites it contains.

Its colour is a uniform bluish gray, like that of a black substance enlightened by a white: it is the hue of an earthy compound tinged by iron oxidized at a maximum.

\* Does this description agree with what is said above, that several pieces have been broken from it? Apparently above a quarter of the stone, on comparing its original and present weight. J. C.

It is a sandy mass interspersed with metallic and sulphureous particles.

Its granules are crystalline.

Heat deepened its colour,  
and oxidised the metal.

Greater heat fused it.

It contained much magnetic iron,

combined with nickel.

Constituent parts of the remainder.

The stone itself is a sandy mass, formed of rounded oval grains, the largest of which are scarcely bigger than hemp-seed, among which are interspersed metallic and sulphureous particles with all their primitive lustre, and particularly with that light tint of kupfernickel observed in the other stones. On examining the earthy grains by the microscope, we perceive, that, far from having been fashioned by the movement of water, they are globules rough with crystalline or reflecting points, so that they can by no means be confounded with sand.

A piece of about two inches being exposed to a red heat in a crucible for half a quarter of an hour was much changed: the sandy globules became of a darker gray, and the metallic particles, divested of their lustre, were visibly oxidised.

About two ounces were heated for half an hour in a forge fire, which converted the stone into a semivitreous mass, blackish, and slightly porous. It did not appear to have effervesced much previous to fusion, and was interspersed with globules of iron, which had not time to descend, though upwards of a hundred grains of a regulus were collected at the bottom.

The iron attractable by the magnet was not uniformly mixed in the stone, as from some parts 22 in the 100 were extracted, from others not more than 17.

This iron was combined with nickel in the proportion of about 3 per cent. No nickel was discoverable in any other part of the stone.

After this alloy was separated by the magnet, the remainder of the stone was found by analysis to consist of,

Iron sulphurated at a <i>minimum</i>	-	12
Black oxide of iron	-	5
Silex	-	66
Magnesia	-	20
Lime and magnesia in quantities too small to be appreciated	-	-

New hypothesis. On considering the rapid alteration of these stones by moisture, for a fragment kept twelve hours under water was taken out covered with spots of rust, which distinguished the grains of alloy from the sulphureous particles with which they were before confounded;—it is obvious, according to the author

author, that they cannot subsist in any of the habitable parts of the globe. But from the eternal cold of the polar regions, where water remains for ever a solid mass, and iron cannot rust, he thinks we may reasonably look to these regions as the native place of such bodies. In this he insists there is nothing impossible, or even improbable. And why should they whence they meteors, he demands, of which we know neither the origin, other parts by the combustibles that afford them aliment, the impulse by meteors, which they are moved, nor the nature of the lines they describe in their course, be less capable of tearing them from some part of the globe, than of forming them, contrary to all physical probability, from elements which the atmosphere can neither create nor hold in solution ?

---

## III.

*Further Remarks on Mechanic Power, in Reply to Mr. J. C. Hornblower. In a Letter from Mr. O. GREGORY, Royal Mil. Academy.*

To Mr. NICHOLSON.

SIR,

I AM sorry to be under the necessity of troubling you with <sup>Prefatory</sup> remarks, a few observations for insertion in your Journal, in consequence of being called upon by Mr. Hornblower, as though it were to defend some newfangled doctrine, when the positions in my former letter, which that gentleman thinks proper to censure, are in perfect conformity with the principles assumed or demonstrated by every correct writer on mechanical philosophy since it has been placed upon its proper basis in the *Principia* of Newton. The subject I am now invited to discuss, has so frequently been exhibited in the clearest light by various authors, both in England and on the Continent, that I should not think myself justified in occupying many of your pages by an elaborate dissertation; out of regard, however, to so respectable a correspondent as Mr. H. I cannot help entering a little into the discussion, though I am, I confess, quite unable to ascertain whether his last letter is meant to oppose my former remarks, and those of Professor Robison with serious arguments, or is merely intended as a *jeu d'esprit*.

It will not, I hope, be expected that I should point out in what instances Mr. H's remarks appear to me completely irrelelative to the subject in hand; or those in which he seems to have misunderstood the arguments of the late learned Professor: such a procedure would only lead into farther discussions, while I feel solicitous to avoid it, from a consciousness that it would be very uninteresting to most of your readers. I shall strive to confine myself, therefore, to such of Mr. H's enquiries as bear upon the point in dispute, and for the sake of condensing my labour, shall begin with that in his postscript.

Are animal exertion and mechanic power identical?

Rise and application of the terms, force, power, &c.

First then, I will endeavour to "set Mr. H. right as to the identity of *animal exertion* and *mechanic power*:" and to this end it will be requisite to answer the question,—what is mechanic power? excluding, for the present, that acceptation of the term in which it is understood to denote one of the six simple machines. Now, it is pretty obvious, that the terms power, force, &c. when used in mechanical science are purely metaphorical; for, as Professor Dugald Stewart remarks, (*Elements of the Philosophy of the Human Mind*, p. 202.) "All the languages which have hitherto existed in the world, have derived their origin from *popular use*; and their application to philosophical purposes was altogether out of the view of those men who first employed them." Language commenced amongst simple men, who had little, if any acquaintance with what is now called science: and in the gradual progress of most nations, from the savage to the shepherd state, thence to the agricultural, and farther to the commercial state, it would be very long before they would think of attaching any other meaning to the terms in the different languages, corresponding to power, force, action, resistance, repulsion, &c. than those which were manifestly referable to the different kinds of human, or of animal exertion: in subsequent times when scientific men began to classify, arrange, and systematize the phenomena which they observed in the congress, motion, and mutual operation of bodies, they found it much easier to denote the circumstances they would describe or treat of, by a figurative application of old terms, to which some analogous notions would necessarily be attached by every person, than to invent new ones, which would be attended by no ideas independant of an arbitrary definition. Nor, in this application, was there any danger of important

error



error, for the things to which the terms were appropriated would exhibit such specific differences as would almost entirely preclude the chance of confounding one with another; and leave no room to fear, that when the terms were applied to inanimate beings, they would be concluded to exert strength, or to possess power, as animals did; any more than we should now fear being misunderstood when we speak of the force of arguments, the attractions of benevolence, the fascinations of beauty, or the repulsive tendency of envy. Thus, from contemplating the process of this gradual refinement, (a refinement produced not by barren speculators, but by the necessary demands occasioned by the progress of civilization,) we see that the words power and force, primarily used to denote animal energy, are now, by a natural extension grounded upon an obvious analogy, employed to express efficiency in general. It will hence be easy to assign the proper philosophical acceptation of these terms, when used in the science of mechanics. *Force or power, in a mechanical sense, is that, whatever it be which causes a change in the state of a body, whether that state be rest or motion.* This definition does not require our entering into any metaphysical disquisitions relative to the nature of causes, or the connection of cause and effect: that every event is brought about by some cause, that is, by some agency, or something which precedes in the order of occurrence, is a truth which I think none will be disposed to deny; but what is the agency, or where it actually resides, we can seldom know, except perhaps in the case of our own voluntary actions. It is not then the busyness of the mechanist, strictly speaking, to enquire into the *modus operandi*; their effects, we learn from universal experience, that the muscular energy thence measureable of animals, the operation of gravity, electricity, impact, pressure, &c. are sources of motion, or of modifications of motion; and hence, without pretending to know any thing of the essence of either of these, we do not hesitate to call them mechanical forces; because it is incontrovertible that bodies exposed to the free action of either, are put into motion, or have the state of their motion changed. Forces therefore, being only known to us by their effects, can only be measured by the effects they produce in like circumstances, whether those effects be creating, accelerating, retarding, deflecting, or preventing motions: and it is by comparing these effects,

or by referring them to some common measure of ready appreciation, that mechanics is made one of the mathematical sciences \*.

*Animal efforts  
are a species of  
mechanic power.*

These observations will enable us to set Mr. H. "right as to the identity of *animal exertion* and *mechanic power*." Animal efforts are justly considered both by the Mathematician and the practical Engineer, as constituting *one species* of mechanic power; when these efforts give to bodies equal momenta, or give to equal bodies equal velocities, it is truly said the animals exert equal forces; and we say that animal power is greater or less, as it is capable of imparting to bodies greater or less momenta, or as it is capable of stopping bodies moving with greater or less momenta: and the language of scientific men is analogous to this when they speak of any forces whatever.

*Reply to Mr.  
H's remarks on  
a former state-  
ment.*

It is now time to proceed to Mr. Hornblower's animadversions upon the instance I adduced (and many others might be adduced) to shew that Mr. Smeaton's measure of mechanical power and effect is not universally applicable. I asserted,

\* That Mr. Hornblower may not rest upon the mere authority of any theoretic man, I beg to throw into this note an extract from the *Méchanique Philosophique* of M. Irony, an Engineer, who unites with a profound acquaintance with the theory, an extensive practice, and whose example in this respect I should sincerely rejoice to see more frequently imitated in this country.

" La nature de cette cause de mouvement, nommée *force* ou *puissance*; nous est tout-à-fait inconnue: l'homme appelle *force* la faculté organique qu'il a de se mouvoir, de s'arrêter, de produire ou de faire cesser le mouvement des corps qui l'environnent; et sans savoir en quoi consiste cette faculté, il a supposé qu'il existait quelque chose de semblable dans les agents physiques qui sont ou qu'il croit être, sur le globe terrestre et dans l'univers, les causes du mouvement de différens corps. Mais nous n'avons en mécanique, aucun besoin de connaître la nature de la *force* ou *puissance* qui est représentée, mesurée et introduite, dans le calcul, uniquement par les *effets* qu'elle produit. Ces effets se réduisent toujours à des vérités que les puissances ou tendent à donner, ou ont effectivement données à de certaines masses." " Parmi les diverses puissances que la nature nous offre, il en est une très remarquable dont il convient de prendre les effets pour terme de comparaison de ceux des autres puissances; c'est la *pesanteur terrestre* à la surface de la terre," &c. p. 20.

that

that a horse standing still and sustaining a weight which hung Repl. to Mr. by a cord over a fixed pulley, would, after a due interval of time, be completely fatigued, although neither the animal nor the weight moved, and that, of consequence, there was power expended, of which Mr. Smeaton's note did not furnish an adequate measure. Mr. H. is though he understood me to affirm, that fatigue was the *only* indication of mechanical power expended, instead of limiting it to animal efforts at the connection evidently required, exclaims, "it is really difficult to be grave on this occasion;" p. 268. and argues in a kind of exulting strain which favours a little, I am afraid, of the *triumph* alluded to in the French proverb *Chante le triomphe avant la victoire!* Let us, says this gentleman, have a "post instead of the horse, and surely that will not tire, and what will be the consequence then? why then there will be no power expended, and no effect produced." Mr. H. then, it would seem, has forgotten that the post is retained in its situation by a force which in this case opposes that of gravity acting upon the suspended weight. The cord running over the pulley and sustaining the weight, being fastened to the post, would move it, were it not that the cohesive force of the earth in which the post is fixed, changes the state into which the post would be brought by the action of gravity upon the weight, and is sufficient to retain the whole at rest. If one post were set in loose sand, or in a quagmire, the weight would draw it away, and then I suppose, even according to Mr. H.'s notion, there would be a power expended, and an effect produced. So likewise, in Mr. H.'s other example, of the hat hung upon the pin, the force of gravity is balanced by the cohesive force of the wood or other matter, into which the pin is fixed. But it would be egregious trifling to dwell much longer upon such instances as these. Mr. H. conceives, if I have not completely misunderstood his meaning, that there is no "mechanical power" that is not "made up of a mass of matter moving with a determinate velocity;" and as such an opinion must either arise from neglecting to discriminate between cause and effect, or from a virtual denial of the whole doctrines of statics, (in which powers are excited without any motion being produced,) I shall hope to be excused though I waste no time on a refutation of any such position.

Indeed,

Familiar illustration.

Indeed, much of Mr. H's reasoning, not only with respect to the post and the hat-peg, but throughout his paper, seems to rest upon a tacit admission (not a direct avowal, it is true,) of the erroneous notion, that forces exerted by animated beings, and those operating through the intervention of inanimate things, are totally distinct, and cannot be substituted the one for the other, or have a fair comparison instituted between them. Whereas, on the contrary, not only the theory but the practice of mechanics, proceeds upon the principle, that those forces are equal in degree, however different in their origin, or various in their mode of operation, which produce equal effects. Thus, for a familiar example, in the boring of a piece of ordnance; the borer may either be brought up to its proper position in the gun by the action of a man on the handles of a wheel, connected with the borer by rack and pinion work, or by the action of a weight attached to the farther end of a lever proceeding from the axle of the same wheel: and Mr. H. might as well deny the possibility of the work performed being the same in both these cases, as deny that a weight is kept from falling by an equal force, when prevented either by an animal, or by a fixed inanimate object; or deny that there is an expenditure of mechanic power when a man counteracts the operation of gravity upon his arm, when extended horizontally. While speaking of the proposition which includes any such denial, we may safely apply to it Mr. H's own language;—“A more erroneous proposition was never introduced into the theory or practice of mechanics.”

Mistake of Professor Robi-  
son.

Mr. Hornblower has taken the trouble of extracting several passages from the Article MACHINERY, *Sup. Ency. Britan.* and among them has taken that which exhibits Professor Robison's measure of the exertion of a man, who walks at the rate of 60 feet per minute, and raises a weight of 30 pounds. The measure 57600, which this gentleman thinks enormously too large, is, in fact, too small, in so far as it does not include that part of the exertion required by the man to move himself. It was this omission of the learned Professor that induced me to lay down the general statement at p. 152 of your 43d Number, though I thought it might be deemed impudent if I specified my motives in that place. But when Mr. H. had commenced the labour of extracting, it would surely

surely have been but candid to produce a passage which strikes with great force against the universality of Mr. Smeaton's measure, at the same time that it admits the utility of this measure to engineers in many cases. This passage is as follows:—"When a weight of five pounds is employed to drag up a weight of three pounds, by means of a thread over a pulley, it descends with a motion uniformly accelerated, four feet in the first second. Mr. Smeaton would call this an expenditure of a mechanical power 20. The weight three pounds is raised four feet. Mr. Smeaton would call this a mechanical effect 12. Therefore the effect produced is not adequate to the power expended. But the fact is, that the pressure, strain, or mechanical power, really exerted in this experiment, is neither five nor three pounds; the five pound weight would have fallen 16 feet, but it falls only four. A force has therefore acted on it sufficient to make it describe 12 feet in a second, with a uniformly accelerated motion, for it has counteracted so much of its weight. The thread was strained with a force equal to  $3\frac{1}{2}$  pounds, or  $\frac{7}{4}$  of 5 pounds. In like manner, the three pound weight would have fallen 16 feet; but it was raised four feet. Here was a change precisely equal to the other. A force of  $3\frac{1}{2}$  pounds acting on a mass whose matter is only three, will in a second, cause it to describe 20 feet with a uniformly accelerated motion. Now  $5 \times 12$  and  $3 \times 20$ , give the same product 60. And thus we see, that the quantity of motion extinguished or produced, and not the product of the weight and height, is the true unequivocal measure of mechanical power really expended, or the mechanical effect really produced; and that these two are always equal and opposite. At the same time, Mr. Smeaton's theorem merits the attention of engineers; because it generally measures the opportunities that we have for procuring the exertion of power. In some sense, Mr. Smeaton may say, that the quantity of water multiplied by the height from which it descends in working our machines, is the measure of the power expended; because we must raise this quantity to the dam again, in order to have the same use of it. It is expended, but not employed, for the water at leaving the wheel is still able to do something."

In opposition to all this, Mr. H. I suppose, would say that this is not a case in point, because, "if the weight descends quickly

Messrs. Hornblower and Smeaton both concede the point in debate,

quickly it is sensibly compounded with another law, viz. the acceleration of gravity." Or, adopting other language of Mr. Smeaton, he might restrict his measure to "the height through which a body *slowly* and *equally* descended, or to which it was raised." But if, instead of the body's ascending or descending slowly and equally, it moved rapidly and irregularly; or, if the motion was reciprocating, the velocity increasing from quiescence to a certain magnitude, and diminishing to quiescence again; or, if we refer to the retarded and accelerated fall of heavy stampers; in such cases it Smeaton's measure be applicable. I wish to see its manner of application explained; and if it be not universally applicable, a point which is, in reality conceded both by Mr. H. and Mr. Smeaton, there is then as to this head no ground of difference between us; and Mr. H.'s last letter becomes in a great measure a superfluous labour; for, admitting the want of universality in the rule, is admitting all that I affirmed. Had not the measure been often very injudiciously exhibited as *universal*, a thing which Mr. Smeaton himself certainly never intended, I should not have at all referred to it in my former paper.

In corr A 1 n-  
gave weight  
and heaviness

be d f-  
tangue-shew.

It may be deemed a slight deviation from the immediate object of this letter, but I trust a justifiable one, if I briefly notice the surprise expressed by Mr. H. on account of Professor Robiton's distinguishing between weight and heaviness. That the three terms *gravity*, *weight*, and *heaviness*, admit of a palpable and obvious distinction, is, in my opinion, indubitable; and till this time, I imagined it was universally reckoned one great excellence of an accurate philosophical distinction, that it comprised a careful discrimination of the various acceptations of these and other terms, which were commonly reputed synonymous. There may, undoubtedly, be occasions in which a cautious selection from words of nearly similar import may be dispensed with: but there are many more, particularly when handling philosophical topics, where this careful choice cannot be safely neglected. And an attention to this point appears the more necessary, when it is recollected, that greater part of the controversies which have been agitated by men of science, have been rather verbal, than relative to things in themselves. To contend for the use of many terms to express one idea, "instead of seeking

for

for adequate separate expressions to denote every idea the mind can form, is to sacrifice precision and accuracy at the shrine of an ill-judged superfluity. The common resemblance between words esteemed synonymous, does not comprehend the aggregate signification, but some isolated particular attendant upon all, in some such manner as may be traced in individuals of the same species: there is generally one, if not more qualities, on which a manifest distinction depends; and the determination of such qualities is highly deserving the notice, not only of the linguist, but of all who aim at philosophical precision. I have not leisure to look attentively over twenty-five closely printed quarto pages, in order to find how Professor Robison distinguishes heaviness from weight. But the labour is unnecessary; for the distinction has often been made; and I will take the liberty of delineating it in the words of an author who is in no danger of having his sentiments warped to square with the tenets of any speculative mechanical system: I now advert to Dr. Trusler, who in his work on synonymous words speaks thus:—

Trusler's remarks on heaviness and weight.

*"Heaviness, weight.—In the figurative sense the difference of these words is so extremely great, as needs no pointing out; in the literal indeed, they are often confounded: considered then in this last sense, *heaviness* is that quality in a body which we feel, and distinguish by itself: *weight* is the measure and degree of that quality, which we cannot ascertain but by comparison.—We say absolutely, and in an undetermined sense, that a thing is *heavy*: but relatively, and in a manner determined, that it is of such a *weight*, for example, of two, three, or four pounds.—A thousand circumstances prove the *heaviness* of the air; and the mercury determines its exact *weight*."* Vol. I. p. 133.

My letter has attained a much greater magnitude than was at first intended, and I will now conclude it. The remarks I have been tempted to offer, are founded upon the most correct interpretation I could put upon Mr. Hornblower's language; and if I have anywhere misunderstood his meaning, I shall be pleased to see that misunderstanding candidly removed. I entertain great respect for that gentleman's talents as a practical engineer; though I cannot but think him completely wrong in most of those remarks which have occasioned this communication. I have replied to such of his strictures,

strictures as bore any relation to myself, I believe, without acrimony : but I have a deeply rooted aversion to every thing that wears the garb of controversy, and ardently hope the discussion on my part will be permitted to terminate here.

I am, Sir,

Your's, with much respect,

OLINTHUS GREGORY.

*Royal Mil. Academy,  
Woolwich, Aug. 9, 1805.*

IV.

*Description and Effects of an Apparatus for raising Water by Means of Air confined in its Descent through an inverted Syphon. By Mr. WILLIAM CLOSE. From the Inventor.*

To Mr. NICHOLSON.

SIR,

Dalton, July 27, 1805.

Reference to the author's syphon engine. IN one of my letters, some time ago, I briefly noticed an experiment I had made, to determine the practical value of the hydraulic machine, or inverted syphon, represented and described in the first volume of the present series of your Journal\*, observing, that, at some future period, I might probably transmit to you a more particular account. Having since repeated the experiment, I now send you a letter upon the subject, for I am of opinion that a machine operating upon the principle, when constructed in the manner herein described, will answer very well, in certain situations, to raise water for domestic purposes ; and although it may not be competent to perform half as much work as a bucket engine by a forcing pump, yet it may be kept continually employed, and be subject to very little wear, as its operation will almost be performed without friction.

Description of another apparatus;

The inverted syphon when applied to raise water in the manner described in this letter, has its higher orifice placed in a situation to receive both air and water at the same time. The air being conveyed by the velocity of the aqueous column

\* See Philos. Journal, Vol. I. p. 30, Pl. IV.

to the lowest part of the syphon, and collected in a vessel, is employed as the medium for conveying pressure to raise water in another part of the apparatus.

In May 1803, I determined to find by experiment, under what degree of pressure it would be most advantageous to collect the condensed air, and likewise the proportion then existing down air and between the two fluids moving in the syphon. The apparatus constructed for this purpose, is represented in *Plate I.*  
*Fig. 1.* It required only a small supply of water, but condensed the air sufficiently to be employed in the actual construction of a machine upon the principle.

A round vertical pipe A B, half an inch in diameter, and 22 feet 5 inches in length, had its higher end placed in the cistern A, and its lower connected to a small oblong vessel C, which had an inverted glass bottle cemented upon a projecting cylinder on its upper side. From the other end of the vessel ascended another vertical pipe D E, half an inch in diameter, and 18 feet 3 inches in length, and terminated in a crook, 4 feet 2 inches below the highest part of the pipe A B.

The whole apparatus being filled with water, the cistern and this air is having a constant supply sufficient to keep the surface of the fluid just above the orifice of the pipe A B, when the orifice afterwards used of emission at E was opened, the water flowing through A B, carried bubbles of air into the vessel C, which ascending, displaced the water in the bottle, and afterwards that contained in the vessel C, above the lower ends of the pipes A B and D E. At the first efflux, and after the descent of every material portion of air, the jet at E was projected several inches from the adjutage, but its curve decreased during the descent of more air; for the bubbles did not rise incessantly into the bottle, but after short intervals of rest, dislodging two or three ounces of water each time, with a gurgling noise, which was very audible to the person regulating the supply of the cistern. After the water in the vessel C was depressed to a level with the ends of the pipes, the dense air carried down A B, ascended through D E, and caused frequent interruptions in the jet; for, expanding under a light pressure, it expelled the water in the highest part of the pipe with violence, and then the efflux ceased for some time after.

The condensed air, however, could any time be let out, by a small pipe which was placed within the bottle, and opened on the outside of the vessel C.

The pipe A B had a joint above the bottom of the cistern, to facilitate the trial of mouth-pieces of various forms, to find by which the apparatus would sip the most air: and it appeared that no form, or position, conducted more to this effect, than when the pipe was crooked at top to receive the water in a horizontal current, and the higher side of its orifice was not more than two lines below the surface of the water in the cistern. It also appeared, that no less quantity of air was collected, when the diameter of the orifice of emission was reduced to four lines, than when it was half an inch.

Experiments to show how much air can be carried down with the water.

After several experiments to determine the quantity of water requisite to supply the expenditure from the cistern, and keep the surface of the fluid accurately at the height best adapted to the operation of the apparatus; several trials were made to ascertain the quantity of air a given quantity of water would convey into the bottle in a given time. The results of several trials on the 21st of May 1803, were as follow:

1. The fall being 50 inches, and the orifice of emission four lines in diameter, the inverted bottle above C, holding ten ounce measures of water, was filled with air, under the pressure of a column 18 feet high, by 14 pints of water flowing out at the orifice of emission at E, in 143 seconds. 2. By 13 pints, in 133 seconds. 3. By  $12\frac{1}{2}$  pints, in 125 seconds. By 12 pints. 5. By 11 pints, in 95 seconds. 6. By 14 pints, in 114 seconds. 7. By 12 pints, in 102 seconds. 8. By 12 pints, in 108 seconds.

9. The orifice of emission being half an inch in diameter, the bottle was filled by 12 pints. 10. By 13 pints, in 133 seconds. 11. By  $12\frac{1}{4}$  pints.

12, 13. The fall being 41 inches, the orifice of emission four lines in diameter, 11 pints filled the bottle in 95 seconds; and 14 pints, in 120 seconds.

With an height of 18 feet and fall 50 inches,  
20 parts of water carried down  
one of condensed air.

The difference in the time, and the quantity of effluent water required to fill the bottle with air, in these trials, was probably occasioned by a portion of the air being sometimes contained in the higher, and at other times in the lower part of the pipe A B, at the commencement of the effusion: or, perhaps,

perhaps, in part, by the water in the cistern not being always of the same height; for the cistern did not overflow, but was supplied with great care, sometimes by a pump, and sometimes by letting water out of a vessel, always keeping the supply from agitating the contents of the cistern as much as possible. Had the bottle been larger, there had probably been more uniformity in the results of the trials. In estimation, I think, however, we shall not overrate the operation of this machine, by taking 13 pints for the mean quantity of effluent water emitted while the bottle was filling with air; and then deducting the quantity expelled from the bottle, it will appear that 20 parts of water carried one of air down the pipe A B: and as one ounce measure of condensed air at least was collected in 14 seconds, so 16 pints would collect every hour.

Some few days after these experiments, the pipe A B was lengthened to 24 feet 7 inches, and D E, to 20 feet; but upon greater trial, the air was carried into the bottle so much flower than before, that a suspicion arose that some part of the apparatus was not air-tight; and on this supposition the pipes were taken down.

In February 1804, the pipes, &c. were examined, and set up again with considerable care. A B was 24 feet 7 inches long; D E, 21 feet one inch; consequently the difference for the fall was 3 feet 6 inches. With this apparatus, when the diameter of the higher orifice of the pipe D E was four lines, it appeared by four trials (Feb. 25, 1804), that the bottle lost only one ounce of water per minute.

When the pipe D E was shortened to 19 feet 7 inches, and had its higher orifice five feet below the surface of the water in the cistern, four ounce measures of condensed air descended into the bottle, during the emission of 16 pints of water, through the orifice at E, when half an inch in diameter.

The diminution in the collection of air, in these last experiments, was much more considerable than was expected to happen, either from the absorption of the water, or the increased condensation of the air, which might be occasioned by so small an addition being made to the apparatus. The jet at E was projected more steadily in these last, than in the preceding trials; and the condensed air, instead of rising into the bottle in large detached bubbles, ascended in a continual stream, like the evolution of gas from the bottom of an effervescing

mixture. From the minute division of the air, it is not improbable, that a small portion might be carried along with the current of water under the bottle, and ascend through the pipe D E; but this was not determined. If there was no defect in the apparatus, it appears, that it will not be so advantageous, in the construction of a working machine upon this principle, to employ a condensing column so heavy as 20 feet, as one that is lighter.

**Other trials.**

Feb. 28, 1804. The pipe A B being shortened to 22 feet 5 inches, and D E to 18 feet 3 inghes, the orifice of the ad-jutage at E being four lines in diameter, the bottle was emp-tied by 13, 12 $\frac{1}{2}$ , 14, 13, 13, 12, and 14 pints of effluent water, in seven succeßive trials, as in those of May, 1803.

March 9. With a fall 3 feet 9 inches, A B being 15 feet one inch, half a pint of air was collected during the discharge of 12 $\frac{1}{2}$  pints of water. Again, the orifice of emission being four lines in diameter; the fall 4 feet 2 inches; A B 15 feet 8 inches; D E 11 feet 6 inches; nine ounce measures of air were conveyed into the bottle, in one minute, during the dis-charge of 10 pints of water, in five succeßive trials: and when the diameter of the higher orifice of the pipe D E was half an inch, the same quantity of air was carried down in 50 seconds, by nine pints of effluent water, including that dis-placed from the bottle. When A B was 15 feet 8 inches; D E 13 feet 2 inches; the fall 2 feet 6 inches; nine ounce measures of air were collected in the bottle, by the discharge of 16 pints, in 90 seconds; in 105 seconds, by 18 pints; and again, by 18 pints, in 90 seconds.

March 16. The fall being 2 feet; A B 8 feet 5 inches; D E 6 feet 5 inches; and the diameter of its higher orifice half an inch; ten ounce measures of air were collected in one minute; again in 64 seconds, when the effluent water mea-sured 10 pints; and again in one minute, when 10 pints.

Having now shewn what power a machine operating upon this principle may be expected to possess, I proceed to shew how its principle may be applied to practice.

*Fig. 2, Plate I.* exhibits a machine for raising water above the cistern.

R represents a cistern supplied by a spring, where there are four or five feet fall for the water.

Description of  
the machine as  
constructed for  
raising water,  
by air condensed  
in an inverted  
syphon.

W W.

W W, a well or pit situated below the bed or lower level of the streamlet ; its depth varying from 6 to 20 feet, according to the elevation to which water is to be raised above the raising water, cistern, and the number of progressive columns by which it is to ascend.

the machine as constructed for raising water,  
by air condensed in an inverted syphon.

A A, a pipe leading from the cistern R, to a bell-shaped vessel B, fixed a little above the bottom of the well, with its mouth downwards. The top of the pipe is crooked, as represented at A, *Fig. 5*, and there is a joint below, which allows the crooked part to be detached from the rest. The lower end of this pipe is also crooked, and turns under the side of the vessel B.

C C, a pipe fixed into the top of the vessel B, and carried a little above the cistern, where two smaller pipes, E and G, are connected with it by a stop-cock.

E, a small pipe leading to F, a vessel or chamber, placed in the cistern R.

G, another small pipe leading to H, a vessel or chamber, somewhat less than F, placed in a higher situation. This pipe has a turn, a foot above the top of the vessel H.

I, a pipe leading from the cistern R to the vessel F.

K K, a pipe descending a foot or more below the vessel F, and then ascending to the vessel H.

L, a pipe connected to K, a foot below H, and then carried to the conduit or cistern which receives the raised water.

The pipes I, K, L, have each a valve opening upwards.

The construction of the cock is represented in *Fig. 3*. The conical barrel has four holes, C, E, G, O, and the turning part or key, has a notch, or hollow, on each side in that part which moves opposite those holes, so that the pipes C and E, or C and G, may be connected by a quarter of a turn. When the communication opens between C and E, the external air has access to the inside of the pipe G, and to the chamber H above, through the opening O; and when C is joined to G, the air is admitted into the chamber F, through the opening O, and the pipe E.

In the narrowest part of the vessel B, a buoy or float is fixed upon the elevated end of a crooked lever, moving upon a horizontal axis, supported by pieces attached to the side of the vessel. Instead, however, of a common hollow buoy, it will be preferable to use a body specifically heavier than water, and

by

Description of the machine as constructed for raising water, by air condensed in an inverted syphon.

by adding weight to the other end of the lever, to make such adjustment, that while both are immersed in water, the body within the vessel B, shall be a few ounces lighter; and, on the contrary, when it alone is above the water, it shall be so much heavier than its counterpoise, which is covered. A small cylindrical vessel  $2\frac{1}{2}$  inches in diameter, and the same in depth, filled with water and closed, will probably be size sufficient for such a float; and the proper counterpoise may be very readily and easily found, by having the lever fixed on its axis in a vessel of water, repeatedly drawing off and replacing the fluid in that part of the vessel which contains the float; and increasing or diminishing the weight, until the proper adjustment is obtained. But to proceed with our description.

S represents a small syphon suspended by a lever, with one branch in the inside, and the other on the outside of the cistern R. The outside branch being re-curved in the manner represented in Fig. 5, it is evident, that when the instrument is filled, it will draw water out of the cistern whenever the orifice of the re-curved branch is depressed below the level of the water in the cistern; and that its operation will be suspended by raising the lame a very little above that level. From the contrary end of the lever, a chain or wire descends, and is connected to the lever which carries the float; and by this connection, the syphon is suspended with the orifice of its re-curved branch above the surface of the water in the cistern, while the float occupies the highest part of the vessel B; for the weight of the syphon and that of the included column must be so nearly counterpoised by the chain and an additional weight, that it cannot depress the float, though it must possess sufficient weight to descend when allowed by the descent of the float.

M represents two cuneiform buckets, connected at their bases by a transverse partition, and fixed upon a horizontal axis, as is more clearly exhibited by the section, Fig. 4. When the bottoms of these are placed in an oblique direction, making an angle with the horizon of 25 or 50 degrees, as represented in the drawing, (Fig. 2.) and a small stream of water falls from the syphon, the higher bucket will receive the water, and falling in consequence of its load, will raise the other bucket, which will now receive the water, and by falling will raise the first, whose contents were emptied in its descent.

descent. A small arm or lever is fixed to the axis of this apparatus, and connected by a piece of strong wire to another shorter lever fixed upon the smaller end of the turning part raising water, of the cock C, and by this means the cock moves with the alternate motion of the buckets M, when supplied with water. <sup>in an inverted</sup> siphon.

When the space from the top of the vessel B, to the surface of the well is equal to 18 feet, the top of the chamber H, above the bottom of F, and the perpendicular height of the pipe L, above the bottom of the chamber K, may be each 18 feet.

The valves and every other part of the apparatus being in proper order for work; the well being filled with water; and the reservoir R constantly supplied, so as to overflow in one part somewhat lower than the rest of the brim, while the higher orifice of the pipe A A, is about two lines below the surface of the water, and takes in its full quantity; the manner of bringing this machine into action, and its operation afterwards, may be understood by attending to the following directions, and statement of particulars:

Open the pipe E which leads to the chamber F, by turning the cock C, and water will descend into F from the cistern R, by the pipe I: When the chamber is full, place the two connected buckets M, in a horizontal position, and the cock C, if properly constructed and connected with these buckets, will cut off all communication between the pipe C C and the pipes E G. The air carried down the pipe A A, by the column of water which descends and keeps the well constantly overflowing, will ascend into, and gradually expel a quantity of water from the pipe C C, and afterwards that contained in the higher part of the vessel B also. The float receiving an accession of weight by being out of water, will descend and let down the re-curved siphon S, which will pour water upon the buckets below. At this period depress that bucket which by descending opens a communication between the pipes C and E, and no farther attendance will be requisite.

The pressure of the column in the well, above 18 feet high, being thrown upon the water in the chamber F, by the intervention of the condensed air in the pipe C, the valve in the pipe I will be shut, and water will ascend from the chamber F through the pipe K K into H; the siphon S will also ascend into its place, and cease to draw water from the cistern.

Description of  
the machine as  
constructed for  
raising water,  
by air condensed  
in an inverted  
syphon.

cistern. An equilibrium being soon established between the acting column in the well, and the re-acting one included in the pipe K K and the chambers F, H, by the expulsion of the air from B, the water will afterwards ascend much higher into H than at first, an equal depression of the fluid being produced in the pipe C and the chamber F, by the collecting of the condensed air.

In more or less time, according to the capacities of the chambers, so much water will be expelled from the lower as will fill the higher, the air having been expelled from this last, through the pipe G, whose outlet is at O in the cock C E G O, Fig. 3. Water will then begin to ascend into that part of the pipe G which rises from the top of the vessel, and the acting column being lengthened in proportion to the increasing height of that which it counterpoises, the condensed air will depress the water in the vessel B below the float, which descending, will lower the re-curved syphon, and water will fall into the elevated bucket M, which soon afterwards in consequence of its load will descend, and by moving the cock above, will open a communication between the pipes C and G, and between the inside of the chamber F and the external air, when the condensed air will rush out, and this vessel refill with water from the cistern.

The force of the acting column being now thrown upon the contents of the higher chamber H, the valve in the pipe K will close, and water will ascend through the pipe L, into the cistern appropriated for its reception.

At the first opening of the communication between B and H, the re-curved syphon S will pour water into the bucket last elevated; but before the load is sufficient to move the apparatus, the syphon, if properly adapted to its purpose, will be drawn up again, in consequence of the condensed air being expelled faster from the vessel B, than it descends by the pipe A A: for the water will always rise with the greatest rapidity after the turning of the cock, because of the difference subsisting between the acting and re-acting columns, and the air previously stored up in the vessel B. The supply of condensed air, however, being inadequate to support the difference, an equilibrium soon takes place, by the water ascending into the lowest part of the pipe C.

The supply of condensed air will now continue to force Description of water out of the chamber H, and to depress the fluid in the the machine as pipe C, in an equal degree, until all the water in the chamber is expelled. The water will then sink in the highest part constructed for raising water, by air condensed of the pipe K, and the acting and re-acting columns proportionally lengthening, air will collect in the vessel B; the float and re-curved syphon will descend; and before the depression of water in the pipe K reaches the lower end of the pipe L; before the condensed air can escape by expelling the water contained in this pipe, the elevated bucket M will fall in consequence of water poured into it by the syphon, and the communication between C and E being opened, the condensed air will rush out of H, through the open pipe G, whose outlet is at O in the cock C E G O, *Fig. 3*; the valve in L will support the water above it, and the force of the acting column being again thrown upon the water in the chamber F, the fluid will begin to ascend into K; the re-curved syphon will rise and continue in its place as before, until the water begins to fill that part of the pipe G which rises from the top of the chamber H, or, if there cannot be a sufficient quantity raised from the lower chamber to fill the higher, until it begins to be depressed into that part of the pipe K, connected with the bottom of the chamber F; the syphon will then be let down by the float, will pour water into the bucket last elevated, and thus again open the communication between the air-holder B C, and the higher chamber, from which the water will be expelled; and in this manner the alternations will proceed, the machine continually raising water from one or other of its chambers.

By additional pipes and chambers, similar to G H L, a smaller quantity of water may be raised still higher, the lowest additional chamber being fixed upon the top of the pipe L, and the pipe for supplying it with condensed air, connected to the pipe E. A pipe for supplying a chamber still higher must be attached to the highest part of the pipe G; and it is evident, that if E leads to two chambers and G only to one, the machine will regulate its operations so as to lose no time. It will be requisite, however, to fill the additional chambers with water before the machine is set to work.

Where the supply of water is variable, the machine may be adapted by having several pipes similar to A A, but some wider

Description of  
the machine as  
constructed for  
raising water,  
by air condensed  
in an inverted  
syphon.

wider and others smaller, and by setting such of these to work as are requisite, for whatever may be the increase or diminution of power, the turning of the cock will be duly regulated by the float.

The water which supplies the pipe I, and ascends in the apparatus, should be cleared, by filtration, from impurities and substances that would obstruct the closure of the valves. The cistern should have a moveable piece at the place where the water overflows, to accommodate the surface of the fluid to the ends of the pipes, that the full quantity of air may descend with each column, and that the maximum of effect may be obtained from the supply.

To determine how well such a combination as that I have described would answer the purpose, I had a model constructed upon the plan exhibited in *Plate 1. Fig. 2*; but having no convenience for an overflowing well or cistern, I was obliged to modify some parts, in a manner tending to diminish its power.

The water from the cistern R, falls into a capacious vessel, from whence, when the machine is at work, a hand-pump continually raises it again into a vessel above, which applies the cistern R through a pipe nearly half an inch in diameter, under a constant pressure of  $3\frac{1}{2}$  inches charge. The supply keeps the cistern continually overflowing, and the surface of the water is calm and always at the same height.

The pipe A A is 8 feet 3 inches in length, and half an inch in diameter. Its lower end is inserted into the vessel B, which is closed at bottom, and constructed of such a form as to include the lever which carries the float. Above that end of the lever bearing the counterpoising weight, a vertical pipe 6 feet 3 inches, is connected to the top of the vessel; and through this pipe, which is no wider than A, the water ascends and flows to the pump: A chain, consisting of pieces of wire four or five inches in length, looped together by the ends, also passes through it, and connects the float-lever to that which moves the re-curved syphon S.

The bottoms of the buckets M are both together 14 inches long and 6 broad. The base partition is 4 inches high. Each bucket has an end parallel with the base, one inch deep, provided with a hole to let out the water when depressed. The cock moves with less than a pint of water in the elevated bucket.

The

The float in the vessel B, is a small cylindrical copper vessel, one inch in height and two inches in diameter. It was filled with water and closed before it was fixed in its place. Though equal in bulk only to one ounce and three quarters of water, yet it is quite sufficient to move the syphon which would work a larger machine.

The pipe C is half an inch in diameter: E, K, G, L, are smaller. The valves are leather.

This machine, when in good order, raises water nearly 12 feet above the cistern, at the rate of  $20\frac{1}{2}$  pints per hour, and performs all its operations as well as can be desired. When first set to work, the cock is so placed as to close the top of the pipe C, until the condensed air begins to collect in the vessel B, and then the communication is opened to the chamber F. If the communication was open at first, the water would be expelled from F into the cistern, while the pressure was insufficient to close the valve in the pipe I.

The chambers F H being small, the syphon moves frequently; but in a working machine these vessels should not only be broad and shallow, but capacious, that the wear of machinery may be reduced to its utmost extent.

To determine what quantity of water flows through the apparatus, I fixed a spout upon the top of the ascending water pipe; but in doing this I entangled the float in the vessel B, that it could not be made to work the syphon. The effluent water, in this unemployed state of the machine, including half a pint displaced from the vessel B, amounted to  $8\frac{1}{2}$  pints. The superfluous water from the cistern R measured  $8\frac{1}{2}$  pints also. If the machine had been working the waste water would have been less, as part would have been drawn off by the syphon.

From several trials, this model appears to raise water above the rate that might be estimated by the experiment of March 6, previously related.

In actual practice, I think the allowance for waste and working the buckets, of one third or perhaps only of one fourth of the supply, will be sufficient; then supposing the apparatus so adapted to the supply, as 28 or 30 gallons from the cistern will raise one gallon 18 feet, so 84 or 90 gallons will raise one gallon 44 feet, by three ascending columns.

The

The bucket-engine at Irton-Hall, in Cumberland \*, is said to raise one gallon of water 60 feet high by 36 gallons' supply ; hence, if the waste water be included, it appears that our machine will not be competent to perform half as much work by the same supply, and its peculiar advantages must depend upon its durability when constantly employed.

I am, Sir,

Your's respectfully,

WILLIAM CLOSE.

---



---

## V.

*Remarks on COUNT RUMFORD'S Experiments relating to the Maximum Density of Water. In a Letter from Mr. JOHN DALTON.*

To Mr. NICHOLSON:

SIR,

Count Rumford's experiments on the max. density of water considered.

IN your last Number, page 223, is an interesting article on the question, At what point of temperature water is of greatest density? From the introductory paragraph I was led to expect, that all the material objections to the current doctrine were considered and obviated, and that new and convincing arguments in its support would be adduced. In the former of these expectations I was altogether disappointed; and though the new experiments are ingenious and well worth attention, they are not quite so demonstrative to me as they appear to be to Count Rumford. Perhaps we may both be too strongly biased towards preconceived theories: however this may be, it seems proper that when new facts are brought forward, we ought to reconcile them to the theory espoused.

At page 93 of Vol. X. of this Journal, I have stated a number of facts and experiments which appear to me irreconcileable with the notion of water being densest at  $40^{\circ}$ . I believe it is densest at  $32^{\circ}$ , or the freezing point; and it is my present intention to shew how, on my hypothesis, I explain Count R.'s results.

Mr. Dalton's exper. in this Journal on the same subject.

See Philos. Journal, Vol. II. p. 60.

Water

Water expands by heat from some point (whatever it may Count Rumprove to be) by a law which is nearly that of the square of the temperature from the said point, as is evident from Sir or Mr. Dalton's Charles Blagden's table. Consequently the force of ascent, which water acquires by temperature, is at first very small, but increases to a very considerable amount before ebullition. The cohesion of the particles of water is a constant force; there will therefore be a point of equilibrium between these two forces; that is, a point at which the increased temperature will be but just sufficient to counteract the tenacity, in which case no internal motion can ensue. Whether a diminution in density in water to the amount of *one hundredth* or *one thousandth*, or *one ten thousandth* or more, is the point alluded to, is to be determined only by experiment. I apprehend that water of  $40^{\circ}$  is about one *ten thousandth* part lighter than water of  $32^{\circ}$ ; but that this force of ascent is but just sufficient to produce a current; to counteract the tenacity, and consequently no motion takes place; in such case the diffusion of heat through water is the same as through a solid body. Whenever the difference in density exceeds that just mentioned, internal motion is the consequence, and that greater in proportion to the difference of density, which we know may amount to  $\frac{1}{4}$  of the whole.

Count R.'s experiments therefore will be explained by observing that the thermometer acquired heat by the proper conducting power of water, as if it had been metal, or any other wards as if thro' solid body; the temperature acquired was greater in the 2d experiment than in the 1st, because the heat of the ball was greater; but in the 3d experiment the heat of the ball was such as to produce a current upwards that almost precluded the descent of heat, by carrying away the heated particles as soon as formed.

The circumstances of the two thermometers by the side of the ball and the cup, in the two first experiments not acquiring any temperature, is certainly remarkable, and not easy to be explained, even upon Count R.'s principle; for, the supposed descending current of warm water should have filled the cup and overflowed, so as to affect the collateral thermometer.

One most important experiment Count R. has omitted, and which it is particularly desirable that he, or some one in possession of a similar apparatus, would perform, especially as it would go farther than any other to establish the doctrine of currents.

Important experiment proposed.  
Let the water be  
solid at  $32^{\circ}$ .

rents in water, when the temperature varies from 32 to 40°. This is to repeat the 1st experiment, with the difference that the mass of water should be at the temperature 40°, and the ball at 32°; in which case the thermometer in the cup would not be at all affected upon Count R.'s principle; but if the explanation I have attempted above be accurate, no material difference in the results of the two experiments would be observed.

I am your's,

J. DALTON.

Manchester, August 17, 1805.

## VI.

*On the Art of bending Wood. By J. H. HASSENFRATZ.\**

Either live or  
dead wood may  
be bended.

THE operation of bending may be performed either on live or dead wood, the processes differing however for these two states.

### I. On the bending of Live Wood.

Live wood may  
be

Live wood has a natural elasticity †, which varies according to its species, size, and age. The larger and older the wood, the less elasticity it possesses.

—bended for  
ship-building, or  
for the bows of  
ships &c.

By fastening  
down young  
trees.

This the most  
easy process;

This operation is performed on wood when growing, either to straighten it, to give it a figure suitable to the ornamental purpose for which it is designed, or to shape it to the use for which the timber is intended when cut. Thus trees may be bended, which are intended for the building of ships, or for making the felloes of wheels in one piece.

When trees are yet young and pliable, their stems are fastened down by ropes, or poles, or stakes, or frames. In this situation they are confined till they will retain when let loose the curvature that has been given them.

Of all the modes of bending timber the most easy and commodious is that applied to young growing trees: for their pli-

\* Translated from the Journal des Mines, N. 94, p. 475, July, 1804.

† In many parts of this paper the writer seems to have used the word élasticité for the property of undergoing flexure without breaking. T.

antness and elasticity enable them to acquire any form that may be desired; so that there are few to which the most whimsical figures may not be given, with due care and the requisite precautions; but at the same time we injure their natural constitution, retard their progress, and frequently reduce them to a state of constraint and disease prejudicial to their growth.

## II. *Of the bending of Dead Wood.*

The bending of wood that is cut down and dead, though more difficult, is yet more in use, because we may choose such dead wood as is best adapted to the purpose for which it is designed, and then give it the suitable curvature.

The process generally employed is founded on the property caloric possesses of augmenting the elasticity of wood by penetrating it, and diminishing this elasticity on quitting it.

Thus when we wish to bend thin pieces, as the staves of barrels, or the planks of boats, we heat them at the part that is to be curved, and bend them gradually as they grow hot.

But heat applied to one part of the wood, while the other is in contact with the air, heats it unequally, and increases the pliability but partially; so that on bending it, some parts are stiff and others yield, occasioning an unequal curvature, and sometimes cracks or splinters in the inside or on the surface of the wood. The only method of remedying this inequality is to heat the wood equally throughout.

Furnaces or stoves gradually heated are adapted to the purpose of affording a uniform heat, and consequently facilitating the curvature of the wood; but in using them there is reason to fear, that the caloric, while heating the wood, may expel from it the fluids contained in it, char it, and wholly destroy its elasticity.

The pliability of wood is in proportion not to its temperature alone, but to its humidity likewise. The same wood at the same temperature will be more or less pliable in proportion to the water contained in it; and at an equal degree of moisture its elasticity will be proportional to its temperature.

We have an instance of the double influence of heat and moisture in joining two pieces of wood with a tenon and mortise, where the mortise is only a third of the breadth of the tenon. piece that is driven into it to form the joint. These joints, so extraordinary in appearance, surprise people so much, that

Heat and moisture are applied to bend timber; most of those who use them make a mystery of them. The process employed in this operation has given rise to the method at present in use for bending with ease the largest and stiffest timber: it consists in penetrating it with humidity, and at the same time imparting to it a uniform temperature, then bending it, and letting it cool, while it is kept in the form to which it has been brought.

—in three different ways:

1st. By boiling water.

For heating and moistening the timber, three different processes have been employed: first, boiling water; secondly, steam; the third, wet sand heated.

The stove for the first process consists of a large copper boiler, heated by three furnaces, closed by a movable cover, and varying in its dimensions according to the size of the timber for which it is intended. Cranes are used for raising the timber, and putting it in or taking it out of the boiler, which is kept full of water. When the timber is in, the cover is put on and beaten down close, to diminish the evaporation of the water; the three fires make the water boil, the timber is heated and penetrated with moisture, and it is then taken out to be bent.

This dissolves some of the component parts, and lessens the dimensions of the wood.

This process, one of the first that was employed, has the defect of dissolving a part of the proper substance of the wood in the boiling water; the timber shrinks in drying, so as to become narrower and shorter; its strength and elasticity are considerably diminished, and from these alterations occasioned by it the process is disfused.

2d. By steam.  
Description of the steamer.

Figures 2, 3, and 4, Pl. II. represent the plan and elevations of a steamer. It consists of a large wooden box, formed of stout planks, held firmly together by square frames. Within are supports for the timber that is to be exposed to the action of the steam. The dimensions of the box are regulated by the size and quantity of the wood intended to be softened.

For small steamers a boiler is fixed at one extremity of the wooden box, and the wood is introduced at the other through an opening, the door of which either slides in a groove or turns on hinges. For large ones the boiler is fixed in the centre, and there is an opening for the timber at each end. In the side opposite the boilers are openings *aa* for arranging the timber on the supports. It is usual to leave the wooden boxes exposed to the air externally; but it would be of advantage to

It should be covered with some bad conductor of heat.

cover

cover the planks with some substance that is a bad conductor of heat, to confine the heat that is disengaged from the steam within.

Each boiler having a communication with the interior of the box, by means of a pipe, the steam is distributed to each stage by the tubes *b b b*, *Fig. 3.* The vapour arising from the boiling water penetrates the timber with moisture, heats it, increases its elasticity, and renders it fit to be bent.

Steamers require little care, and little expense, but they cannot be used for timber of any great thickness, since they cannot impart a temperature higher than that of boiling water, and this is not sufficient to give large pieces the degree of pliancy necessary for bending them.

This lowness of temperature gave rise to the invention of *3d. By wet sand.* *Sand stove* *described.* the sand-stove, which is formed of four stone or brick walls. In the middle are two furnaces, with which several circular flues communicate, for conveying the heat, the heated air, and the smoke, to a chimney rising from each end. On these flues are plates of cast iron, which form the bottom of the cavity in which the sand is placed; the flame and smoke circulating in the flues heat these plates, and these plates heat the sand. This is an imitation of those sand-baths which have been long employed in many chemical processes and in several manufactures.

As the sand may be heated to a temperature above that of boiling water, it can communicate a greater heat to the timber; but were there nothing but sand and timber in the stove, all the gaseous substances in the timber might be expelled by the heat, and the timber charred.

To prevent this, one or two boilers filled with water are placed in the middle of the stove. The water converted into steam by boiling penetrates the sand with moisture; this imparts moisture to the timber; and thus the heat that pervades the timber expels from it no more moisture than is replaced by the sand, so that all the proper substances of the timber are preserved.

We will not venture to affirm however, that no portion of the component parts of the wood is evaporated in this operation, and that consequently it undergoes no alteration; but with the precaution of taking out the wood to bend it as soon as it is sufficiently heated and penetrated with moisture, the injury is imperceptible.

The sand-stove is covered throughout its whole length, to retard the evaporation of the moisture contained in it, and allow the heat to accumulate sufficiently to give the wood the proper temperature.

Manipulation  
for the heat.

The pieces of timber are introduced at the ends, placed in the middle of the stove in the direction of its length on bars fixed for the purpose, and covered with sand.

When the timber has been heated and penetrated with moisture to the proper degree for enabling it to assume the degree of curvature required, it is bent to a line designating the curve.

The wood may  
be bended hori-  
zontally or ver-  
tically,

—by any me-  
chanic power;

—which may be  
applied various  
ways.

The timber may be bent in two ways, either horizontally or vertically; the former is used for pieces of smaller dimensions and greater curvature.

In either way the force that produces the curve is applied by means of ropes, tackles, or even capstans. The piece must be kept in the shape to which it is brought, and thus left to dry and grow cold, when it will retain the curvature given to it.

Frequently when the piece of wood is thin, pressure by hand, or by weights, will bend it sufficiently, so that it will retain its shape on cooling. But the means of bending it may be varied to infinity, according to the elasticity of the timber, its size, its temperature, and its humidity.

## VII.

*Experiments made in the great, in a reverberating Furnace on Cast Iron, confirming the established Theory respecting the Difference between cast and malleable Iron. By G. A. LAMPADIUS, Prof. of Chemistry and Metallurgy at Freyberg.\**

The reverbera-  
tory furnace de-  
scribed.

I SHALL first describe the reverberatory furnace used in these experiments. It had three principal parts: 1. the air tunnel

\* Extracted by J. F. Daubriffon, in the J. des Mines, from the *Sammlung Praktisch-chemischer Abhandlungen* 'Practical Chemical Essays,' of Lampadius, Vol. II. p. 145.

In 1795, the Royal Society of Bohemia proposed as a prize question to settle the theory of the refining of iron, taking as a basis the labours of Vandermonde, Berthollet, and Monge, on the different states

tunnel and ash-hole; 2. the fire-place; 3. the hearth and chimney. To obtain the proper degree of heat, the air was conducted through a vertical tunnel several ells long (the Saxon ell is near two English feet), the lower aperture of which was over a stream of water, and consequently it brought rapidly to the fire-place a supply of fresh and condensed air. The fuel was wood; the bottom of the furnace was an oval cavity, covered with a heavy coating, and capable of containing three or four hundred weight of metal. The flame, which traversed the furnace with rapidity, escaped afterwards through a chimney eight ells high. The furnace had an opening capable of being closed at pleasure by an iron door. There was another above the fire-place, a few inches square, serving to admit the nozzle of a pair of bellows, or the neck of a retort.

In the use we made of this furnace I had an opportunity of observing very distinctly, that in the flame of a closed reverberatory furnace there are always a multitude of unoxided particles of carbon, which impart to it the capability of reducing (disoxidizing) metal. This opinion I had already announced on occasion of a memoir of Mr. Dacamdra. In some of our trials, making use of the wood of the Scotch fir, we observed, that the smoke issuing out was black and dense, and this the more the fresher the wood; but as soon as we made use of the bellows, the flame appeared clear, because the oxygen introduced by the air or vapour oxidized the carbon that was in the flame, and thus produced a greater heat.

#### *First Experiment with the simple Fire of the Furnace.*      Exp. I.

The furnace having been heated for some hours, and the fire being very violent, about three hundred weight of metal was taken from the crucible of the high furnace, and poured into the reverberating furnace. This cast iron, when become solid, was gray, and of a fine grain. At the expiration of an hour chiefly carburet of iron.

states of iron. Mr. Lampadius shared the prize. His memoir may be considered in general as a confirmation and supplement to the labours of the French academicians; the experiments which he made at Muckenberg in Saxony, in the iron works of Count Von Einsiedel, affording him fresh proofs of this theory. These experiments are here presented to the reader. D.

Not removable  
for adhering  
metal.

The metal was  
brought to ebui-  
lition.  
Carburated hi-  
drogen gas evo-  
led.

In five hours it  
became white  
and coarse  
grained,  
and a little malle-  
able.  
This was after-  
wards refined  
sooner than com-  
mon cast iron.

The process of  
refining iron in  
a reverberatory  
furnace

shews that car-  
bon is burned  
off.

judge from appearances, consisted chiefly in carburet of iron. We attempted to remove it; but as some of the metal adhered to it, and came away at the same time, we desisted. Soon after, the furnace being closed, we heard a continual boiling, resembling that of a viscous substance in a close vessel. On

opening the furnace, we perceived that the whole matter in reality boiled, and that bubbles were continually rising, which burst on the surface with a beautiful bluish flame. These jets of flame had the colour exhibited by carburated hydrogen gas. The boiling continued as long as the fire was kept up; at the same time a pretty large quantity of scoria was formed, which however could not be removed, on account of the viscous consistence now acquired by the metal. Besides, as the metal was frequently stirred to present a fresh surface to the air, the scoria mingled with it. At the end of five hours it was no longer fluid, and appeared to be refined. It had lost its gray colour and fineness of grain, was white and coarse grained, and showed itself more malleable, though it was not capable of being forged. The refiner carried it to his ordinary furnace, and there it was refined in less time, and required less labour than common cast iron.

As in this trial we were unable to separate the scoria, and no change had been made in the form of the hearth of the common refinery, which ought perhaps to have been done, nothing positive can be advanced with respect to the practical advantage of refining by the help of reverberatory furnaces; we were merely convinced of its possibility, and enabled to demonstrate the theory of this process, that is to say, of seeing clearly what passed in the operation. The cast iron was here converted into malleable by means of the oxygen that was in the little atmospheric air, which, jointly with azote and carbonic acid gas, covered the metal in fusion. This oxygen combined with the carburet of iron, and then carbonic acid gas and oxide of iron were formed; this produced the bubbles of air and the scoria. The lightness of the frothy scoria, which arose to the surface at the beginning, was the reason of their separation from the rest of the mass; but as soon as the air began to act they were destroyed.

*Second Experiment; the Fire of the Furnace being assisted by the Exp. II:  
Vapour of Water.*

I had attempted to decompose carburet of iron in small quantities by the help of water in the state of vapour. By heating <sup>iron is decomposed by aqueous</sup> the carburet red hot, the water was decomposed, and I obtained carbonic acid gas, hidrogen gas, and oxidé of iron. As the chief difference between cast and malleable iron consists in Application of <sup>this principle to</sup> a certain quantity of carburet of iron contained in the former, and which must be separated to render the iron malleable, I was desirous of trying the effect of water in vapour on cast iron in a reverberatory furnace, principally in order to know how far the refining of iron might be carried on in this way.

About three hundred weight of cast iron of the same quality as before, and just taken from the high furnace, were put into the reverberatory furnace as in the preceding experiment; we then took a large tubulated iron retort, put into it nine or ten quarts of water, fitted a gun barrel to its neck, and introduced the end of the gun-barrel into the little opening in the furnace. The water in the retort was made to boil, so that the steam diffused itself with the flame over the melted metal. At the expiration of half an hour all the marks of refining that had been observed before were perceptible; the ebullition was considerable, and the flame that issued from the chimney more bright. Two hours after the commencement of the process, fresh water was put into the retort. In about three hours the metal began to thicken, and at the end of four hours it exhibited the marks of refined iron, and we imagined the operation to be finished. We found the grain of this iron finer, but the iron however, than that of the iron operated upon in the preceding experiment, and the mass was full of little blebs.

We gave it to the refiner, who treated it like the former; but to our great astonishment we found that it wrought worse <sup>and was less capable of being refined than before</sup> in the refinery fire than cast iron the most difficult to refine. It <sup>was of fine grain</sup> required much more labour, and an hour's time longer.

Having assayed a specimen in the state in which it came out <sup>There was more oxygen in this</sup> of the reverberatory furnace, I found it to contain a much larger quantity of oxigen. Experience had already taught me, <sup>than in other kinds of cast iron.</sup> that half a pound of gray cast iron, treated in a retort with four ounces of charcoal from which all carbonic acid gas had been

been expelled, gave 32\* cubic inches of carbonic acid gas. An equal quantity of white cast iron afforded 165 cubic inches of the same air. Four ounces of the cast iron just taken from the reverberatory furnace, mixed with two ounces of charcoal, yielded 96 inches, or 192 inches to half a pound.

Hence we may infer, that the proportions of oxygen contained in these different kinds of cast iron are,

In iron super-refined by the vapour of water	-	192
Common white cast iron	- - - - -	165
Gray cast iron	- - - - -	96

This super-refined iron imbibed oxygen from the decomposed water which destroyed its carburet.

To the iron produced in the experiment just mentioned, I give the epithet super-refined †, because I conceive it to have been formed as follows:—The water in vapour was decomposed, and destroyed the carburet, atmospheric air does in the ordinary refining; but at the same time this water imparted to the iron so large a quantity of oxygen, that in the refinery it was necessary, not only to separate the scoria, but to disoxide the metal likewise. This experiment farther confirms the property iron possesses of becoming oxidized in different degrees.

If this experiment afforded nothing practically beneficial, it has at least thrown some new light on the properties of cast iron.

### Exp. III. *Third Experiment; the Fire of the Furnace being assisted by the Action of Bellows.*

Bellows applied with the reverberatory furnace.

The same furnace was used, and the place of the retort in the preceding experiment was supplied by a pair of double bellows mounted with leather, 5 feet (4 f. 8 in.) long, 3 (2 f. 10 in.) broad, and 4 (3. f. 9 in.) high at the posterior extremity when open. It was so placed, that the stream of air was parallel to the flame and to the middle of the furnace, and worked at the rate of eight or ten strokes in a minute. We were desirous of seeing how far the air thus assisted would carry the refining; the furnace being managed and filled as before.

The heat was much greater.

At the end of half an hour the heat was perceived to be much greater than in the first and second experiments. The phenomena of the refining already mentioned appeared in suc-

\* Probably this is an error of the press in the original: as it does not agree with the proportion assigned in the next paragraph, one of the two must be wrong.

† Or surcharged with oxygen.

cession; but instead of the frothy scoria obtained in the first essay, a very fluid stratum was formed, which diffused itself over the melted metal, and prevented its refining. This scoria, when grown solid, was of a blackish brown colour and brown, of a vitreous fracture. We endeavoured more than once to remove it, but the stratum was so thin as to render it impracticable: As soon as one stratum was removed, another formed. Stirring produced extreme heat, and scintillation commencing at the expiration of four hours, the metal being still very fluid, we began to stir it, in order to bring its different parts successively into contact with the air; this produced an extraordinary heat in the furnace, combustion, and scintillation, resembling that which takes place when iron wire is burnt in oxygen gas. This oxidation always produced fresh scoria: as soon as we desisted from stirring, every thing became quiet, and the stratum of scoria prevented the oxidation. At length, after three hours longer, making seven in all, during which the melted mass had frequently been stirred, it seemed to thicken; perceiving too, that it diminished considerably in quantity, the fire was damped, and the matter left to cool in the furnace. It was afterward weighed, and found to have lost much of its weight. Its extraordinary fracture gave reason to presume a high degree of oxidation; for instead of being gray and granular, it was compact, and of a silver white. It was interspersed with a large quantity of spherical cavities, greater or less in size, which evidently announced the existence of an aërial fluid, that had been extricated during the fusion.

This mass was too small to be refined. Having examined the quantity of oxygen it contained in the same manner as with the other specimens, I found that four ounces yielded 87 cubic inches of oxygen gas, and consequently nine inches less than that which had been treated by means of aqueous vapour. Thus probably here too the oxidation was too powerful, and the iron was super-refined. As the metal did not become doughy in the course of the process, it must have been super-saturated with oxygen without passing through the state of malleable iron. The carburet, it is true, must have been totally destroyed during the operation, which produced the silvery hue.

## VIII.

*Remarks on the bursting of two Musquet Barrels by a Charge of Gun-powder confined by Sand.* W. N. \*

A thin musquet barrel burst. PART of the barrel of a musquet of which the internal diameter was fix and a half tenths of an inch, was corked at one end, and fine sand to the depth of twelve inches was poured in: upon this was poured two inches of gunpowder and a small tube (of glass) was then stuck in the gunpowder, and the bore of the tube, which was about one twentieth of an inch diameter, was filled also with gunpowder. The length of the tube was sufficient to reach clearly above the top of the gun-barrel, and all the rest of the space in the barrel, being about thirteen inches above the charge, was filled with sand lightly poured in. In this state the barrel was set up in one corner of a furnace chimney, and a match stuck into the glass tube and lighted, afforded sufficient time for the assistants to remove out of the direct line of explosion before the effect could take place.

The discharge tore the barrel into several contorted pieces in the part near the charge; the upper part fell unaltered, and its contents of sand ran out; the lower part also fell down, but neither its sand nor cork were disturbed, nor was that portion of the barrel affected.

As the thickness of the iron did not exceed one thirtieth of an inch, I was desirous of repeating the experiment with a stronger piece.

A thicker barrel,  $2\frac{1}{2}$  feet long, diameter of bore five tenths of an inch, and thickness of metal at the breach full one quarter of an inch, was charged with 278 grains, or a little more than half an ounce troy of gunpowder, which occupied the space of four inches. Upon this charge was poured fine sand to the depth of twelve inches, weighing 1151 grains, or about  $2\frac{3}{5}$  ounces troy, and upon this was lightly pressed down a soft wadding of gauze paper, for the purpose of allowing the barrel to be placed horizontally without any subsequent disturbance of its charge. It was safely placed in an horizontal position and fired at the touch hole by means of a train.

The barrel was torn asunder for the length of eight inches, the part nearest the breach-pin being opened nearly to flatness.

Effect of the explosion.

The

The sand remained in the barrel. Its face nearest the blast was consolidated to a very small depth, and I think the mats had been removed or else jammed more closely together; for the space unoccupied between the place where the breach pin had been and the surface of the sand was full nine inches. But as the sand was not immediately noticed, I cannot be sure that none might have been driven or fallen out, during or after the blast; though I am disposed to think not.

It must be remarked, that the powder was a very full charge, Remarks. and that the sand weighed as much as six musket-balls of half an inch diameter. I do not however apprehend that the barrel would have burst with six balls.

The blasting of rocks, the splitting of logs of wood, and uses, the destruction of artillery when on the point of being abandoned to the enemy, are the leading purposes in which the application of sand to confine gunpowder is likely to become useful.

## IX.

*Report of a Method of measuring the initial Velocity of Projectiles discharged from Fire-arms, both horizontally and with different Elevations, made to the Physical and Mathematical Class of the National Institute by Mr. PRONY, Dec. 11, 1803.  
Abridged from the Original\*.*

IT is not much above sixty years since experiment began to Robins first examine the velocity of projectiles. Mr. Benj: Robins, who may be esteemed the first in this career, tiles by the pen-employed a pendulum to determine the initial velocity of mulket balls, measuring it by the arc of oscillation. He like and the recoil of wise measured the recoil, by suspending the gun-barrel from a gun by suspending it. the pendulum.

About ten years after, the Chev. d'Arcey published a series D'Arcey made of experiments in the memoirs of the French Academy of Sciences, in which he employed two pendulums, against one pendulums. similar experiments with two of which the ball was projected, while the other, to which the gun-barrel was suspended, served to measure the recoil.

\* *Journal des Mines*, No. 92, p. 117, May, 1804.

**Dr. Hutton with cannon balls.** Fifteen years after this Dr. Hutton made many experiments at Woolwich with cannon balls by means of the pendulum.

**Count Rumford's improvement.** About the year 1778, Count Rumford improved this method of trial, and invented a very simple method of suspending the gun-barrel so that the recoil took place without the axis ceasing to be horizontal.

**Dr. Hutton's exp. are the most complete on the subject.** Lastly, Dr. Hutton resumed the subject, and made a number of experiments from 1783 to 1786, with much care, and at great expense, on both kinds of pendulum. These may be considered as forming the most complete and instructive treatise we have on experimental ballistics.

**Antoni's description of Mathey's machine.** We have not mentioned the labours of Antoni, but we must not pass over a machine described by him in his essay on gunpowder. This, which he says was invented by a mechanic named Mathey, consists of a horizontal circle, the centre of which is supported by the superior extremity of a vertical axis, and serves as a base to a cylindrical envelope of paper. A rotatory motion is given to this cylinder by means of a cord passing over a leading pulley; and the projectile being discharged horizontally, when the angular velocity of the machine is uniform, in a vertical plane in which the axis is found, pierces the cylinder in two points, the distance of the second of which from the diameter passing through the first measures the arc described by the machine during the passage of the projectile.

**Col. Grobert's newly invented machine described.** The machine recently invented by Col. Grobert is constructed as follows:

It consists of two at each extremity a pasteboard disk perpendicular to it, and fastened to it so that the whole may turn rapidly without deranging the respective positions of the parts.

It consists of two at each extremity a pasteboard disk perpendicular to it, and fastened to it so that the whole may turn rapidly without deranging the respective positions of the parts.

A rotatory motion is given to the two disks by means of a weight suspended to the end of a cord, which, after having passed over a pulley ten or twelve yards from the ground, is rolled upon a wheel and axle level with the disks. An endless chain, passing round the wheel and the rotatory axis of the disks, communicates to this axis the motion which the weight in its descent imparts to the wheel.

The advantages this machine possesses over Mathey's consist in the horizontal position of its axis, which admits the utmost degree of firmness and regularity in the position and motion of the

the disks : in the projectile not traversing a cylindrical surface; The projectile is fired through but two vertical planes, the extent and distance of which may both disks, and be considerable, and thus give very accurate measures : and the rotation prevents the second its being capable, which no other apparatus is, of measuring hole from being the velocities of balls of different sizes projected at different opposite that on elevations. the first paste-board.

All that is necessary in using this apparatus is to give a uniform angular velocity to the disks ; and to measure the instrument, the arc comprised between two planes passing through the axis of the disk, and one of them through the hole in one disk, the other through the hole in its opposite.

In the trials made, the motion became sensibly uniform, when the weight arrived nearly in the middle of the vertical space it had to traverse, as was found by twice measuring the uniform times of the third and fourth quarters of the descent, and afterwards comparing these times with the corresponding spaces passed through. An excellent stop-watch by Lewis Berthoud, and another by Breguet, were used for this purpose.

In most of the experiments the vertical space passed through by the weight was measured by the turns and parts of turns of the cord wound off in a given number of seconds, as in turns of the all respects most accurate and commodious.

To measure the arc a screen, or pasteboard, was fixed before each disk, a very little distance from it, and the hole in the first disk being brought opposite to the hole in its corresponding screen, a rod carried through the centre of these two holes and of the hole in the other screen which would be opposite them, must pierce the second disk in the plane of the hole in the first ; and the arc comprised between this point and the centre of the hole in the farther disk would measure the angle described by the apparatus while the ball was traversing the length of the axis.

It is obvious, that the fixed screens, which give the absolute direction of the path of the ball, afford the means of shewing to shew any defect of parallelism, if there be any, between this path and the axis on which the disks revolve.

The gun-barrel was fixed horizontally, parallel to the axis of the disks, and at such a distance, that the concussion of the air by the explosion could not affect the motion of the nearest disk.

The time supposed too short to allow a measurable arc.

But it did not prove so.

The fire-arms experimented with.

Formula for calculating the velocity.

One thing may naturally suggest itself, which is, that the time of the ball's passing from one disk to the other, through a space of three or four yards, must be less than  $\frac{1}{100}$  of a second; and it is difficult to conceive, that in so short a space the disk could describe an arc capable of being measured.

But this difficulty is easily solved by the fact. When the motion became uniform, the wheel and axle commonly made 0.833 of a turn in a second; and every turn of the wheel produced 7.875 turns of the axis of the disks, which consequently made 6.56 turns in a second. Thus a point on the disk three feet from the axis would move about 41 yards in a second, and in  $\frac{1}{100}$  of a second  $\frac{41}{6.56}$  of a yard, or nearly 15 inches, a length more than sufficient for the most accurate measurement.

The experiments were made with a soldier's firelock and a hussarman's carbine, the lengths of which in the bore were 3 ft. 8 in. and 2 ft. 5 in. The balls were accurately weighed, found to be on a medium 382 grains troy, and each was impelled by half its weight of powder.

The following formula was employed for calculating the velocity of the balls. Putting  $\pi$  for the semiperiphery, when radius is unity = 3.141;  $k$  for the ratio between the turns made by the wheel and axle and the arbor of the disks;  $t$  the time employed by the wheel and axle to make a number of turns  $n$ ;  $r$  the distance of the hole in the second disk from the centre;  $a$  the arc described by this hole while the ball passes from one disk to the other;  $b$  the distance between the disks; and  $V$  the velocity of the ball: we shall have the equation

$$V = \frac{2\pi n}{kt} \cdot \frac{r}{a} b.$$

Mean velocity with a carbine, 1269 f. per sec. with a musket, 1397.

The mean velocity deduced from ten experiments with the carbine was 1269 feet and a half in a second; that from the experiments with the musket, 1397 feet. These being in the ratio of 11 to 10 nearly, it would appear, that the length of the soldiers's firelock might be reduced without much diminishing its range\*: but there are other circumstances in a military view, by which the length of the weapon used by the infantry requires to be regulated.

\* The differences of the range are much less than those of the velocity. See Dr. Hutton.—T.

The commissioners made some experiments with half charges with  $\frac{1}{4}$  of powder or with powder only to the quantity of one fourth of the weight of the ball. In these the mean velocities were, for the fire-lock 829 feet, for the carbine  $822\frac{1}{2}$ . These velocities do not differ so much from each other, and considerably exceed the half of those given by the full charge, which may be ascribed chiefly perhaps to the more complete firing of the powder.

The commissioners were desirous likewise of making some experiments on the resistance of the air to the motion of the ball, the diameter of which was from 15 to 16 millemetres (5.8755 lines to 6.2672.) For this purpose the mouth of the gun-barrel, which at first was 7 f. 9 in. from the nearest fixed screen, was removed to the distance of 67 f. 9 in. In this situation the mean velocity of the musket-ball was 1127 f. instead of 1397, so that it was diminished nearly in the ratio of 42 to 31. The experiments of this kind however were few in number.

There is no doubt but the dimensions of Col. Grobert's apparatus might be enlarged, so as to adapt it to experiments with cannon balls; though it is not easy to say without trial what vantage. dimensions would be compatible with accuracy of experiment.

The Colonel likewise proposes an alteration in it, for measuring the velocity of projectiles at different elevations, as far as  $45^{\circ}$ . The following is his contrivance for this purpose. Each of the disks has a separate axis. The wheel and axle has a wheel at each end, with an endless chain, one turning the arbor of one disk, the other that of the other. Thus the rotatory motion imparted by the descending weight is communicated equally to both disks at the same time, the wheels and arbors being made exactly of corresponding dimensions. The stand of the disk farthest from the gun is moveable in a vertical direction, so that it may be raised to the necessary elevation; a few links being added to the endless chain for every different height. As the disk is raised indeed, it becomes inclined to the path of the ball; but as the greatest diminution that can take place in this way is in the ratio of about 7 to 5, a sufficient field is still left for pointing with precision.

**Additional machinery for counting time,**

To prevent any mistake from want of attention in the persons employed, Col. Grobert has added certain pieces of mechanism to his apparatus, by means of which the weight, when it has descended to a certain point, puts in motion a second pendulum to count the time, and a system of wheels and pinions connected with the wheel and axle to indicate the number of turns made by it. By similar contrivances it discharges the gun, and stops the pendulum and the counter of the turns at the proper time. These may occasionally be of use, but complicated machinery is always liable to get out of order, and it may be dispensed with here, if the observers be ever so little expert and attentive.

**The motion of the disks does not affect the path of the ball.**

It might be suspected, that the motion of the first disk would cause some deflection of the ball from its true path before it reached the second. To ascertain this, three screens were fixed at equal distances, the second and third being placed before the first and second disks respectively. Now it is obvious, that the hole in the third screen would not be in the same vertical plane with those made in the first and second, if any deviation took place.

**Experimental proof.**

A ball being fired through the apparatus thus arranged, a plumb line was suspended before the centre of the hole in the first screen, and the most accurate observation could not discover any deviation, but that the same line cut the centres of all the three holes. This experiment was several times repeated with the same event.

**This owing to the velocity.**

The fact no doubt is, that the extreme shortness of the time, (for the semidiameter of the ball is not the forty thousandth part of a second passing the disk) does not allow the disk sensibly to affect the path of the ball; much less can the ball have any effect on the motion of the disk.

It may not be amiss to observe, that the distance of the farthest screen being about twelve yards only, the inflexions observed by Robins in distances of a hundred yards were not likely to take place.

*Fact concerning the invisible Emission of Steam into the Air.*

W. N.

SOON after Mr. Giddy had mentioned to me the very remarkable and curious facts of which an account is given at page 1 of the present Number, I was engaged in the experiments on the simmering of water related at p. 216 of Vol. X. I then made an experiment which may perhaps in a small degree elucidate those phenomena. A small glass tube was stuck through a cork, and this was then pressed into the neck of the retort in which water was boiling over the lamp. The steam was emitted through this smaller aperture in a visible jet of upwards of a foot in length. But when a candle was held with its flame immediately beneath the end of the tube, the jet became perfectly invisible. To determine whether the water might be decomposed, or the steam simply expanded so far as to be absorbed by the air, or if condensed to form a vapour too thin to be perceived, I suffered the hot invisible current which had passed through the candle, to pass through a larger glass tube. In this case visible steam issued plentifully from the farther end: Hence, I am disposed to judge that the large tube having kept the very hot steam together and cooled it so as to render it visible again, there was little if any decomposition of the water. But at the same time, when we consider the disappearance of the dense smoke in Mr. Giddy's experiment, there seems to be great reason to think that the charcoal was oxygenated and gazified. If so, the products must have been expanded and invisible steam, hydrogen and carbonic acid. By collecting the products in an experiment of this kind, these conjectures will either be verified or refuted. If the former, we shall have the decomposition of water and oxygenation of carbon at a lower temperature than has hitherto been shewn or expected.

Perhaps some part may have been changed.

## XI.

*Experiments made with the Water blowing Machines of the Iron Works of Poullanouen; by Citizens BRAUNIER and GALLOIS, Mine-Engineers\*.*

The experiments made to show the effects of a blowing machine.

OUR object was to ascertain the differences in density of the air within a blowing machine, under the various circumstances by which it might be affected; and at the same time, we endeavoured to find what may be the most advantageous mode of constructing the machine, to produce the greatest effect with the least expenditure of water.

Former accounts are obscure. One of the chief causes of the doubts that have arisen respecting the suppression, or retaining of certain arrangements in the construction, was the omitting to describe the machines, the experiments with which have been compared. We shall therefore previously notice the principal distinctions that may be made between these machines, from the manner in which their effect is produced.

Two kinds of water blowing engines, as the air is received at top, or from the side.

Dr. Lewis observes, that there are two general methods of causing the air to be conveyed by the water in the blowing machines. In the first, the water receives the air by the summit of the machine; in the second it receives it by lateral apertures: and he lays it down as a principle, that those circumstances, which promote the effect in the one case, are detrimental to it in the other.

General observations of Dr. Lewis. The engine is an upright pipe through which a shower of water and air descended.

He observed further, that if the water be at rest in the funnel of the machine, (see Plate III. Fig. 2.) and afterward have liberty to run off, it carries little or no air with it; that if the water have a gyratory motion in the funnel, it carries down a considerable quantity; and that if it fall from a certain height, so as to have been greatly divided, it carries still more: that if the water flow through a pipe with lateral apertures, it receives air through these apertures, even when its motion is slow: that if the pipe be of equal diameter throughout, the quantity of air thus received is inconsiderable;

Lateral apertures preferable for admitting the air. but if the diameter be diminished to a certain degree at the part where the apertures are made, the quantity of air is greater than could have been introduced through the funnel

\* Translated from the *Journal des Mines*, No. 91.

without

without any lateral openings to the air: lastly he observes, that air conveyed downward from the top of the tube, or the funnel, prevents the introduction of the fresh air by the lateral apertures, which in this case, instead of receiving more air, let that which has been already introduced escape.

Lewis concludes, that the two methods by which air may be made to descend with a stream of water, ought not to be united in one machine; and that the machine constructed with a pipe, a funnel, and apertures to let the air enter around or below the throat, produces the most powerful effect.

The machine on which we made our experiments was of the machine of Pillaouen de-  
the construction which Dr. Lewis has deemed most advantage-  
ous. See Fig 2. scib. a.

The height of the fall, taken from the bottom of the channel that conveys the water to the upper part of the barrel B, is Height of the fall.  
21 feet 6 inches.

The height of the funnel, from the bottom of the same channel to the throat x, is seven feet. This funnel is of the shape of a frustum of an inverted cone, the larger diameter of which is 12 inches, the smaller four. The remainder of the tube down to the barrel, is a cylinder eight inches in diameter.

The plank N, 12 or 13 inches wide, is fixed one foot below the head of the barrel. The barrel is six feet high.

The water issues out of the barrel by the triangular apertures t t t, and is conveyed away to a drain by the channel M, the bottom of which is four feet higher than that of the barrel.

The air compressed by the external water, the level of which, as will soon be proved, is from 27 to 30 inches above that of the water in the barrel, escapes through the tube P, at top, which is a hollow cylinder five inches in diameter.

This tube P, called also the air-pipe, terminates in a conical nozzle, having an aperture of two inches only.

Immediately below the throat x, are four air-holes y y.

This being premised, we proceed to the instrument employed by us for determining the density of the air in the machines.

It was invented by Citizen Vergnies Bouilhère, proprietor of the iron works at Vic-Delfos, in the <sup>one</sup> <sup>front</sup> <sup>city</sup> <sup>of</sup> <sup>the</sup> <sup>county</sup> <sup>at</sup> <sup>Gave</sup> <sup>turning</sup> <sup>the</sup> <sup>c-devant</sup> <sup>at</sup>.

county of Foix, and is a particular kind of barometer, to which the name of water anemometer has been given. See Fig. 6.

It is a short barometer gage inserted, the fluid being water.

It is composed, 1st. of a cylinder A; 2d. of a tube c, bent twice, the lower extremity of which is slightly conical, and terminates about two inches below the bottom of the cylinder; 3d. of a graduated tube d inserted in a vertical position into the cylinder, and reaching below the level n of the water contained in it.

The tube c being inserted into an auger hole made in the side of the blowing machine, and stopping that hole closely, the internal compressed air communicates with the water contained in the anemometer, presses upon it, and in proportion to its density raises to a less or greater height in the graduated tube.

The cylinder A and the tube c are of tin. The lower part of the tube d to the height of nine inches is of the same material, to which is fitted a glass tube about 36 inches long.

The cylinder A is four inches high and as many in diameter. The greatest diameter of the curved tube is half an inch, the smallest, at the extremity, a third of an inch. On observing however, that the size of this opening contributed to increase the extent of the oscillations in the graduated tube, we endeavoured to diminish it as much as possible. For this purpose we closed the lower part of the tube c with sealing wax, in which we afterward made a very small aperture by passing a heated needle through it.

The tube d was divided by a scale of inches, beginning from the surface of the water contained in the cylinder \*.

#### ACCOUNT OF THE EXPERIMENTS.

Experiments with the blowing machine.

#### 1. Experiments relative to the Expenditure of Water, and the Quantity of Air disengaged.

The blowing machine No. 1, see the horizontal projection, Fig. 1. to which for the sake of clearness we shall refer our different experiments, served for the trial. It was placed in a T, opposite the machine No. 2, destined for the same pur-

\* The great difference between the diameter of the tube d, and that of the cylinder A allows the level n to be considered as constant.

pose.

pose. The afflux of water into each was regulated by means of the hatches *a* and *b*, and the distant floodgate *Q*, placed in the principal channel *D*. See the plan Fig. 1. Plate .

The thermometer was placed in *o*, Fig. 2, in the direction of the vertical tube *P* protracted. The hatch placed in *b* was let down, so as to prevent the passage of the water that way. The hatch placed in *a* was raised, and the flow of water regulated by means of the floodgate *Q*. This flow we varied, till we found the water in the graduated tube raised as high as could be effected without any other change of circumstance. When we were certain we had attained this point, and that no variation in the quantity of water flowing off took place, we made the following observations.

1. The mean depth of the water in *C*, in the little channel, Observations just before the *T*, was 15 inches 6 lines.
2. The mean depth of the water in the great channel, was 18 inches 9 lines.
3. The water rose to 26 inches in the graduated tube. The oscillations varied between 25 and 27 inches, but seldom reached the latter height.
4. The velocity of the water in the great channel having been observed, the following data were obtained.

Examined by means of simple floaters of paper, on an extent of 24 feet, we had,

- 1st. The space passed through in two minutes = 61 feet, 8 inches, 6 lines.
- 2d. The space passed through in four minutes = 120 feet, 6 inches.

The same velocity examined with cork floats, supporting little balls of wax, the weight of which was augmented by bits of lead, so that they swam in the middle of the stream water, with a gravity little exceeding that of water, we had for a mean of the space passed in two minutes, 63 feet, 7 inches, 4 lines.

If we compare these different results, we shall find, that the mean velocity of the water may be estimated at 30 feet, 11 inches, 1 line, a minute: but as it appears to us, that the results afforded by the cork floats must approach nearest the truth, we will pay no regard to the quantities before obtained, and estimate the mean velocity of the water in the greater channel, at 31 feet, 9 inches, 8 lines, a minute.

Consumption of water.

Now the breadth of the channel employed is 3 feet, inches, and we observed, that the current, the velocity of which we have given, is 18 inches 9 lines deep. Hence we may conclude, that the consumption of water by the machine, under the circumstances above mentioned, is 173 cubic feet in a minute, the height of the column of water in the instrument being 26 inches.

Quantity of air emitted.

From the method described in the Hydrodynamics of Bossut, we calculated the quantity of air which this mass of water causes to issue from the machine in a given time. This quantity of air was found to be 7.35 cubic feet in a second, or 441 in minute \*.

### *II. Experiments on the Effect of the Air-Holes.*

Effect of the air-holes ascertained by experiment.

1. On stopping the four air-holes, the water in the tube of the instrument descended to nine inches, and oscillated very little. The efflux of the water from the machine acquired a velocity sufficient to diminish the depth of the water in the little channel C, Fig. 1 and 2, near the T, six inches.

2. One of the air-holes being opened, the water in the tube oscillated between 22 and 24 inches. The mean = 23 inches.

3. A second air-hole being opened, the mean height of the water in the tube was 25 inches.

4. A third air-hole being opened, the columns of water in the tube rose to its former height of 26 inches.

5. The fourth hole being opened, no perceptible alteration in the instrument took place, which proves, that this hole has no effect on the machine.

### *III. Experiments on the Use of Crofts placed at the superior Orifice of the Machine.*

The crofts  
bars in the top  
of the tube be  
advantageous.

Some iron-masters are accustomed to place two round bars in the form of a croft at the upper orifice of the funnel of the machine. These they imagine increase the effect of the machine by dividing the water at the moment of its fall.

Cylindrical bellows of Namur give more air with less water.

\* If these results be compared with those of the cylindrical bellows of the country of Namur, described by Cit. Bailbet, in No. 16, of the Journal des Mines, it will appear, that, to give out an equal quantity of air, the quantity of water expended by the blowing machines, with a fall more than twice its height, is nearly double that employed to move the cylindrical bellows.

To judge of this in the case before us, we fitted in one of these crosses, all the other circumstances remaining as above, and then observed the progress of the instrument.

The column of water in the tube frequently descended to 24 inches, and seldom rose to 26: whence we may estimate the effect, the mean height, which before was 26 inches, only 21 $\frac{1}{2}$ .

Now this difference occasions a diminution of velocity in the efflux of the air, and consequently shews the faultiness of this method under the circumstances here mentioned.

#### *IV. Experiments on the Effect of Hatches placed near the Orifice of the Machine.*

The hatch *a* Fig. 1. was replaced in the grooves adapted to the channel. We altered its height from the bottom of the channel, observing the movements of the anemometer, in order to find the position most favourable for the effect of the machine.

The mean height of the column of water in the tube never exceeded 28 inches, the elevation of the lower part of the hatch above the bottom of the channel, being then five inches one line; and it is remarkable, that the difference of a single line in this elevation lowered the water in the tube considerably.

#### *V. Experiments on the Crosses when the Hatch is used.*

The hatch being placed as has just been said, we fitted the crosses again at the superior aperture of the funnel, when the water in the tube of the anemometer sunk. We then varied the height of the hatch above the bottom of the channel, observing the progress of the instrument, to determine the most advantageous position for it under the present circumstances.

The elevation of five inches eight lines was now found the most favourable to the effect. With this the water oscillated in the tube between 28 and 30 inches, most frequently reaching the latter height, which we could never bring it to exceed, whatever changes we made in the arrangement of the parts that compose the machine.

If we compare the situation of the hatch before the addition of the crosses, with that which is most suitable in the case before us, we find an increase of seven lines in the height

## WATER BLOWING MACHINE.

from the bottom of the channel: now this addition to the height considerably increases the quantity of water expended by the machine.

*Conclusions from these Experiments.*

General conclusions. The engine by 173 cubic feet falling through 21 feet, drove out 441 cubic feet of air in a minute, under a pressure of .6 inches of water or nearly two inches of mercury; which is not quite one pound per square inch.

(A.) Under the circumstances related in the first set of experiments.

1. The expenditure of water for the blowing machine with which they were made was 173 cubic feet in a minute.

2. The air emitted from the aperture of the nozzle, being two inches in diameter, when the anemometer was at 26 inches, was 441 cubic feet in a minute.

(B.) Of the four air-holes in the machine, three only contribute to the effect produced.

(C.) The hatch placed near the orifice of the machine increased its effect, when the lower part of it was raised five inches one line above the bottom of the channel to which it was fitted.

(D.) A cross placed at the upper orifice of the machine diminishes its effect when the hatch is taken away; on the contrary they increase it, if the hatch be so placed, as to be five inches eight lines above the bottom of the channel, an elevation greater than that mentioned in the preceding paragraph (C.) and which increases the expenditure of water.

From these results it may be inferred, that the cross should not be used in several cases, where the quantity of water with which the machine is supplied, is confined within certain limits.

## ANNOTATION. W. N.

The water blowing engine further explained.

The blowing engine described in the preceding memoir acts upon the principle of the lateral adhesion of fluids, upon which Venturi has so ably written, in a treatise given entire in our Quarto Series of this Journal, and separately published afterwards by Taylor in Holborn. The shower of water in its descent through the vertical pipe carries down a mass of air along with it, in the same manner as a shower of rain on the flat surface of the sea produces that temporary blast of wind,

which seamen term a squall, and is sufficiently violent to carry away the masts of a ship, if the sails be not reduced in time.

It is evident that this engine possesses the desirable qualities of cheapness and simplicity; and Lewis who has written somewhat ~~fully~~ upon it, in his Philosophical Commerce of Arts, from experiments of his own, asserts, that it requires much less water for working it than any other kind of bellows in use. I have no doubt but that many occasions must offer in which it would be beneficial; but whether its expence of water be comparatively small, and its power in any case equal to the supply of our smelting furnaces, may be deserving of more enquiry.

In the excellent paper of Mr. Roebuck on the Devon iron Numerical works, inserted in the fifth Volume of the Edinburgh Transactions, and also in the Quarto Series of this Journal, there are some numerical facts respecting the blast afforded to iron furnaces by iron cylinder bellows worked by the steam engine; and as they agree very well with others given in my Chemical Dictionary, under the article *Trompe*, I will state them in this place. Mr. Roebuck affirms, that one iron furnace was excited by a blowing cylinder, which gave 155 cubic feet of air 16 times per minute, which numbers give a product of 2480 cubic feet. This is  $5\frac{1}{2}$  times the quantity emitted by the blowing engine in the text. The steam engine was estimated to act by a pressure of 13032 lbs. answering to  $2\frac{1}{4}$  lbs. on the square inch of the air piston, and this multiplied by four feet eight inches, the length of stroke, and by 16, the number of strokes, gives 975296, or the weight multiplied by its fall in feet.

Now the machine in the text was worked by 173 cubic feet, or 10812 lbs. of water falling through 21 feet, which gives a product of 227052, or more than one fourth of the first mover of the steam engine blast, instead of one fifth and a half. The blowing engine therefore consumed more water by one fourth than would have been required to produce its effect, according to what was done by the steam engine. But the steam engine drove out its air under a reaction of between five and six inches of mercury in the gage; a velocity which being more than Mr. Roebuck found necessary, was a disadvantageous waste of power. The velocity of the water blowing engine produced by its pressure of two inches, is most probably too small; and if so, the multiplication of these

statement by  
Mr. Roebuck,  
of a steam engine in  
affording a blast  
of air,

compared with  
the water blow-  
ing engine.

The steam  
engine has more  
power.  
These

these engines would not be adviseable, even if Lewis had been in the right in supposing them to save water. These rough computations, or rather estimates, are sufficiently near for data so loose as those upon which we have operated; and they appear to shew that the principal, and perhaps the only recommendation of the water engines is, that many of them may be made and applied at a small charge, in situations where water with a proper fall is plentifully to be had.

## XII.

*A Method of rendering the long and short Vibrations of a Balance, governed by a spiral Spring, precisely equal in Duration. By Mr. CHARLES YOUNG. In a Letter from the Inventor.*

To Mr. NICHOLSON.

SIR

No explanation has been given why the long and short vibrations of a balance are different.

I HAVE lately tried many experiments upon springs, with a view to obtain some knowledge of the causes which govern an effect that is very troublesome to all makers of chronometers; namely, that the vibrations of the balance through short arcs, consisting of perhaps ninety degrees, are in some instruments performed in longer, and in others in shorter times than those long arcs, such as of four hundred. It is certain that no satisfactory reasons have been given, either in England or in France, to show how this irregularity is produced.

A balance suspended by a straight wire had its long and short vibrations equal.

I made a piece of brass to serve as a large watch balance, and suspended it by a bit of spring wire, on which it could vibrate as an axis, then having turned it four or five times, I left it to regain its natural position\*. It performed all its

\* This method of suspension has been used for philosophical purposes, by Mr. Mitchell, (see Priestley's Optics,) by Mr. Cavendish, (see Philos. Transf. and also this Journal quarto II. 446.) by Mr. Coulomb, in his numerous experiments on Electricity and Magnetism; and by Mr. Berthoud, in his Time Piece, No. 24. See his *Treatise de la Mesure du Temps*, p. 50. It does not appear that this spring has yet been used by itself in time pieces. N.

" oscillations

oscillations precisely in equal times, whatever was their extent, whether they consisted of thirty degrees, or of three thousand. It therefore returned to the place at which it was at rest with velocity exactly proportioned to the forces employed to remove it. From this experiment I concluded, that the balance spring of a watch is not in a situation to exert this natural quality, but that the distortion into which it is thrown, is such as destroy this valuable property of isochronism.

The principal circumstance by which the spiral balance spring appears to me to be cramped, and prevented from operating by its natural action throughout, is, that the outer extremity is fixed by the stud, so that it cannot expand and contract in its coils every where alike, as it ought to do. To remedy this, I attached the stud to a straight spring, lying in the direction of the tangent of the spiral, continued from that extremity. This spring by its easy action allows the spiral to approach the centre, and retire from it with great regularity; and, what is most material, it can with certainty be reduced to such a strength, that the long and short vibrations of the balance will prove perfectly equal when this adjustment is made. For upon the strength of this short spring depends the freedom with which the axis of the balance is enveloped by that spring which regulates its motion. The spring stud affords a good banking; for the banking pin on the balance may be easily placed so as to strike upon the end of the stud in the case of extreme vibration.

I am, Sir,

Your's most respectfully,

CHARLES YOUNG.

*Wood Street, Aug. 23, 1805.*

## SCIENTIFIC NEWS.

*Composition of Muriatic acid.*

**Letter on the composition of muriatic acid.**

**Water decomposed by galvanism shewed**

**—that muriatic acid is an oxide of hydrogen.**

**Some account of the experiment.**

**Water deprived of oxygen first became acid;**

**—and then appeared to have dissolved part of the gold wire.**

**I**N the third number of the Edinburgh Medical and Surgical Journal, published July 1 last, is the translation of a letter forwarded to the editors of that work by the celebrated Fabroni. It bears date from Pisa, May 9, 1805, and is written by Dr. Francisco Pacchioni, professor of natural philosophy in the university of that city, to Sig. Lorenzo Pignotti.

After some prefatory observations, the writer announces that he has succeeded by galvanism in obtaining satisfactory evidence of the nature of the constituent principles of muriatic acid. He expresses his confidence that the simplicity of his apparatus and means have secured him against illusion; but for want of time he forbears to relate the whole series of his experiments. His results are,

1. Muriatic acid is an oxide of hydrogen. 2. In the oxygenated muriatic acid and therefore, *a fortiori*, in muriatic acid there is a much less proportion of oxygen than in water. 3. Hydrogen may have very many and different degrees of oxidation.

The author informs us that having, by accurate experiments, ascertained the true theory of galvanism, he readily discovered a very simple and exact apparatus, in which he could distinctly perceive the changes which happen to water, which, from the continued action of the galvanic pile, is constantly losing its oxygen at the surface of a wire of very pure gold immersed in it.

With this apparatus, which I conjecture must have been the same as that of Davy, in which the oxygen and hydrogen were given off in separate vessels of water, he observed that pure oxygen was emitted from the gold wire, that the water became acid, and when by proceeding in the operation until the residual fluid occupied about half the capacity of the receiver (that is, I presume, when half the fluid in one of the vessels had disappeared) the remainder was found to be of an orange colour, more deep the less quantity of fluid. It resembled a solution of gold. From the lower orifice of the vessel, which was closed with a piece of taffetas and then with double bladder, a smell was emitted of oxygenated muriatic acid. The gold wire appeared corroded. The bit of taffetas which

which had been in contact with the coloured fluid had undergone an action which rendered it easily to be torn. Round the edges of the vessel on the bladder there was a deep purple ring and within that a circular space rendered colourless or white. A drop of the fluid itself tinged the skin of the hand after some hours, of a beautiful rose colour.

The same liquid, possessing constantly the same qualities, was obtained in various repetitions of the experiment. It was fluid. It contained muriatic acid. It was formed by ammonia placed near it. It threw down a curdy precipitate from nitrate of silver, which the author concludes to have been the muriate of that metal; and from the whole of the facts he deduces the results first enumerated at the beginning of this abstract, respecting the composition of muriatic acid from water by depriving it of part of its oxygen. He promises to treat of the other oxides of hydrogen in a memoir shortly to appear.

The origin and nature of the muriatic acid being thus, as the author observes, determined, there is no longer any mystery in its formation, nor in that of the muriatic salts in the vast extent of the ocean.

The editors of the respectable Journal, from which I have Acid and alkali made this extract take notice of the early discovery of Cruickshank (published by him in our quarto series for 1801) that in 1801 to be formed by galvanism, ascribed to the formation of nitrous acid and ammonia; and they also quote the discovery of muriatic acid being formed by the galvanic action by Mr. Peele of Cambridge, which was announced in Mr. Tilloch's Philosophical Magazine a few days before Professor Pacchioni's letter was published at Pisa. Mr. Peele's letter bears date April 23, 1805. He took a pint of soda, distilled water and decomposed half of it by means of galvanism; the other half, being then evaporated, left a small quantity of muriate of soda or common salt. Great attention had been paid to the purity of the water; and upon a careful repetition the same result was again had. In a postscript he mentions that a friend of his had tried the experiment and succeeded in the same manner.

*Literary and Philosophical Society of Newcastle upon Tyne.*

**Twelfth report  
of the Newcastle  
Lit. and Phil.  
Society.**

THE Literary and Philosophical Society of Newcastle-upon-Tyne have published their twelfth year's report. The spirited union of literature, science and practical research continues to form the character of their proceedings. Their library increases no less in value than in magnitude, and they have liberally resolved "that the subscribers to the public library at North Shields (and to other similar institutions which " shall afford an equal accommodation to the members of the " Newcastle Society) shall be admitted to the rooms without " introduction or producing to the librarian a certificate of " their being members of such institutions." I will not suppose that any of my readers will consider this information as merely local. The advantages of provincial societies of estimable and well informed men is of high national importance, and it cannot but be of general interest that such enlightened proceedings as are adopted in one part of the kingdom should be known and imitated in every other quarter, where similar circumstances may render them desirable.

**Blasting rocks in  
Mr. Jeffop's  
method,**

I have much pleasure in adding the testimony of Northumberland in favour of the improvement in blasting rocks, which Mr. Jeffop communicated last December, through the channel of our Journal.

**—tried with  
success in North-  
umberland.**

At \* the meeting in April, 1803, Mr. Fogget of Sheriff-Hill reported, that the new mode of blasting with sand, described in the Philos. Journal had been tried by him, and that, contrary to his expectation, it had answered every purpose of the old mode, with a considerable saving of powder, and of more than one-third of the labour, and with an entire freedom from risk.

At the meeting in May, Mr. Fogget presented a section of two holes drilled and prepared for blasting according to the new method: One perpendicular, in which the charge of powder being introduced and the communication-straw placed, the remainder of the hole is filled up with fine dry sand: the other a horizontal or ascending hole; in which the powder and sand, being made up into a cartridge, is in the act of being thrust up to the farthest extremity of the hole, by a blunt-pointed pricker put in by the side of the communication straw.

\* Report, page 5..

At the meeting in June an account was communicated by Mr. Thornhill of an accident having happened in Gateshead-Park colliery, by which one man lost his life and another had the charge been severely wounded, in consequence of the powder having taken fire in the common mode of stemming, or ramming down the charge with fragments of stone. A case was also cited by Mr. Horn of a person who had lately been brought from Alston Moor with his skull fractured by a similar explosion.

---

*New Process for Steeping Hemp.*

THE new process of M. Bralle for steeping hemp, which <sup>Steeping of</sup> ~~is~~ the advantage of saving time, capital, and the health of <sup>hemp.</sup> numerous individuals, and of which an account was given at page 86 of our last volume, has been repeated in one of the provinces of France, to the entire satisfaction of the inhabitants, who might be supposed the least inclined to deviate from their accustomed habits. The staple was found to be excellent, and of a superior strength and quality when spun into thread, and also after it had passed the loom in the form of cloth.

---

*Medical Theatre, St. Bartholomew's Hospital.*

THE following courses of Lectures will be delivered at this theatre during the ensuing winter.

On the theory and practice of medicine, by Dr. Roberts and Dr. Powell.

On anatomy and physiology, by Mr. Abernethy.

On the theory and practice of surgery, by Mr. Abernethy.

On comparative anatomy and physiology, by Mr. Macartney.

On chemistry, by Dr. Edwards.

On the *materia medica*, by Dr. Powell.

Anatomical demonstrations and practical anatomy, by Mr. Lawrence.

The anatomical lectures will begin on Tuesday, October 1st, at two o'clock, and the other lectures on the succeeding days of the same week.

Further particulars may be learned by applying to Mr. Nicholson, in the apothecary's shop, St. Bartholomew's hospital.

*Medical Institution.*

AN institution has been lately established in London for the purpose of promoting a liberal and useful intercourse among the different branches of the medical profession, and of affording a centre for the reception of communications, and for the formation of a select and extensive professional library. It is called the *Medical and Chirurgical Society of London*, and it comprises a considerable number of professional men of the first character. The meetings (which will commence in October) will be held at the Society's apartments, Verulam-buildings, Gray's-Inn, where any communications, or donations of books are requested to be sent, directed to the secretaries.

The following is a list of the officers and council for the present year.

*PRESIDENT*, W.M. SAUNDERS, M.D. F.R.S.

*John Abernethy, Esq. F.R.S. Vice-Pres.*

*Charles Rochemont Aikin, Esq. Sec.*

*Wm. Babington, M.D. F.R.S. Vice-Pres.*

*Matthew Baillie, M.D. F.R.S.*

*Thos. Bateman, M.D. F.L.S.*

*Gilbert Blane, M.D. F.R.S.*

*Sir Wm. Blizzard, F.R.S. Vice-Pres.*

*John Cooke, M.D. F.A.S. Vice-Pres.*

*Astley Cooper, Esq. F.R.S. Treas.*

*James Curry, M.D. F.A.S.*

*Sir Walter Farquhar, Bart. M.D.*

*Thompson Forster, Esq.*

*Algernon Frampton, M.D.*

*John Heaviside, Esq. F.R.S.*

*Alex. Murcet, M.D. For. Sec.*

*David Pitcairne, M.D. F.R.S.*

*Hen. Revell Reynolds, M.D. F.R.S.*

*H. Leigh Thomas, Esq.*

*James Wilson, Esq. F.R.S.*

*John Yelloly, M.D. Sec.*

*Properties of blued Steel not generally known.*

IN making springs of steel the metal is drawn or hammered <sup>Method of making springs.</sup> out and fashioned to the desired figure. It is then hardened by ignition to a low red heat and plunging it in water, which renders it quite brittle. And lastly, it is tempered either by Hardening, blazing or blueing. The operation of blazing consists in <sup>blazing and blueing.</sup> smearing the article with oil or fat, and then heating it till thick vapours are emitted and burn off with a blaze. I suppose this temperature to be nearly the same as that of boiling mercury, which is generally reckoned to be at the 600° of Fahrenheit, though, for reasons I shall in future mention, I think this point requires to be examined. The operation of blueing consists in first brightening the surface of the steel, and then exposing it to the regulated heat of a plate of metal or a charcoal fire, or the flame of a lamp until the surface acquires a blue colour by oxidation. The remarkable facts which I have here to present to the notice of philosophers are that Mr. Stodart assures me that he has found the spring or elasticity of restored by bluing again. the steel to be greatly impaired by taking off the blue with sand paper or otherwise; and, what is still more striking, that it may be restored again by the bluing process without any previous hardening or other additional treatment.

Mr. Hardy, who is meritoriously known as a skilful artist,\* Saw makers assured me some time ago that the saw-makers first harden their plates in the usual manner, in which state they are more or less contorted or warped, and are brittle;—that they then blaze them; which process deprives them of all springiness, so by bluing. that they may be bended and hammered quite flat, which is a delicate part of the art of saw-making;—and that they blue them on an hot iron which renders them stiff and springy without altering the flatness of their surface. Mr. H. finds that soft steel blued. unhardened steel may be rendered more elastic by blueing, and Hard steel expands more by that hard steel is more expansible by heat than soft. heat.

It is very difficult to reason or even to conjecture upon these facts. They certainly deserve to be verified by a direct process of examination, which I intend to make, and shall state the results in our next number. N.

\* See his banking for time pieces in our XI. Vol. page 114.

*Preservation of Succulent Plants.*

Whether the fact be generally in possession of the collectors of plants I know not, but it will certainly be instructive to many readers to be informed that green succulent plants are much better preserved after a momentary immersion in boiling water than otherwise. This treatment, which I am told is adopted for the economical preservation of cabbage and other plants which are dried for keeping, destroys the vegetable life at once, and seems to prevent an after process of decay or mortification, by which the plant would have been more considerably changed, if it had not been so suddenly killed.

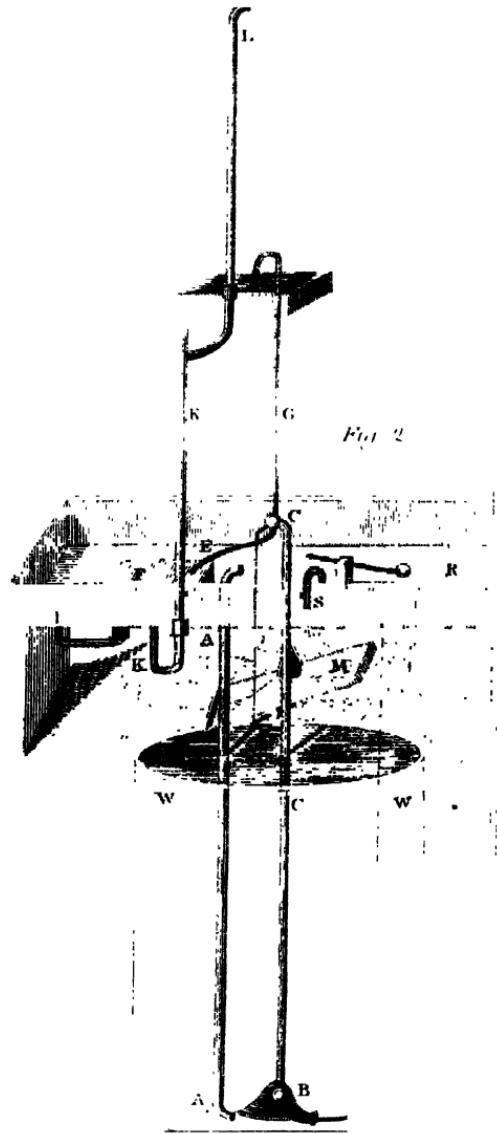
---

*Corrections to the 11th Volume.*

P. 159, l. 2, area r. era.—l. 21, Agy r. Agy.—1.36,  $q \times p - 2n$   
r. ~~q + p - 2n~~.—l. 12, for r. of.—l. 28, put a comma before that.—p. 236, i. 20 from the bottom, after the word *preserved*  
*as add as perfect as possible, but the press recommended by Dr.*  
*Withering does not appear calculated, &c.*—

Dr. Bostock's essay upon animal fluids which was communicated by the author and inserted in our last number, appeared also in the third number of the Edinburgh Medical and Surgical Journal. This by a casual omission of the friend who forwarded me manuscript was not intimated to me until several days after the paper came to hand.

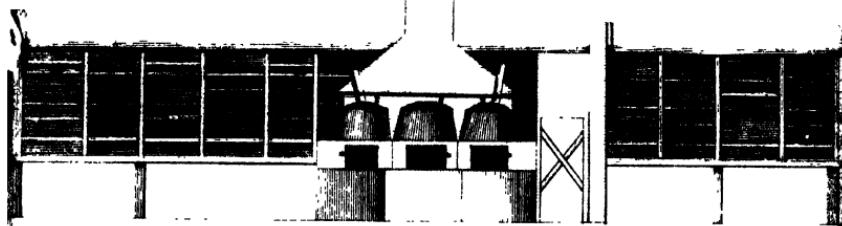
Comparative study of the life-histories of two species.



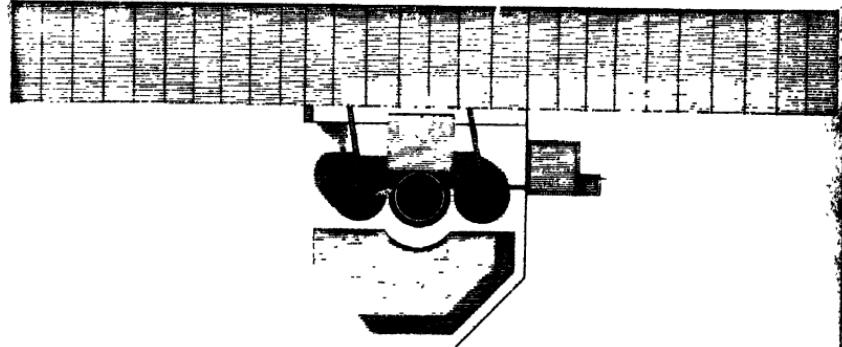


*Burnace for bending Wood.*

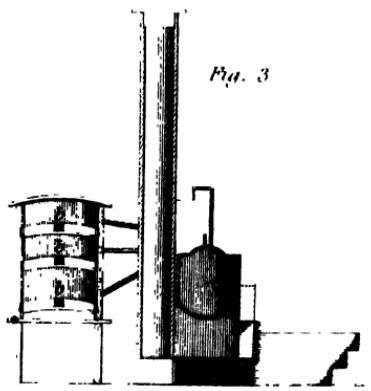
*Fig. 1.*



*Fig. 2*



*Fig. 3*

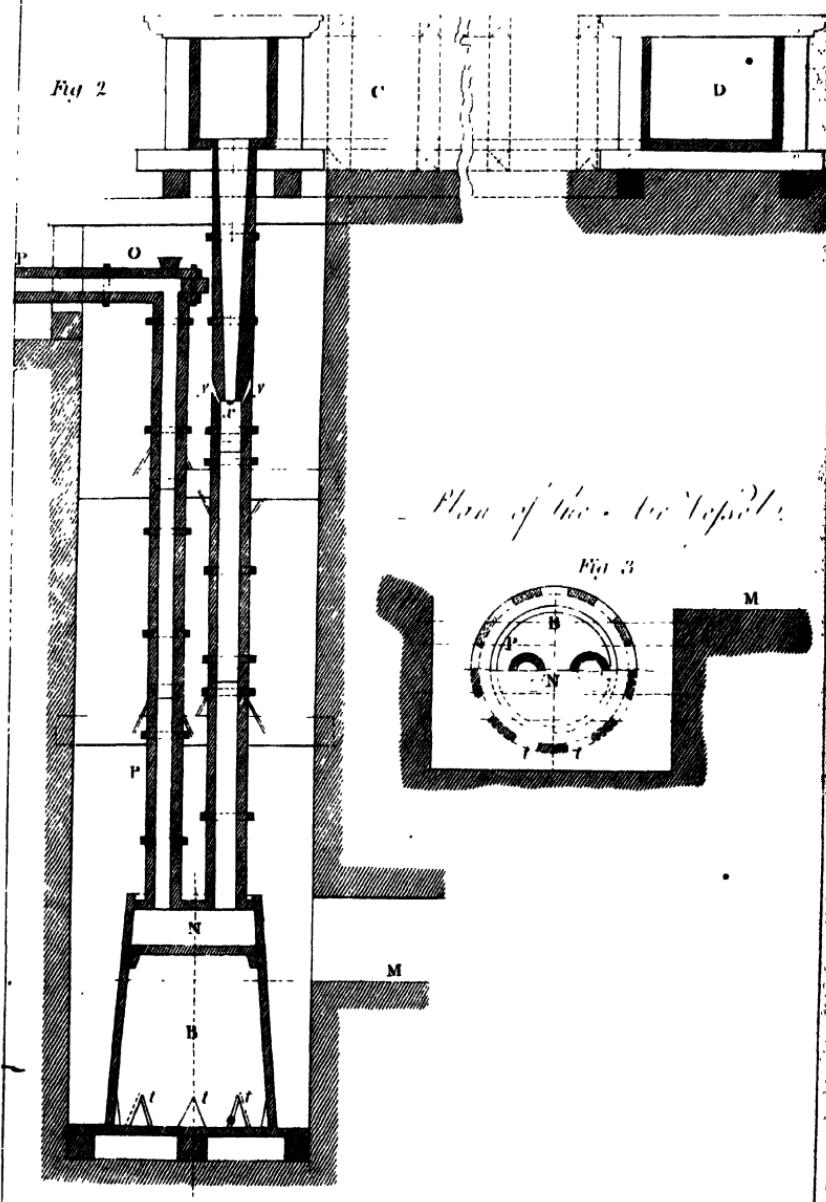




Blowing Engine by the fall of Water at - Pauillanca

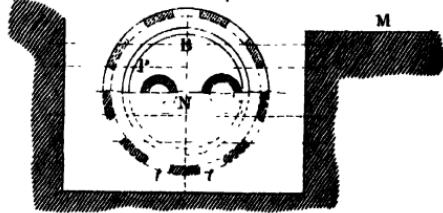
Projct on the line II.

Fig. 2



Plan of the - by Projct.

Fig. 3





(Plan of the Water Works)

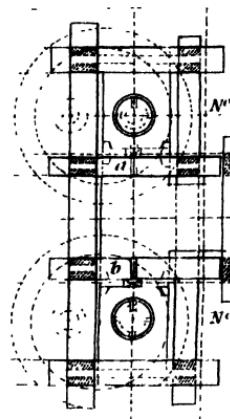


Fig. 1

N° 1  
N° 2

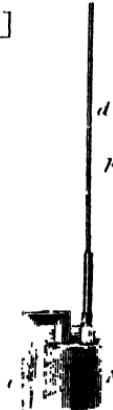


Fig. 6

d

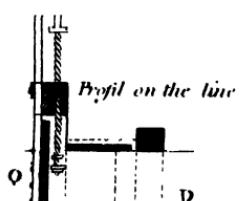
A

B

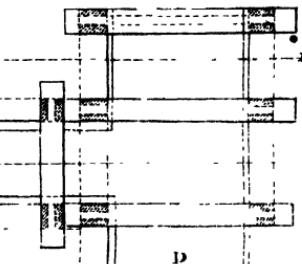
2 Meters  
6 Feet

Fig. 5

Profile on the line 22



Q D



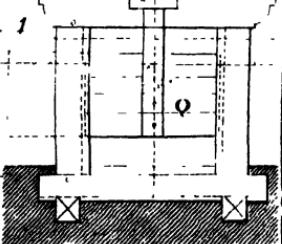
D

E

C

Elevation on the line 43.

Fig. 4



C

E



---

A  
JOURNAL  
OF  
NATURAL PHILOSOPHY, CHEMISTRY,  
AND  
THE ARTS.

---

*OCTOBER, 1805.*

---

ARTICLE I.

*Experimental Investigations concerning Heat. By BENJAMIN COUNT OF RUMFORD, V. P. R. S. Foreign Associate of the National Institute of France, &c. &c. Received from the Author.*

To Mr. NICHOLSON.

DEAR SIR,

Munich, August 29, 1805.

HAVING learned by a letter which I received this day from England, that you have published in your Journal of Natural Philosophy the memoir I sent you on the temperature at which the density of water is a maximum, I take the liberty to send you herewith inclosed three memoirs on heat, which are destined to appear in the next volume of the publications of the first class of the National Institute.—Three other memoirs of mine will appear in that volume, but as they contain little that would be new to you, I do not send them to you.

I continue my researches on heat, and have lately made several new and very interesting experiments, the results of which it is my intention to communicate to you, as soon as I shall have completed the particular course of experiments in which I am now engaged.

I am, Dear Sir, with much esteem,

Your most obedient servant,

RUMFORD.

VOL. XII.—OCTOBER, 1805.

F

Sect.

SECT. I. *Short Account of a new Experiment on Heat.*

I have lately made a new experiment, the result of which appears to me sufficiently interesting to deserve the attention of the class.

**Ques.** Whether the heating and cooling of polished and of blackened bodies follow the same law in small closed spaces as in spaces more enlarged?

Having found by experiments often repeated that metallic bodies exposed in the free air of a large apartment are much more speedily heated and cooled when their surfaces have been blackened (over the flame of a candle for example) than when they are clean and polished; I was curious to know whether the same phenomena would take place when, instead of exposing these bodies in the open air, they should be placed in close metallic vessels surrounded by a certain thickness of included air, and these vessels should be then plunged in a large mass of hot or cold water. In order to clear up this important point, I made the following experiment:

A cylindrical vessel of thin brass was suspended in the middle of a larger vessel, so as to leave a thin interval of air between them.

A cylindrical vessel of brass, three inches in diameter and four inches long was enclosed in another larger cylindrical vessel, in the centre of which it was suspended by its neck, so as to touch it in no other part, leaving on all sides an interval of one inch between the vessels.

The external vessel as well as the smaller one included within it is made of thin sheets of brass; its diameter is five inches and its height fix. It is one inch and a half in diameter and six inches high. Its neck is one inch and a quarter in diameter and two inches and a half long.

The interior vessel is suspended in the centre of the external one by a stopper of cork. This stopper is adjusted to the neck of the external vessel, and there is a cylindrical hole of three quarters of an inch diameter through the cork, and having the same axis, which perforation receives the neck of the interior vessel and retains it in its place.

The interior vessel was introduced and fixed in its place before the bottom of the exterior vessel was soldered in.

The larger vessel was supported on a foot.

At the centre of the bottom of the great vessel is a small metallic tube of three quarters of an inch diameter and one inch and a half long, by means of which this instrument is attached to a solid heavy foot of metal which supports it in a vertical position when the whole instrument is submerged in a vessel of water.

This instrument, which greatly resembles that described in my 7th essay on the propagation of heat in fluids, which I have called

called the Passage Thermometer\*, may be used to make a number of interesting experiments on the cooling of bodies through different fluids. In the present experiment I employed it in the following manner:

The interior vessel was entirely filled with hot water to the height of half an inch in its neck, and a good thermometer, with hot water, having its cylindric bulb four inches long, was inserted therein, and a thermometer placed in The instrument was then plunged in a mixture of pounded ice and water, and the time was noted by means of the thermometer, during which the hot water in the small vessel became cold.

I was careful to plunge the instrument in this frigorific mixture, so that the large vessel was completely submerged except the upper extremity of its neck; and I added from time to time a sufficient quantity of pounded ice, to keep the frigorific mixture constantly and throughout at the temperature of melting ice.

The following were the results afforded by two similar instruments employed at the same time:

These two instruments, which I shall distinguish respectively by the letters A and B, are of the same form and dimensions; one of which, there is no difference between them but in the state of their surfaces. In the instrument A, the exterior surface of the small vessel and the interior surface of the great vessel which incloses it, are bright and polished; but in the instrument B, the exterior surface of the small vessel and the interior surface of the large vessel are black, having been blackened over the flame of a candle before the bottom of the great vessel was soldered in its place.

Having filled the interior vessel of each of these instruments with boiling water till the water rose to the height of half an inch in the neck, I placed a thermometer in each, and then plunging both instruments at the same time into a tub filled with cold water mixed with pounded ice, I observed the course of their refrigeration during several hours.

Each of the instruments was completely submerged in the frigorific mixture, excepting about one inch of the superior extremity of the neck of the exterior vessel, and I was careful

to fill the inner vessel with hot water, and a thermometer placed in its neck. The whole instrument was then plunged in ice and water.

\* See our Journal, Vol. IX.

to add new quantities of pounded ice from time to time, in order to keep the frigorific mixture constantly at the precise temperature of melting ice.

**Caution to insure equality of temperature.**

As the specific gravity of water at the temperature of three or four degrees of the thermometer of Reaumur, is greater than that of melting ice, the water which lies at the bottom of a vessel containing a mixture of water and pounded ice, is usually warmer than the fluid which occupies the upper part of the vessel. To remedy this inconvenience my refrigeratory for the frigorific mixture was a tin vessel supported on three feet of one inch in length, and I placed this first vessel in a larger of wood, containing a certain quantity of ice surrounding the bottom and part of the sides of the metallic vessel.

**Method of observation.**

As in the first moments of the experiment the thermometers descended too quickly to be observed with precision, I waited till each of them had arrived at the 55th degree of Reaumur; after which I carefully observed the number of minutes and seconds employed in passing through each interval of five degrees of the lower part of the scale of the thermometer to the fifth degree above zero.

The following table exhibits the depression of the thermometers during eight hours employed in the experiment.

**Table of the course of cooling.**

<i>Degrees of the Thermometer.</i>	<i>Time employed in cooling,</i>			
	<i>By the Instrument A.</i>	<i>By the Instrument B.</i>		
From 55 to 50	11 <sup>m</sup> 6 <sup>s</sup>	-	7 <sup>m</sup> 50 <sup>s</sup>	
50 45	13 15	-	8 10	
45 40	15 12	-	9 5	
40 35	19 10	-	10 50	
35 30	22 24	-	12 18	
30 25	27 50	-	15 10	
25 20	37 6	-	21 15	
20 15	54 15	-	28 15	
15 10	80 25	-	41 25	
10 5	183 45	-	85 15	
<i>Time employed in cooling } from 55° to 5°,</i>		478 4	-	254

It is evident from the results of this experiment, that the blackened body is constantly cooled in less time than the polished body; but it appears by the course of the thermometers, that the difference between the quickness of cooling of these two bodies varies, and that this difference was less considerable in proportion as the temperature of the bodies was more elevated in comparison to that of the medium in which they were exposed to cool.

In cooling from the 55th degree to the 50th above the temperature of the surrounding medium, the polished body employed  $11^{\text{m}} 6^{\circ}$ , and the blackened body employed  $7^{\text{m}} 50^{\circ}$  to pass through the same interval. But from the 10th to the 15th degree above the temperature of the medium, the polished body employed  $183^{\text{m}} 45^{\circ}$ , while the blackened body employed only  $83^{\text{m}} 15^{\circ}$ ; but it is extremely probable that this difference really between the proportion of the times employed in cooling the two bodies at different temperatures, is only apparent, and that it depends on the greater or less time required for the thermometers in the vessels to arrive at the mean temperatures of the masses of water which surround them.

In order to compare the results of this experiment with those I made last year with metallic vessels polished and blackened, and left to cool in the undisturbed air of a large chamber, it is necessary to ascertain how much time the two bodies in question employed in cooling, from the 50th to the 10th degree of Fahrenheit above the temperature of the medium. Now I found by observation, that the polished vessel A employed  $39^{\text{m}} 30^{\circ}$  to pass over that interval of cooling, while the blackened vessel B employed only  $22^{\text{m}}$ . These times are in the proportion of 10000 to 5810. By one of my experiments made last year, I found that the times employed in passing through the same interval of cooling in the open air by a clean polished metallic vessel, and another of the same form and capacity, but blackened without, were as 10000 to 5654.

Reflecting on the consequences which ought to result from the radiations of bodies, on the supposition that the temperatures of bodies are always changing by means of these radiations, I was led to the following conclusion: If the intensity of the action of the rays which proceed from a body, be universally as the squares of the distances of bodies inversely,

If the intensities of radiated heat be inversely as the squares of the distances, bodies will cool in the same time in an enclosure of the same tem-

perature, whether large or small.

These facts confirm that truth;

and that the air has little effect.

Former experiments proved that it receives only 1-27th part.

\* The rest passes by radiation.

which is extremely probable, a hot body exposed to cool in a close place, or surrounded on all sides by walls, ought to cool with the same celerity, or in the same time, whatever may be the magnitude of this enclosure, provided the temperature of the sides or walls be at a constant given temperature; and the results of the experiment here described, in which the hot body was enclosed in a vessel of a few inches diameter, compared with those of several experiments made last year, in which the heated bodies exposed to cool between the walls of a large chamber, appear to confirm this conclusion.

As to the effect produced by the air in cooling a heated body exposed to cool in a close place filled with that fluid, I have reason to believe that it is much less considerable than has been supposed.

I have shewn by direct and conclusive experiments, that bodies cool and are heated, and that with considerable celerity, when placed in a space void of air \*; and, by experiments made last year with the intention of clearing up this point, I found reasons to conclude, that when a hot body cools in tranquil air not agitated by winds, one twenty-seventh only of the heat lost by this body (or to speak more correctly, which it excites in surrounding bodies) is communicated to the air, all the rest being carried to a distance through the air, and communicated by radiation to the surrounding solid bodies.

## SECT. II. Experiments on cooling Bodies.

It is only by careful observation of the phenomena which accompany the heating and cooling of bodies, that we can hope to acquire exact notions of the nature of heat and its manner of acting.

Many experiments have been made by different persons at different times, with a view to determine what has been called the conducting quality of different substances with regard to heat: I have myself made a considerable number; and it is from their results, often no less unexpected than interesting, that I have been gradually led to adopt the opinions on the nature of heat which I have presumed to submit to the judgment of this illustrious assembly. The slanting attention

Conducting power of bodies with regard to heat.

\* See my Memoir on Heat in the Philosophical Transactions for 1786; and in my eighth Essay.

with which the Class has honoured the three Memoirs I have lately presented, encourages me to communicate the continuation of my researches.

All philosophers are agreed in considering glass as one of Glass is allowed the worst conductors of heat which exists; and when it is proposed to confine the heat in a body of which the temperature has been raised, or to hinder its dissipation as much as possible, care is taken to surround the heated body with substances known to be bad conductors of heat.

The results of many of my experiments having led me to suspect that the cooling of bodies is not effected in the manner which is generally supposed, I made the following experiment with the intention of clearing up this interesting part of the science.

I procured two bottles nearly cylindrical, of the same form and the same dimensions when measured externally; one being of glass and very thick, and the other of tin or tinned iron, one of which was very thin. Each of them is three inches ten lines in diameter very nearly; and five inches in height, and each has a neck one inch three lines in diameter, and one inch two lines in height. The glass bottle weighs 13 ounces 1 gros and 18 grains poids de marc, and the other thin metallic vessel weighs only 5 ounces 1 gros and 65 grains.

Having very exactly weighed the bottle of tinned iron, I were prepared, found its exterior surface to be 54,462 inches, which give weighed, 0,211 1/2 of a line for the thickness of its sides, taking the specific gravity of the metal at 7,8404.

The mean thickness of the sides of the glass bottle is more and measured than six times as great, as may be easily deduced from a calculation founded on the weight of the bottle, the quantity of its surface, and the specific gravity of glass.

Having filled these two bottles with boiling water, I hung them up by slender strings in the midst of the tranquil air of a large chamber, at the height of five feet from the floor, and at the distance of four feet asunder. They were filled with hot water, and left to cool in the air.

The temperature of the air of the chamber, which did not vary a quarter of a degree during the whole time of the experiment, was  $9\frac{1}{4}$  degrees of Reaumur's scale.

An excellent mercurial thermometer, with a cylindrical bulb, of four inches long and two lines and a half in diameter, suspended in the axis of each of these bottles, indicated the temperature

temperature of the contained water; and the time employed in its cooling for every five degrees of Fahrenheit's thermometer, was carefully observed during eight hours.

The glass being considered as a very bad conductor of heat, and the sides of the bottle being so thick, who would not have expected that the water in this bottle would have been more slowly cooled than that in the very thin bottle of tin.

The glass bottle  
cooled twice as  
quick as that of  
tin.

The contrary however was the event; the bottle of glass was cooled almost twice as quickly as that of tin.

While the water included in the bottle of tinned iron employed 56 minutes to pass through a certain interval of cooling, namely through ten degrees, between the 50th and 40th degree of the thermometer of Fahrenheit above the temperature of the air of the chamber, the water in the glass bottle employed only 30 minutes for the same change.

#### Inference.

It appears to me, that the result of this experiment throws great light on the mysterious operation of the communication of heat.

Heat is not  
likely to be a  
material sub-  
stance.

If we admit the hypothesis that hot bodies are cooled, not by losing or acquiring some material substance, but by the action of colder surrounding bodies, communicated by undulations or radiations excited in an etherial fluid, the results of this experiment may be easily explained; but if this hypothesis be not adopted, I cannot explain them.

Bodies are not  
cooled by the  
surrounding air.

It might perhaps be suspected that the air attached by a certain attraction, but with unequal forces, to the surfaces of the two bottles, might have been the cause of this remarkable difference in the time of their cooling; but those who will take the trouble to reflect attentively on the results of the experiments I have described in a preceding memoir, which were made with a view to clear up this point, with a metallic vessel first naked, and afterwards with one, two, four and five coatings of varnish, will be persuaded that this cause is not sufficient to explain the facts.

All metallic ves-  
sels have the  
same disposition  
to cool.

By a course of experiments made at Munich last year, of which the details are given in a Memoir sent to the Royal Society of London\*, I have found that a given quantity of hot water included in a metallic vessel of a given form and capacity, always cools with the same quickness in the air,

\* See our Journal, Vol. IX. p. 194.

whatever may be the metal employed to construct the vessel; provided always that the external surface of the vessel be very clean, and the temperature of the air the same.

In order that the cooling shall be effected in the same time, <sup>The surface only need be metallic.</sup> nothing more is required than that the external surface of the vessel be truly metallic, and not covered with oxide or other foreign bodies.

On the enquiry, what quality all the metals might have in common, and possess in the same degree, to which this remarkable equality of their susceptibility of cooling might be attributed, I found it in their opacity.

The rays which cannot penetrate the surface of a body, by which the heat is reflected, must necessarily be thrown back or reflected; and as the rays of light, which have much analogy with the invisible calorific or frigorific rays, easily penetrate glass, though they are reflected, at least for the greatest part, by metallic surfaces, I suspected beforehand the result of the experiment with the two bottles, one of glass and the other of tinned iron.

The state of a heated body, or a body which contains a certain quantity of caloric, has been compared to that of a sponge which contains a certain quantity of water. Supposing this comparison to be just, we might compare the loss of heat by the emission of the calorific rays, to the loss of water by evaporation. Let us try if this comparison can supply us with the means of throwing some light on the interesting subject of our researches.

Instead of the sponge filled with water, let us substitute the earth, and suppose for a moment that the earth is everywhere equally heated, and its surface in all parts covered with a bed of the same kind of soil equally moist.

As a square league in a mountainous country contains more surface or more superficial acres than a square league situated in the plain, it is evident that more water would be evaporated from the whole surface of the earth in a given time if the earth were covered with mountains, than if its surface were an immense plain, and consequently, that more caloric ought to be projected from the surface of any solid body broken with asperités, than from the surface of another body of the same form and dimensions, which is smooth or well polished.

This

But the facts  
are contrary.

This reasoning appears to me to be just, and if I am not deceived, the conclusions which may be drawn from the facts in question, well confirmed by experiment, ought to be considered as demonstrative. I have taken every possible care to establish these facts; and the results of all my experiments have constantly shewn that more or less perfect polish, or the greater or less brightness of the surface of a metallic vessel, does not sensibly influence the time of its cooling.

A polished and unpolished vessel of brass cooled in the same time. I took two equal vessels of brass and polished the external surface of one of them as highly as possible; and I destroyed the polish of the other by rubbing it in all directions with coarse emery. When these two vessels were filled with hot water, I did not find that the unpolished vessel employed more or less time in cooling than that which was polished.

**Caution.**

I was careful to wash the surface of the unpolished vessel effectually with water before the experiment; as I knew that if I did not take the precaution of removing all the dirt which might be lodged in the asperités of the surface, the presence of these small foreign bodies would influence the result of the experiment in a sensible manner.

A rough surface may reflect as much light as a smoother.

Metals not less reflective for losing their polish.

If the radiation of heat descend on surrounding bodies, it will be of no consequence whether the radiating body be polished or not.

We ought carefully to distinguish those surfaces which appear unpolished to our eyes, but which in fact are not so, from those which reflect little or no light.

It is more than probable that the surface of a metal is always polished, and even always equally so in all the cases wherein the metal is naked and clear and clean, notwithstanding all the mechanical means which may be used to scratch its surface and break the glare of its lustre.

Let us return to the comparison of the evaporation of water from the surface of the earth, with the emission of caloric radiating from the surface of a heated body, and let us suppose for an instant, that the evaporation of the water from the surface of the earth does not depend on the heat of the earth itself, but that it is caused merely by the influentes of surrounding bodies, as for example, by the rays of light received from the sun. It is evident that, in this case, the evaporation could not be sensibly greater in a mountainous country than in the plain; and by an easy analogy we see, that if hot bodies be cooled, not in consequence of the emission of some material substance from their surfaces, but by the positive action of rays sent

sent to them by colder surrounding bodies the more or less perfect polish of their surfaces, ought not sensibly to influence the rapidity of their cooling.

This is precisely what all my experiments concur to prove. Experiments prove this position.  
I have long sought, and with that patience which the love of the sciences inspires, to reconcile the results of my experiments with the opinions generally received concerning the nature of heat and its mode of action, but without being able to succeed.

It is in the hands of two of the most illustrious bodies of learned men that ever existed that I have thought it incumbent on me to deposit my labours, my discoveries, my doubts, and my conjectures.

I am earnestly desirous of engaging the philosophers of all countries to turn their attention towards an object of enquiry too long neglected.

The science of heat is not only of great curiosity, from the multitude of astonishing phenomena it offers to our contemplation, but it is likewise extremely interesting from its intimate connection with all the useful arts, and generally with all the mechanical occupations of human life.

Without a knowledge of heat it is not possible either to excite it with economy, or to direct its different operations with facility and precision.

(*The Remainder in our next.*)

---



---

## II.

*On pure Nickel, discovered to be one of the noble Metals, and on its Preparation and Properties. By J. B. RICHTER.\**

repeatedly crystallizing sulphate of ammonia and nickel, Cobalt separated from sulphate of the whole of the cobalt, an extremely small quantity excepted, ammonia and will be separated; but after this there still remains some copper mixed with the salt. I have already announced that this metal may be separated from the nickel by subliming the latter Copper, by subliming with sal ammoniac; but at that time I had never obtained pure nickel. With the compound salt of nickel and ammonia

\* Translated from the *Journal de Chimie* of Van Mons, vol. VI. p. 183, March, 1805; and abridged by Van Mons from the *Allgemeines Journal der Chemie*, 1804, vol. III. p. 244.

**Arsenic and iron** a little arsenic still remains; and there may be iron likewise, left. when we have been a little too sparing in the addition of nitric acid to the sulphuric solution of cobalt containing calx of nickel.

**The triple salt decomposed by carbonate of potash.**

I endeavoured to separate these extraneous metals in the humid way, but not with complete success. I decomposed by means of carbonate of potash the triple ammoniacal salt of nickel, free from iron, and as much as possible from cobalt: the precipitate still was visibly of a greenish blue. Having edulcorated it, and heated it to redness, it changed its colour, as it lost its carbonic acid, to a blackish gray, which however inclined evidently to a green. The water of edulcoration, which had a greenish appearance, was evaporated to dryness, and the residuum, after being heated red hot, was washed again. A green powder remained, which did not lose its colour in the fire, and consisted in great part of arseniate of nickel.

**The metal reduced.**

I mixed each of the two residua separately with a fifth part of charcoal, and exposed them to the heat of a potter's furnace for eighteen hours in a cupel with a little porcelain glaze. The metallic buttons obtained differed a little from each other. Each endured a few blows with a hammer without cracking; but that of the latter residuum was much more white and fragile than that of the former, the colour of which approached that of steel and was slightly reddish. They were both attacked with avidity by nitric acid, and they were attracted by the magnet, but the former only weakly.

**The result not pure nickel.**

As from several effects on porcelain it appeared to me probable, that pure nickel was a noble metal, I dissolved afresh in nitric acid the whole quantity reduced, which amounted to several ounces, and evaporated the solution to dryness. I then poured water on the saline mass, and a beautiful green solution was formed; but a greenish white residuum remained, in which I easily detected the presence of iron, nickel, and arsenic acid.

**The solution precipitated and exposed to a strong heat.**

The solution, which beside arsenic, contained a considerable portion of copper, was precipitated by carbonate of potash, and the residuum, the colour of which was still very lively, though not so green as that of carbonate of copper, was well washed and exposed to a white heat. This changed its apple green colour to a deep green inclining to gray and brown. With a stronger heat the mass assumed a grayer brown, and at the

the same time appeared to coagulate. There were likewise portions of reduced metal in it, that could not be mistaken.— I could not, however, accomplish its fusion in a wind-furnace, very refractory, surmounted with a cupulating furnace dome, and having a long chimney. In consequence, I divided it into several portions, which I exposed in crucibles to the strongest heat of a potter's furnace, in which capsules of the most refractory clay are frequently softened.

In those crucibles which were placed where the porcelain fused in the longest taking, the matter had experienced no change but a coagulation. In the other crucibles it had entered into complete fusion, yet not into a liquid fusion, and the crucibles had partly experienced the same effect. Here and there in the melted mass metallic globules were found, the largest of which were the size of a small nut, and the least that of a cherry-stone. Their brilliancy was a mean between that of silver and that of English tin. The scoriae were greenish brown, mixed with an amethyst colour, and in some places a deep blue entirely like fused oxide of cobalt. The brown colour arose from the oxide of copper, which was completely vitrified, and the blue from that of cobalt. The green, on the contrary, proceeded from arseniate of nickel, which, as I have learned by experience, strongly resists fusion, without the addition of some combustible substance.

I attempted to hammer the metallic globules on an anvil, and to my great satisfaction I found that they possessed considerable malleability. They were eagerly attracted by the magnet.

As it was impossible to separate the scoriae with the hammer Re-fusion, from the little globules to which they adhered, I collected them together by trituration and decantation, and exposed them to fusion afresh. It was again complete only in the places of the furnace most heated.

Convinced from these results, that nickel is reducible in the fire without the addition of any combustible matter, I attempted to reduce some oxide of this metal, obtained by the decomposition of the triple ammoniacal salt of nickel, which during an uninterrupted labour of eighteen months, I had procured in a very large quantity. On this occasion the same phenomena occurred as in the preceding reductions.

I repeated the melting till the metal had undergone a complete fusion, and was found collected together in a button at the

A button of an ounce and half procured,

the bottom of the crucible. In one crucible which had been exposed to the strongest heat, I obtained a button that weighed an ounce and a half.

Best reduced alone.

I was less successful in my fusion when I mixed the oxide of nickel with porcelain glaze, or when I simply covered it with this glaze; so that I was convinced the best process was to reduce the oxide of nickel directly.

After much time and patience, I succeeded in obtaining several ounces of nickel, which I must consider as absolutely pure, and I shall now proceed to describe the principal characters that I have perceived in it in this state.—To begin with the external characters.

The colour of pure nickel is a mean between silver and tin.

It undergoes no alteration either from the air or the atmosphere or from the water in it: in other words it is insusceptible of being oxidized by the air.

It is perfectly malleable; as it may not only be forged into bars when red hot, but hammered on the anvil while cold into very thin plates. This character removes nickel from the class of semi-metals to that of perfect metals.

**Specific gravity.** Its density or specific gravity is pretty considerable: from repeated experiments with my hydrometer cast nickel weighs 8.279, and forged nickel 8.666.

**Ductile.** Its tenacity likewise appears considerable, to judge from its great ductility. A piece of cast nickel, weighing five drams allowed itself to be flattened, but not without cracking, into a plate of 13 square inches Rhynland measure, which gives less than  $\frac{1}{100}$  of an inch for its thickness. It might probably be drawn into a wire of the same tenacity.

**Refractory.** The resistance of nickel to fusion is very considerable, and equals, if it do not surpass, that of manganese. The reader may have observed, from my attempts to fuse it, how difficult it is to obtain any thing decisive on this head.

**A noble metal.** At a temperature sufficiently high the pure oxide of nickel is reducible without the addition of any combustible matter. Its great resistance to fusion is the only cause why this reduction presents so many difficulties. Very little oxidation too is perceptible on keeping this metal in a state of incandescence: it is merely tarnished a little more than platina, gold, or silver. Nickel therefore belongs not to the class of perfect metals merely, but to that of noble metals.

**Magnetic.** The action of the magnet on nickel is not only very considerable

derable, and little inferior to that on iron; but nickel becomes itself magnetical, or acquires polarity, by the touch, and even in part by striking it with a hammer, or filing it, with the precautions suitable for producing this effect. I discovered the latter property by presenting to the magnet a slip of forged nickel; when, notwithstanding it was polished by the file, it adhered more feebly to the magnet than other slips less polished; but on my presenting its other extremity to the magnet, it adhered to it with great force. It likewise attracted by either side not only iron needles, but plates of nickel half an inch square, which it caused to move about on a smooth table.

The property which nickel possesses of becoming magnetic is not destroyed, though weakened by its alloy with copper; and by copper, but arsenic destroys it completely. I had frequent opportunities of making this observation in the course of my experiments. Some nickel, from which I had separated the iron\* and the malleable arsenic in the humid way, and which I had afterwards reduced portion to its purity, with the addition of a combustible substance, was malleable, and attracted the magnet, though not so forcibly as pure nickel. The faint metal, purified with less care, was less malleable, and proportionally less attractive by the magnet. Repeated exposure of the metal to the most powerful heat of a porcelain furnace did not in the least restore to it this property.— Some experiments, which I shall hereafter relate, have convinced me, that copper cannot be entirely separated from nickel in the humid way, and that the only means of separating them is to reduce the cupreous oxide of nickel by fire.

The sulphuric and muriatic acids have little action upon nickel. The oxide of this metal by the air does not dissolve even in the latter of these acids without the assistance of a strong ebullition. The most appropriate solvents of nickel are the nitric and nitro-muriatic acids. I have already mentioned, that impure nickel, particularly the cupreous, is attacked by the nitric acid with heat and vivacity. The action of the same acid on pure nickel is a little different, and particularly on the

\* The separation of the iron succeeds best by a rapid evaporation of the nitric solution of the ferruginous nickel, by which the iron freeing it from is precipitated in the form of an insoluble oxide. At the same time a little arsenic is separated in union with the iron. It is preferable, however, to separate the arsenic first, which is effected by the help of a nitric solution of lead. The lead is afterward to be precipitated by a solution of sulphate of potash.

hammered metal. I have poured nitric acid on nickel both in buttons and laminated, expecting a very active solution; but it has proceeded slowly, and I have even been obliged to have recourse to the heat of a spirit lamp to accelerate it. The dissolution however having appeared to cease, I decanted the liquid and poured on the residuum a fresh quantity of acid of the same strength as the preceding, when on a sudden such a brisk action came on, accompanied with the evolution of heat \*, that I could not remove the capsule to the fire-place quickly enough.

I shall now go on to consider some of the characters of pure nickel in the state of oxidation.

**Characters of  
oxide of nickel.**

The nitric solution of pure nickel has a beautiful grass-green colour. Carbonate of potash separates from it a pale apple green precipitate. This precipitate well washed and dried is very light. A thousand parts of metallic nickel reduced to this precipitate weigh 2,927 parts.

**Oil promotes  
its reduction.**

If this precipitate be exposed to a white heat it becomes of a blackish gray, scarcely inclining to green, and weighing only 1,285. On continuing the fire, the mass approaches the metallic state more and more, and becomes magnetic. This is effected much more speedily if the oxide be moistened with a little oil.

**Precipitate by  
ammonia.**

On adding caustic ammonia in excess to a nitric solution of nickel, a precipitate is formed, resembling in colour ammonium of copper, but not so deep. This colour sometimes changes in a couple of hours to an amethyst red, and to a violet, which colours are converted into an apple-green on the addition of an acid, and again to a blue and violet on the addition of ammonia. If however we add to the solution of nickel a solution of copper, so as to produce no perceptible change, the colour of the precipitate formed by ammonia ceases to assume a red tinge, and the red colour of the ammonium of nickel disappears on the addition of a little ammonium of copper; whence it follows, that every precipitate of nickel by ammonia, which retains its blue colour, has copper combined with it.

Its being a noble metal question-

\* From this it is difficult to believe that nickel, under favourable circumstances, would not become oxidized by the combined influence of air and fire.

VAN MONS.

## III.

*On the Analysis of Soils, as connected with their Improvement.*

*By HUMPHREY DAVY, Esq. F. R. S. Professor of Chemistry  
to the Board of Agriculture and to the Royal Institution.*

*I. Utility of Investigation relating to the Analysis of Soils.*

THE methods of improving lands are immediately connected with the knowledge of the chemical nature of soils, and experiments on their composition appear capable of many useful applications.

The importance of this subject has been already felt by some very able cultivators of science; many useful facts and observations with regard to it have been furnished by Mr. Young; Young, Lord Dundonald, and Mr. Kirwan. It has been examined by Lord Dundonald, in his treatise on the connexion of Chemistry with Agriculture, and by Mr. Kirwan in his excellent essay on Manures: but the enquiry is still far from being exhausted, and new methods of elucidating it are almost continually offered, in consequence of the rapid progress of chemical discovery.

In the following pages I shall have the honour of laying before the Board, an account of those methods of analysing soils which appear most precise and simple, and most likely to be useful to the practical farmer; they are founded partly upon the labours of the gentlemen, whose names have been just mentioned, and partly upon some later improvements.

*II. Of the Substances found in Soils.*

The substances which are found in soils, are certain mixtures or combinations of some of the primitive earths, animal and vegetable matter in a decomposing state, certain saline compounds, and the oxide of iron. These bodies always remain in different proportions in different lands; and the end of analytical experiments is the detection of their quantities and mode of union.

The earths found in common soils are principally silex or the earth of flints, alumine or the pure matter of clay, lime, or calcareous earth, and magnesia.

Silex, or the earth of flints, when perfectly pure, appears in the form of a white powder, which is incombustible, infusible,

VOL. XII.—OCTOBER, 1805. G insoluble

insoluble in water, and not acted upon by common acids; it is the substance which constitutes the principal part of rock chrysal; it composes a considerable part of hard gravelly soils, of hard sandy soils, and of hard stony lands.

**Alumine.** *Alumine*, or pure clay, in its perfect state is white like silex; it adheres strongly to the tongue, is incombustible, insoluble in water, but soluble in acids, and in fixed alkaline menstrua. It abounds most in clayey soils and clayey loans; but even in the smallest particles of these soils it is usually united to silex and oxide of iron.

**Lime.** *Lime* is the substance well known in its pure state under the name of quicklime. It always exists in soils in combination, and that principally with fixed air or carbonic acid, when it is called carbonate of lime; a substance which in the most compact form constitutes marble, and in its looser form chalk. Lime, when combined with sulphuric acid (oil of vitriol), produces sulphate of lime (gypsum), and with phosphoric acid, phosphate of lime. The carbonate of lime, mixed with other substances, composes chalky soils and marles, and it is found in soft sandy soils.

**Magnesia.** *Magnesia*, when pure, appears as white, and in a lighter powder, than any of the other earths; it is soluble in acid, but not in alkaline menstrua; it is rarely found in soils; when it does exist, it is either in combination with carbonic acid, or with silex and alumine.

**Animal decomposing matter.** *Animal decomposing matter* exists in very different states, according as the substances from which it is produced are different; it contains much carbonaceous substance, and may be principally resolved by heat into this substance, volatile alkali, inflammable aeriform products, and carbonic acid; it is principally found in lands that have been lately manured.

**Vegetable decomposing matter.** *Vegetable decomposing matter* is likewise very various in kind, it contains usually more carbonaceous substance than animal matter, and differs from it in the results of its decomposition principally in not producing volatile alkali; it forms a great proportion of all peats; it abounds in rich mould, and is found in larger or smaller quantities in all lands.

The saline compounds found in soils are very few, and in quantities so small, that they are rarely to be discovered. They are principally muriate of soda (common salt), sulphate of magnesia (Epsom salt), and muriate and sulphate of potash, nitrate of lime, and the mild alkalies.

The *oxide of iron* is the same with the rust produced by Oxide of iron. exposing iron to the air and water; it is found in all soils, but is most abundant in yellow and red clays, and in yellow and red siliceous sands.

A more minute account of these different substances would be incompatible with the object of this paper. A full description of their properties and agencies may be found in the elementary books on chemistry, and particularly in the System of Chemistry by Dr. Thomson (2d Ed.); and in Henry's Epitome of Chemistry.

### III. Instruments required for the Analysis of Soils.

The really important instruments required for the analysis of soils are few, and but little expensive. They are a balance <sup>lance, weights,</sup> capable of containing a quarter of a pound of common soil, sieve, lamp, and capable of turning when loaded, with a grain; a series bottles, <sup>cru-</sup> of weights from a quarter of a pound Troy to a grain; a wire <sup>cole, basons,</sup> sieve, sufficiently coarse to admit a pepper corn through its filters, <sup>p. and mortar,</sup> knife, apertures; an Argand lamp and stand; some glass bottles; <sup>app. for gases.</sup> Hessian crucibles; porcelain, or queen's ware evaporating basons; a Wedgwood pestle and mortar; some filters made of half a sheet of blotting paper, folded so as to contain a pint of liquid, and greased at the edges; a bone knife, and an apparatus for collecting and measuring aeriform fluids.

The chemical substances or reagents required for separating Re-agents. the constituent parts of the soil, are muriatic acid (spirit of Mur. and sulp. salt), sulphuric acid, pure volatile alkali dissolved in water, <sup>acid., vol. alk.</sup> solution of prussiate of potash, soap lye, solution of carbonate lye, carb. amm. of ammoniac, of muricate of ammonia, solution of neutral car- <sup>muri. amm.</sup> carb. pot. <sup>carb. pot.</sup> bonate of potash, and nitrate of ammoniac. An account of nitr. amm. the nature of these bodies, and their effects, may be found in the chemical works already noticed; and the reagents are sold together with the instruments mentioned above, by Mr. Knight, Foster Lane, Cheapside, arranged in an appropriate chest.

### IV. Mode of collecting Soils for Analysis.

In cases when the general nature of the soil of a field is to be ascertained, specimens of it should be taken from different places, two or three inches below the surface, and examined as to the similarity of their properties. It sometimes happens, that upon plains the whole of the upper stratum of the land is

of the same kind, and in this case, one analysis will be sufficient; but in vallies, and near the beds of rivers, there are very great differences, and it now and then occurs that one part of a field is calcareous, and another part siliceous; and in this case, and in analogous cases, the portions different from each other should be separately submitted to experiment.

and preserved if  
needful.

Soils when collected, if they cannot be immediately examined, should be preserved in phials quite filled with them, and closed with ground glass stoppers.

The quantity of soil most convenient for a perfect analysis, is from two or four hundred grains. It should be collected in dry weather, and exposed to the atmosphere till it becomes dry to the touch.

The specific  
gravity

The specific gravity of a soil, or the relation of its weight to that of water, may be ascertained by introducing into a phial, which will contain a known quantity of water, equal volumes of water and of soil, and this may be easily done by pouring in water till it is half full, and then adding the soil till the fluid rises to the mouth; the difference between the weight of the soil and that of the water, will give the result. Thus if the bottle contains four hundred grains of water, and gains two hundred grains when half filled with water and half with soil, the specific gravity of the soil will be 2, that is, it will be twice as heavy as water, and if it gained one hundred and sixty-five grains, its specific gravity would be 1825, water being 1000.

or importance  
to be known.

It is of importance, that the specific gravity of a soil should be known, as it affords an indication of the quantity of animal and vegetable matter it contains; these substances being always most abundant in the lighter soils.

Other physical  
properties.

The other physical properties of soils should likewise be examined before the analysis is made, as they denote, to a certain extent, their composition, and serve as guides in directing the experiments. Thus siliceous soils are generally rough to the touch, and scratch glass when rubbed upon it; aluminous soils adhere strongly to the tongue, and emit a strong earthy smell when breathed on; and calcareous soils are soft, and much less adhesive than aluminous soils.

*V. Mode of ascertaining the Quantity of Water of Absorption in Soils.*

Soils, though as dry as they can be made by continued exposure to air, in all cases still contain a considerable quantity of water, which adheres with great obstinacy to the earths and its quantity in animal and vegetable matter, and can only be driven off from them by a considerable degree of heat. The first process of analysis is, to free the given weight of soil from as much of this water as possible, without in other respects, affecting its composition; and this may be done by heating it for ten or twelve minutes over an Argand's lamp, in a basin of porcelain, to a temperature equal to 300 \* Fahrenheit; and in case a thermometer is not used, the proper degree may be easily ascertained, by keeping a piece of wood in contact with the bottom of the dish; as long as the colour of the wood remains unaltered, the heat is not too high; but when the wood begins to be charred, the process must be stopped. A small quantity of water will perhaps remain in the soil even after this operation, but it always affords useful comparative results; and if a higher temperature were employed, the vegetable or animal matter would undergo decomposition, and in consequence the experiment be wholly unsatisfactory.

The loss of weight in the process should be carefully noted, One eighth is and when in four hundred grains of soil it reaches as high as an extreme proportion, 50, the soil may be considered as in the greatest degree absorbent, and retentive of water, and will generally be found to contain a large proportion of aluminous earth. When the loss is only from 20 to 10, the land may be considered as only slightly absorbent and retentive, and the silicious earth as most abundant.

*VI. Of the Separation of Stones, Gravel, and vegetable Fibres from Soils.*

None of the loose stones, gravel, or large vegetable fibres Stones, &c. to be separated after the drying, should be divided from the pure soil till after the water is drawn off; for these bodies are themselves often highly absorbent and retentive, and in consequence influence the fertility of the land.

\* In several experiments, in which this process has been carried on by distillation, I have found the water that came over pure, and no sensible quantity of other volatile matter was produced.

The next process, however, after that of heating, should be their separation, which may be easily accomplished by the sieve, after the soil has been gently bruised in a mortar. The weights of the vegetable fibres or wood, and of the gravel and stones should be separately noted down, and the nature of the last ascertained; if calcareous, they will effervesce with acids; if siliceous, they will be sufficiently hard to scratch glass; and if of the common aluminous class of stones, they will be soft, easily scratched with a knife, and incapable of effervescing with acids.

#### VII. Separation of the Sand and Clay, or Loam, from each other.

Sand, clay, and loam separated from each other by elutriation.

The greater number of soils, besides gravel and stones, contain larger or smaller proportions of sand of different degrees of fineness; and it is a necessary operation, the next in the process of analysis, to detach them from the parts in a state of more minute division, such as clay, loam, marl, and vegetable and animal matter. This may be effected in a way sufficiently accurate, by agitation of the soil in water. In this case, the coarse sand will generally separate in a minute, and the finer in two or three minutes, whilst the minutely divided earthy, animal, or vegetable matter will remain in a state of mechanical suspension for a much longer time; so that by pouring the water from the bottom of the vessel, after one, two, or three minutes, the sand will be principally separated from the other substances, which, with the water containing them, must be poured into a filter, and after the water has passed through, collected, dried and weighed. The sand must likewise be weighed, and their respective quantities noted down. The water of lixiviation must be preserved, as it will be found to contain the saline matter, and the soluble animal or vegetable matters, if any exist in the soil.

#### VIII. Examination of the Sand.

The sand separated into siliceous and calcareous.

By the process of washing and filtration, the soil is separated into two portions, the most important of which is generally the finely divided matter. A minute analysis of the sand is seldom or never necessary, and its nature may be detected in the same manner as that of the stones or gravel. It is always either silicious sand, or calcareous sand, or a mixture of both. If it consists

consists wholly of carbonate of lime, it will be rapidly soluble in muriatic acid, with effervescence; but if it consist partly of this substance, and partly of siliceous matter, the respective quantities may be ascertained by weighing the residuum after the action of the acid, which must be applied till the mixture has acquired a sour taste, and has ceased to effervesce. This residuum is the silicious part: it must be washed, dried, and heated strongly in a crucible; the difference between the weight of it and the weight of the whole, indicates the proportion of calcareous sand.

#### *IX. Examination of the finely divided Matter of Soils, and Mode of detecting mild Lime and Magnesia.*

The finely divided matter of the soil is usually very compound in its nature; it sometimes contains all the four primitive earths treated of soils, as well as animal and vegetable matter; and to ascertain the proportions of these with tolerable accuracy, is the most difficult part of the subject.

The first process to be performed, in this part of the analysis, Muriatic acid is the exposure of the fine matter of the soil to the action of the magnesia, or muriatic acid. This substance should be poured upon the earthy matter in an evaporating basin, in a quantity equal to twice the weight of the earthy matter; but diluted with double its volume of water. The mixture should be often stirred, and suffered to remain for an hour or an hour and a half before it is examined.

If any carbonate of lime or of magnesia exist in the soil, they will have been dissolved in this time by the acid, which sometimes takes up likewise a little oxide of iron; but very seldom any alumine.

The fluid should be passed through a filter; the solid matter collected, washed with rain water, dried at a moderate heat, (if picked) by pruss. alkali; and weighed. Its loss will denote the quantity of solid matter taken up. The washings must be added to the solution, which if not sour to the taste, must be made so by the addition of fresh acid, when a little solution of common prussiate of potash must be mixed with the whole. If a blue precipitate occurs, it denotes the presence of oxide of iron, and the solution of the prussiate must be dropped in till no farther effect is produced. To ascertain its quantity, it must be collected in the same manner as other solid precipitates, and heated red; the result is oxide of iron.

and earth, by carbonate of potash.

Into the fluid freed from oxide of iron, a solution of neutralized carbonate of potash must be poured till all effervescence ceases in it, and till its taste and smell indicate a considerable excess of alkaline salt.

The precipitate that falls down is carbonate of lime; it must be collected on the filter, and dried at a heat below that of redness.

The remaining fluid must be boiled for a quarter of an hour, when the magnesia, if any exist, will be precipitated from it, combined with carbonic acid, and its quantity is to be ascertained in the same manner as that of the carbonate of lime.

Alumine if taken up.

If any minute proportion of alumine should, from peculiar circumstances, be dissolved by the acid, it will be found in the precipitate with the carbonate of lime, and it may be separated from it by boiling for a few minutes with soap lye, sufficient to cover the solid matter. This substance dissolves alumine, without acting upon carbonate of lime.

Carbonate of lime it in plenty, may be estimated by the quantity of carbonic acid.

Should the finely divided soil be sufficiently calcareous to effervesce very strongly with acids, a very simple method may be adopted for ascertaining the quantity of carbonate of lime, and one sufficiently accurate in all common cases.

Carbonate of lime, in all its states, contains a determinate proportion of carbonic acid, *i. e.* about 45 per cent. so that when the quantity of this elastic fluid, given out by any soil during the solution of its calcareous matter in an acid is known, either in weight or measure, the quantity of carbonate of lime may be easily discovered.

When the process by diminution of weight is employed, two parts of the acid and one part of the matter of the soil must be weighed in two separate bottles, and very slowly mixed together till the effervescence ceases; the difference between their weight before and after the experiment, denotes the quantity of carbonic acid lost; for every four grains and a half of which, ten grains of carbonate of lime may be estimated.

The best method of collecting the carbonic acid, so as to discover its volume, is by the pneumatic apparatus, the construction and application of which is described at the end of this paper. The estimation is, for every ounce measure of carbonic acid, two grains of carbonate of lime.

*X. Mode of ascertaining the Quantity of insoluble finely divided Animal and Vegetable Matter.*

After the fine matter of the soil has been acted upon by Ignition in an muriatic acid, the next process is to ascertain the quantity of <sup>open vessel</sup> destroys vegetable finely divided insoluble animal and vegetable matter that it table and animal contains.

This may be done with sufficient precision, by heating it to strong ignition in a crucible over a common fire till no blackness remains in the mass. It should be often stirred with a metallic wire, so as to expose new surfaces continually to the air; the loss of weight that it undergoes denotes the quantity of the substance that it contains destructible by fire and air.

It is not possible to ascertain whether this substance is wholly animal or vegetable matter, or a mixture of both. When the smell emitted during the incineration is similar to that of burnt feathers, it is a certain indication of some animal matter; and a copious blue flame at the time of ignition, almost always denotes a considerable proportion of vegetable matter. In cases when the experiment is needed to be very quickly performed, the destruction of the decomposable substances may be assisted by the agency of nitrate of ammoniac, which at the time of ignition may be thrown gradually upon the heated mass in the quantity of twenty grains for every hundred of residual soil. It affords the principle necessary to the combustion of the animal and vegetable matter, which it causes to be converted into elastic fluids; and it is itself at the same time decomposed and lost.

*XI. Mode of separating aluminous and silicious Matter and Oxide of Iron.*

The substances remaining after the decomposition of the vegetable and animal matter, are generally minute particles of earthy matter, containing usually alumine and filex with combined oxide of iron.

To separate these from each other, the solid matter should be boiled for two or three hours with fulphuric acid, diluted with four times its weight of water; the quantity of the acid should be regulated by the quantity of solid residuum to be acted on, allowing for every hundred grains two drachms or one hundred and twenty grains of acid.

The

Dilute sulphuric acid takes up the two first.

The substance remaining after the action of the acid, may be considered as silicious; and it must be separated and its weight ascertained, after washing and drying in the usual manner.

**Carbonate of ammonia throws down the alumine.**

The alumine and the oxide of iron, if they exist, are both dissolved by the sulphuric acid; they may be separated by carbonate of ammoniac, added to excess; it throws down the alumine, and leaves the oxide of iron in solution, and this substance may be separated from the liquid by boiling.

Should any magnesia and lime have escaped solution in the muriatic acid, they will be found in the sulphuric acid; this, however, is scarcely ever the case; but the process for detecting them and ascertaining their quantities, is the same in both instances.

**More accurate process.**

The method of analysis by sulphuric acid, is sufficiently precise for all usual experiments; but if very great accuracy be an object, dry carbonate of potash must be employed as the agent, and the residuum of the incineration must be heated red for half an hour, with four times its weight of this substance, in a crucible of silver, or of well baked porcelain. The mass obtained must be dissolved in muriatic acid, and the solution evaporated till it is nearly solid; distilled water must then be added, by which the oxide of iron and all the earths, except filex, will be dissolved in combination as muriates. The filex, after the usual process of lixiviation, must be heated red; the other substances may be separated in the same manner as from the muriatic and sulphuric solutions.

This process is the one usually employed by chemical philosophers for the analysis of stones.

## XII. Mode of discovering soluble Animal and Vegetable Matter, and Saline Matter.

**Matters soluble in water.**

If any saline matter, or soluble vegetable or animal matter, is suspected in the soil, it will be found in the water of lixiviation used for separating the sand.

This water must be evaporated to dryness in an appropriate dish, at a heat below its boiling point.

If the solid matter obtained is of a brown colour and inflammable, it may be considered as partly vegetable extract. If its smell, when exposed to heat, be strong and fetid, it contains animal mucilaginous or gelatinous substance; if it be white

white and transparent, it may be considered as principally saline matter. Nitrate of potash (nitre) or nitrate of lime, is indicated in this saline matter, by its scintillating with a burning coal. Sulphate of magnesia may be detected by its bitter taste; and sulphate of potash produces no alteration in solution of carbonate of ammoniac, but precipitates solution of muriate of barytes.

### XIII. Mode of detecting Sulphate of Lime (Gypsum) and Phosphate of Lime in Soils.

Should sulphate of phosphate of lime be suspected in the entire soil, the detection of them requires a particular process upon it. A given weight of it, for instance four hundred grains, must be heated red for half an hour in a crucible, mixed with one-third of powdered charcoal. The mixture must be boiled for a quarter of an hour, in a half pint of water, and the fluid collected through the filter, and exposed for some days to the atmosphere in an open vessel. If any soluble quantity of sulphate of lime (gypsum) existed in the soil, a white precipitate will gradually form in the fluid, and the weight of it will indicate the proportion.

Phosphate of lime, if any exist, may be separated from the soil after the process for gypsum. Muriatic acid must be digested upon the soil, in quantity more than sufficient to saturate the soluble earths; the solution must be evaporated, and water poured upon the solid matter. This fluid will dissolve the compounds of earths with the muriatic acid, and leave the phosphate of lime untouched.

It would not fall within the limits assigned to this paper, to detail any processes for the detection of substances which may be accidentally mixed with the matters of soils. Manganese is now and then found in them, and compounds of the barytic earth; but these bodies appear to bear little relation to fertility or barrenness, and the search for them would make the analysis much more complicated without rendering it more useful.

### XIV. Statement of Results and Products.

When the examination of a soil is compleated, the products stated should be classed, and their quantities added together, and if they nearly equal the original quantity of soil, the analysis may be considered as accurate. It must, however, be noticed,

that when phosphate or sulphate of lime are discovered by the independent process XIII. a correction must be made for the general process, by subtracting a sum equal to their weight from the quantity of carbonate of lime, obtained by precipitation from the muriatic acid.

In arranging the products, the form should be in the order of the experiments by which they were obtained.

Thus 400 grains of a good silicious sandy soil may be supposed to contain

	Grains.
Of water of absorption - - - - -	18
Of loose stones and gravel principally silicious - - - - -	42
Of undecomposed vegetable fibres - - - - -	10
Of fine silicious sand - - - - -	200
Of minutely divided matter separated by filtration and consisting of	
Carbonate of lime - - - - -	25
Carbonate of magnesia - - - - -	4
Matter destructible by heat, principally ve- getable - - - - -	10
Silex - - - - -	40
Alumine - - - - -	32
Oxide of iron - - - - -	4
Soluble matter, principally sulphate of pot- ash and vegetable extract - - - - -	5
Gypsum - - - - -	3
Phosphate of lime - - - - -	2
	—
Amount of all the products	395
Loss - - - - -	5

In this instance the loss is supposed small; but in general, in actual experiments, it will be found much greater, in consequence of the difficulty of collecting the whole quantities of the different precipitates; and when it is within thirty for four hundred grains, there is no reason to suspect any want of due precision in the processes.

#### XV. This general Method of Analysis may in many Cases be much simplified.

When the experimenter is become acquainted with the use of the different instruments, the properties of the reagents, and

and the relations between the external and chemical qualities of soils, he will seldom find it necessary to perform, in any one case, all the processes that have been described. When his soil, for instance, contains no notable proportion of calcareous matter, the action of the muriatic acid IX. may be omitted. In examining peat soils, he will principally have to attend to the operation by fire and air X.; and in the analysis of chalks and loams, he will often be able to omit the experiment by sulphuric acid XI.

In the first trials that are made by persons unacquainted with chemistry, they must not expect much precision of result. Many difficulties will be met with; but in overcoming them, the most useful kind of practical knowledge will be obtained; and nothing is so instructive in experimental science, as the detection of mistakes. The correct analyst ought to be well grounded in chemical information; but perhaps there is no better mode of gaining it, than that of attempting original investigations. In pursuing his experiments, he will be continually obliged to learn from books, the history of the substances he is employing or acting upon; and his theoretical ideas will be more valuable in being connected with practical operation, and acquired for the purpose of discovery.

#### XVI. *On the Improvement of Soils, as connected with the Principle of their Composition.*

In cases when a barren soil is examined with a view to its improvement, it ought in all cases, if possible, to be compared with an extremely fertile soil in the same neighbourhood, and in a similar situation: the difference given by their analyses would indicate the methods of cultivation; and thus the plan of improvement would be founded upon accurate scientific principles.

If the fertile soil contained a large quantity of sand, in proportion to the barren soil, the process of amelioration would depend simply upon a supply of this substance; and the method would be equally simple with regard to soils deficient in clay or calcareous matter.

In the application of clay, sand, loam, marl, or chalk to lands, there are no particular chemical principles to be observed; but when quick lime is used, great care must be taken that it is not obtained from the magnesian limestone; for in this

this case, as has been shewn by Mr. Tennant, it is exceedingly injurious to land \*. The magnesian limestone may be distinguished from the common limestone by its greater hardness, and by the length of time that it requires for its solution in acids, and it may be analysed by the process for carbonate of lime and magnetia IX.

When the analytical comparison indicates an excess of vegetable matter, as the cause of sterility, it may be destroyed by much pulverization and exposure to air, by paring and burning, or the agency of lately made quicklime. And the defect of animal and vegetable matter must be supplied by animal or vegetable manure.

### XVII. *Sterile Soils in different Climates and Situations must differ in Composition.*

Different climates and local circumstances require different compounds for fertile soils.

The general indications of fertility and barrenness, as found by chemical experiments, must necessarily differ in different climates, and under different circumstances. The power of soils to absorb moisture, a principle essential to their productiveness, ought to be much greater in warm and dry countries, than in cold and moist ones; and the quantity of fine aluminous earth they contain larger. Soils likewise that are situated on declivities, ought to be more absorbent than those in the same climate on plains or in valleys †. The productiveness of soils must likewise be influenced by the nature of the subsoil, or the earthy or stony strata on which they rest; and this circumstance ought to be particularly attended to, in considering their chemical nature, and the system of improvement. Thus a sandy soil may sometimes owe its fertility to the power of the subsoil to retain water; and an absorbent clayey soil may occasionally be prevented from being barren, in a moist climate, by the influence of a substratum of sand or gravel.

### XVIII. *Of the chemical Composition of fertile Corn Soils in the Climate.*

**A**ctual composition of some fertile soils.

Those soils that are most productive of corn, contain always certain proportions of aluminous and calcareous earth in a finely divided state, and a certain quantity of vegetable or animal matter.

\* Phil. Transactions for 1799, p. 305. This limestone is found abundantly in Yorkshire, Derbyshire, and Somersetshire.

† Kirwan. Trans. Irish Academy, Vol. V. p. 170.

The

The quantity of calcareous earth is however very various, and in some cases exceedingly small. A very fertile corn soil from Ormiston in East Lothian afforded me in an hundred parts, only eleven parts of mild calcareous earth; it contained twenty-five parts of silicious sand; the finely divided clay amounted to forty-five parts. It lost nine in decomposed animal and vegetable matter, and four in water, and afforded indications of a small quantity of phosphate of lime.

This soil was of a very fine texture, and contained very few stones or vegetable fibres. It is not unlikely that its fertility was in some measure connected with the phosphate; for this substance is found in wheat, oats, and barley, and may be a part of their food.

A soil from the low lands of Somersetshire, celebrated for producing excellent crops of wheat and beans without manure, I found to consist of one-ninth of sand, chiefly silicious, and eight-ninths of calcareous marl tinged with iron, and containing about five parts in the hundred of vegetable matter. I could not detect in it any phosphate or sulphate of lime, so that its fertility must have depended principally upon its power of attracting principles of vegetable nourishment from water and the atmosphere \*.

Mr. Tillet, in some experiments made on the composition of soils at Paris, found that a soil composed of three-eighths of clay, two-eighths of river sand, and three-eighths of the parings of limestone, was very proper for wheat.

#### XIX. *Of the Composition of Soils proper for bulbous Roots and for Trees.*

In general, bulbous roots require a soil much more sandy, Soil proper for  
and less absorbent than the grasses. A very good potatoe soil, bulbous roots  
and trees. from Varsel in Cornwall, afforded me seven-eighths of silicious sand; and its absorbent power was so small, that one hundred parts lost only two by drying at 400 Fahrenheit.

Plants and trees, the roots of which are fibrous and hard, and capable of penetrating deep into the earth, will vegetate to advantage in almost all common soils, which are moderately dry, and which do not contain a very great excess of vegetable matter.

\* This soil was sent to me by T. Poole, Esq. of Nether Stowey. It is near the opening of the river Parrett into the Bristol Channel; but, I am told, is never overflowed.

I found the soil taken from a field at Sheffield-place in Sussex, remarkable for producing flourishing oaks, to consist of six parts of sand, and one part of clay and finely divided matter. And one hundred parts of the entire soil submitted to analysis, produced

	Parts.
Water	3
Silex	54
Alumine	28
Carbonate of lime	3
Oxide of iron	5
Decomposing vegetable matter	4
Lois	3

## XX. Advantages of Improvements made by changing the Composition of the earthy Parts of Soils.

Soils rendered fertile by changing the composition of the earthy parts, are more permanent than manured soils.

From the great difference of the causes that influence the productiveness of lands, it is obvious that in the present state of science, no certain system can be devised from their improvement, independent of experiment; but there are few cases in which the labour of analytical trials will not be amply repaid by the certainty with which they denote the best methods of amelioration; and this will particularly happen, when the defect of composition is found in the proportions of the primitive earths.

In supplying animal or vegetable manure, a temporary food only is provided for plants, which is in all cases exhausted by means of a certain number of crops; but when a soil is rendered of the best possible constitution and texture, with regard to its earthy parts, its fertility may be considered as permanently established. It becomes capable of attracting a very large portion of vegetable nourishment from the atmosphere, and of producing its crops with comparatively little labour and expence.

### Description of the Apparatus for the Analysis of Soils.

Apparatus for experiments.

- A. Retort.
- B. Funnels for the purpose of filtrating.
- C. Balance.
- E. Argand's lamp.

F, G, H, K. The different parts of the apparatus required for measuring the quantity of elastic fluid given out during the

the action of an acid on calcareous soils. F. Represents the bottle for containing the soil. K. The bottle containing the acid furnished with a stopcock. G. The tube connected with a flaccid bladder. I. The graduated measure. H. The bottle for containing the bladder. When this instrument is used, a given quantity of soil is introduced into F; K is filled with muriatic acid diluted with an equal quantity of water; and the stop-cock being closed is connected with the upper orifice of F, which is ground to receive it. The tube G is introduced into the lower orifice of F, and the bladder connected with it placed in its flaccid state into H, which is filled with water. The graduated measure is placed under the tube of H. When the stop-cock of K is turned, the acid flows into F, and acts upon the soil; the elastic fluid generated passes through G into the bladder, and displaces a quantity of water in H equal to it in bulk, and this water flows through the tube into the graduated measure; the water in which gives by its volume the indication of the proportion of carbonic acid disengaged from the soil; for every ounce measure of which two grains of carbonate of lime may be estimated.

L. Represents the stand for the lamp.

M, N, O, P, Q, R, S. Represent the bottles containing the different reagents.

#### IV.

##### *Discovery of a new Vegetable Substance, by Mr. Rose\*.*

A CONCENTRATED decoction of the root of elecampane, *inula helianthemum*, after standing some hours, deposits a white powder, appearing at first sight much like starch, but differing from it both in its principles and in its manner of depositing a powder resembling starch, comporting itself with other substances.

1. This substance is generally insoluble in cold water. It is insoluble in Being triturated with it a white milky liquor is formed, which soon deposits a heavy white powder, and leaves the supernatant water clear and limpid.

2. It dissolves very well in boiling water. On heating to Soluble in boiling water. one part of the white powder, with four parts of

\* From Gehlen's Journal for 1804, Vol. III. p. 217.

But much sub-  
fides on cooling.

Differs from  
solution of gum  
arabic.

Alcohol sepa-  
rates it from  
water,

does not gum-  
arabic.

Melts, emits a  
thick smoke,  
and leaves little  
residuum.

Thus differs  
from starch,  
and from gum.

On red hot iron  
burns.

Starch.

Dry distillation  
produces an acid,  
but no oil.

Nitric acid pro-  
duces indic-,  
oxalic, and in  
excess acetic.  
Given the fact-  
-rolactic acid.  
Starch etc.

water, a complete solution is obtained, which passes through filtering paper while hot, but on cooling acquires a mucilaginous consistence and a dull colour. In the course of some hours this solution deposits the greater part of the substance dissolved in the form of a compact white powder.

A solution of one part of gum arabic, in four parts of water is much thicker, of a more tenacious consistence, and froths lightly, which the solution of the powder from the elecampane root does not.

3. On mixing the solution of the white powder with an equal quantity of alcohol, the mixture is at first clear, but in a little time the powder separates in the form of a tumid white sediment, leaving the fluid above it transparent. A solution of gum-arabic on the addition of alcohol becomes immediately milky, and long retains this appearance, no kind of powder separating even in several days.

4. When thrown on burning coals, the white powder melts like sugar and evaporates, diffusing a white, thick, pungent smoke, with a smell of burnt sugar. After this combustion a light residuum only remains, which runs into the coal. Starch emits a similar smoke, but does not melt, and leaves a coally residuum much greater in quantity. Gum-arabic under the same circumstances gives out scarcely any smoke.

Heated in an iron spoon over charcoal the powder first melts, and emits the smoke above described. As soon as the spoon becomes red hot, it burns with a vivid light flame, and leaves a very trifling coally residuum. Starch under the same circumstances does not melt, is much longer before it burns, and leaves a considerable residuum of coally matter. Gum-arabic only sparkles, does not take fire, and leaves a great deal of coal, which is readily convertible into grayish ashes.

5. By dry distillation we obtain from this powder of the elecampane root a brown empyreumatic acid, having the smell of pyroxalic acid, but not an atom of empyreumatic oil.

6. The nitric acid transforms the powder only into malic acid and oxalic acid, and when used in great excess into acetic acid: but we do not obtain an atom of the succinolactic acid, which gum-arabic treated in the same manner furnishes so abundantly; or of the fatty matter which is generated by the action of nitric acid on starch.

From all these phenomena it follows, that this farinaceous powder extracted from elecampane root, is neither starch nor gum, but a peculiar vegetable substance holding a middle rank between the two. It is probable, that it exists in many other vegetables, and that several products hitherto considered as starch are of the same nature as this farina.

## V.

*New Galvanic Discoveries by Mr. RITTER, extracted from a Letter from Mr. CHRIST. BERNOULLI\*.*

I HERE transmit you the information you requested respecting the late experiments of Mr. Ritter, to which I subjoin some account of that gentleman.

1. *Charging of a Louis d'Or by the Pile.*

The pile with which Mr. Ritter usually makes his experiments consists of a hundred pairs of metallic plates, two inches in diameter. The pieces of zinc have a rim to prevent the liquid pressed out from flowing away. The apparatus is always insulated by several plates of glass.

As Mr. Ritter at present resides in a village near Jene, I have not been able to see his experiments with his grand battery of two thousand pieces, or with his battery of fifty pieces, each thirty-six inches square, the action of which continues very perceptible for a fortnight. Neither have I seen his experiments with the new battery of his invention, consisting of a single metal, and which he calls *the charging pile.*

I have frequently however, seen him galvanise louis d'or lent him by persons present. To effect this, he places the louis between two pieces of pasteboard thoroughly wetted, and keeps it six or eight minutes in the chain of circulation connected with the pile. Thus the louis becomes charged, without being immediately in contact with the conducting wires. If this louis be applied afterward to the crural nerves of a frog recently prepared, the usual contractions will be

\* Translated from the *Journal de Chimie et de Physique* of Van Mons, No. 17, p. 133, March, 1805.

and may thus be distinguished among others,

as it does not lose its charge for some minutes.

This shows the affinity of the galvanic with the magnetic fluid, between which and the electric, it holds a middle place. Several pieces may be charged at once.

Ritterian pile.

Metals thus charged acquire polarity.

Different excitability of the parts of animals.

excited. I had put a louis thus galvanised into my pocket, and Mr. Ritter said to me a few minutes after, that I might find out this louis from among the rest, by trying them in succession upon the frog. Accordingly I made the trial, and in reality distinguished among several others a single one, in which the exciting quality was very evident. This charge is retained in proportion to the time that the piece has remained in the circuit of the pile. Of three different louis which Mr. Ritter charged in my presence, neither lost its charge in less than five minutes. All these experiments succeeded completely, and nothing seemed so easy as to repeat them.

This retention of the galvanic charge by a metal in contact with the hand, and with other metals, shews this communication of the galvanic virtue to have more affinity with magnetism than with electricity, and assigns to the galvanic fluid an intermediate rank between the other two.

In the manner which I have just described, Mr. Ritter can charge at once as many pieces as he wishes. It is sufficient if the two extreme pieces of the number communicate with the pile through the intervention of wet pasteboards. It is with metallic discs charged in this manner, and placed upon one another with pieces of wet pasteboard alternately interposed, that Mr. Ritter constructs his charging pile, which ought in remembrance of its inventor to be called the *Ritterian pile*. The construction of this pile shows, that each metal galvanised in this way acquires polarity, as the needle does when touched with a magnet. Though I have had no opportunity of seeing this new pile, I have convinced myself of the reality of the phenomenon by an experiment of the highest importance to science, and for the invention of which we are equally indebted to the same ingenious philosopher.

## 2. *Different Excitability of the Parts of Animals.*

During the course of several years in which Mr. Ritter has been employed in galvanic pursuits, and during which he has made many thousands of experiments on the excitation produced in the frog by the contact of two different metals, for Mr. Ritter has not entirely abandoned the original mode of galvanising, like most other experimentalists, who employ Volta's pile exclusively; he had perceived not only a very striking difference in the excitability of the different parts of animals,

animals, but also a difference of excitement between the extensor and flexor muscles, according as the positive or negative pole was applied to them, or as they were acted upon the instant after the metals were brought into contact or separated from each other.

When the excitability is at its highest point of energy, as in very young frogs the moment after they are prepared, or in adult frogs during the coupling season, the flexors alone contract, and in particular the flexor muscles of that thigh to which the silver or negative metal is applied, contract at the instant when the metals come into contact, while those of the thigh to which the zinc or positive metal is applied, contract at the instant of their separation.

The opposite effects are observable in frogs, the excitability of which is on the point of being extinguished, (Ritter's fifth degree.) In this case the extensors only contract, and the flexors remain absolutely motionless. At the moment of contact of the metals the muscles on the zinc side alone are thrown into action, and at the moment of separation those on the silver side.

Mr. Ritter distinguishes three degrees of mean excitability. When the excitability is between the first and second degree (the first of the three mean degrees,) when the metals are brought into contact, a strong excitement of either of the flexors is displayed on the silver side, and a weak effect on the extensors on the zinc side; and when the flexors and extensors are separated a strong excitement of the flexors is seen on the zinc side, and a weak excitement of the extensors on the silver side.

At the fourth degree of excitability the contrary takes place. At the third or middle degree the excitability appears to be equally distributed; the contractions on each side appear equal, and at the moment of contact the flexors contract on the silver side, the extensors on the zinc side; while at the moment of separation the extensors contract on the silver side, and the flexors on the zinc side.

Mr. Ritter showed me all these phenomena, and it was very easy to distinguish the different contractions. I have not yet had time to repeat these experiments, but I am afraid, easy as they appeared to be, they will require an experienced hand, to produce such distinct effects as I saw. None of the experiments which Mr. Ritter performed before me succeeded with always success him on the first trial.

Mr. Ritter's  
merit not suf-  
ficiently ap-  
preciated,

partly owing to  
his style.

**Account of  
Mr. Ritter.**

him the first time. Most of these experiments have never yet been made public, and few philosophers have justly appreciated the value of those which have been given to the world. There are some people, who, habituated solely to the striking effects of grosser physics, suppose it impossible for a young philosopher to see any thing more than themselves in the delicate phenomena of a more refined order of physical experiments. What has greatly contributed to prevent Mr. Ritter from attaining the high reputation he deserves is his style, which, by endeavouring to give it precision, he has rendered obscure; but in conversation it is quite otherwise, as here he combines the strictest logic with the greatest simplicity of expression.

Mr. Ritter is one of those men, who owe every thing to the inspiration of genius, nothing to education. He was intended for a mechanical occupation, when the discoveries of galvani excited in him that innate taste for the physical sciences, which has carried him over every obstacle, and raised him to rank among the first natural philosophers. Destitute of every source for procuring himself the apparatus indispensable to ordinary physics, but swayed by the enthusiasm of inquiry, he greedily seized the opportunity of obeying this impulse by pursuing a series of experiments, that require only a simple and not a very expensive apparatus. Europe has rung with the success he has obtained within the seven years he has given to his researches. He must have written much to procure himself a large pile, and the most necessary books of natural philosophy.

Not less indefatigable as an experimenter than ingenious as a theorist, he has committed to writing thousands of experiments, which his time divided between galvanic experiments, application to other branches of physics, and the study of languages, has not yet allowed him to put in order for publication. But this state of constraint is about to be at an end. The elector Bavaria, that enlightened prince, whose philosophical beneficence attracts to his dominions the most distinguished men of science and learning throughout Europe, has just appointed Mr. Ritter a Member of the Academy of Munich, with a salary of about 200l. a year.

He is compo-  
sing a systematic  
work on gal-  
vanism.

Mr. Ritter has been employed these six months in com-  
posing a systematic work on galvanism, but he does not think  
he

he shall be able to finish it in less than two or three years. When I left him he was going to publish *Tables of Galvanic Publishing Affinity*, including all the substances on which he has made experiments. These tables will be of as much importance to galvanism as those of Bergman were to chemistry : they will show, though not yet in a complete manner, the order in which substances follow each other with respect to exciting or receiving the galvanic action. •

But to return to the experiments respecting the charging of metals. Mr. Ritter, after having shown me his experiments on the different contractibility of various muscles, made me observe, that the piece of gold galvanised by communication exerts at once the action of two metals, or of one constituent part of the pile ; and that the half which was next the negative pole while in the circle became positive, and the half toward the positive pole became negative. I was completely convinced of the reality of these different phenomena, so important to physic in general, and to physiology in particular.

Mr. Ritter having discovered the method of galvanising metals, as iron is rendered magnetic, and having observed that galvanised metals always exhibit two poles, as the magnetic needle does, had the curiosity to observe the effect of golden needles charged with galvanism and balanced on a pivot. To his surprise he perceived, that these needles had a certain dip and variation, and that the angle of variation, the quantity of which I am sorry I cannot recollect, was uniformly the same in all his experiments. It differs however from that of the magnetic needle, and the positive pole always dips.

## VI.

*Improvement in applying the Points in Electrical Machines.* By  
Mr. G. J. SINGER.

To Mr. NICHOLSON.

SIR,

Princes Street, Sep. 19th, 1805.

IN the ordinary construction of electrical machines, the collecting points are fixed, and by the least accidental motion are liable to scratch the glass, to obviate this inconvenience, I place

place my points in a cylindrical wire, terminated by smooth wooden balls, whose semidiameter is less than the length of the points: This wire is moveable on its axis, by means of a spring socket annexed to the stem which enters the conductor: The points may of course be placed at any required elevation, and the greatest intensity any variation in their situation produces, be obtained. When the points are elevated a little above the horizontal line, the danger of scratching the glass is effectually prevented, by the balls coming in contact while the points are kept at a small distance. The security this application produces, and the additional intensity it affords, have induced me to trouble you with this communication.

I am,

Dear Sir,

Your's, &c.

G. J. SINGER.

## VII.

*Question whether Light as a Body may not have its Temperature raised or lowered, and produce the Effects ascribed to reflected Heat. By J. P.*

To Mr. NICHOLSON.

SIR,

Question respecting light.

OSSESSING no differential thermometer, nor any time to employ it, I cannot prove whether my opinion is well founded or not, respecting the ingenious experiments of Mr. Leslie or of M. Picet, by which the reflection of invisible (not radiant) heat, and even of cold, appears to have been proved.

Instead of there being an actual reflection of heat as a substance, or of cold as a substance, is it not in all these cases a reflection of heated or of cooled light? In the experiments with the heated cannister, the light of the room is, I doubt not, heated by the cannister; and if collected in a focus, must produce an effect on the thermometer, answerable to the increased quantity of heat with which it is impregnated. Thus also in Mons. Picet's experiment, the light intercepted by the mirror and thence reflected, has been deprived of a portion of its caloric, or in other words cooled, by the ice; at the focal

focal point therefore will be a collection of cooled rays of light, which must necessarily occasion an effect on the thermometer, the reverse of that of the former experiment. That light is a body capable of being united with calorific, and that heated or cooled light should thus be reflected and occasion all the phenomena of Mr. Leslie's and of M. Pictet's experiments, appears to be much more probable, than that this calorific and frigorific fluid should be the ambient air, or that cold, as a body, should be reflected from mirrors in such a manner as light is perhaps only capable of being reflected. Were the experiments so made that no light should be in the room, and only a small confined portion of light used to examine the thermometer, these conjectures would be put to the trial, and I trust the mystery would be removed.

Sir, your's,

J. P.

### VIII.

#### *Experiments on a Mineral formerly called jahja Tungstein, now Cerite, in which a new Metal has been found.\**

MR. Klaproth, about eight months ago, says Mr. Vauquelin, Klaproth <sup>sus-</sup> sent me word, that he had discovered in the tungstein of Baftnas <sup>posed he had</sup> discovered a new earth, to which he gave the name of ochroit, on account <sup>earth in the</sup> of the red colour it acquired by calcination. Messrs. Hisinger <sup>false tungstein;</sup> and Berzelius, hearing this, wrote to Mr. V. claiming the Hisinger and <sup>Berzelius a new</sup> priority of discovery, but affirming at the same time, that what metal. they had found was a new metal. These gentlemen afterward sent Mr. V. specimens of the mineral, which he analysed in company with two experienced practical chemists, Messrs. Tassaert and Bergman. The following were the results of their analysis :

The pure cerite † is semitransparent, with a slight rosy tinge, Characters of pure cerite.

\* Abridged from a paper by Vauquelin in the *Annales de Chimie*, Vol. LIV. p. 28, and another by Messrs. Hisinger and Berzelius in van Mons's *Journal de Chimie*, Vol. VI. p. 142.—C.

† Messrs. H. and B. have given to the metal the name of *cerion* or *cerium*, from the new planet Ceres, and to the mineral in which they discovered it that of *cerite*.

## EXPERIMENTS ON CERITE, &amp;c.

or of a light or deep flesh-colour\*. It is sufficiently hard to scratch glass†, strikes fire with difficulty, and its specific gravity is 4.530. It has no determinate crystalline figure. Its fracture is compact ‡, and a little shining. Its powder is of a greyish colour; it becomes yellow by calcination, and loses twelve per cent §.

\* Treated with  
nitro-muriatic  
acid.

The solution  
precipitated

by prussiate of  
potash and am-  
monia.

Examined by  
different re-  
agents.

*Exp. 1.* Two hundred parts of this mineral treated with nitro-muriatic acid three times successively, gave abundance of nitrous acid and oxygenated muriatic acid gas. The first and second solutions being diluted with water were of a gold colour; the third was colourless. The former two being mixed deposited spontaneously in time a small quantity of white sediment. The residuum left by the nitro-muriatic acid was of a gray colour with a slight roseate tinge, and weighed 62, so that 1.8 parts were dissolved.

*Exp. 2.* The solutions being evaporated to the consistence of syrup to volatilise, the superfluous acid remained clear to the end of the operation. Their residuum, diluted with water, assuaged a milky liquor, with a slight rosy tint, and a very astringent taste.

Prussiate of potash produced in it a greenish blue precipitate: the colour of which was changed to a brown by a small quantity of ammonia.

All the liquor into which a small quantity of ammonia had been put to precipitate the iron alone was poured into a filter, but would not pass through. It was heated therefore, and filtered, when it appeared of a gold colour, and had a very saccharine taste. Prussiate of potash and oxalate of ammonia threw down from it perfectly white precipitates.

The matter left on the filter continued for a long time to impart a yellow tinge to the water with which it was washed. It was of a red colour, and appeared like oxide of iron at a maximum of oxidation.

The solution thus deprived of the red matter by ammonia, was examined by various reagents. Prussiate of potash gave with it a white, flocculent, gelatinous precipitate. Infusion

\* Opake, and sometimes but very rarely, yellowish. Messrs. H. and B.

† Does not scratch glass. H. and B.

‡ Unequal and angular. H. and B.

§ Six or seven. H. and B.

of gall, a brown flocculent sediment, unaffected by muriatic acid. Carbonate of potash, a very copious white gelatinous precipitate. Caustic potash, the same: and an excess of this reagent produced no change. Oxalate of ammonia, a very copious white, flocculent precipitate, insoluble in an excess of oxalic acid. Sulphuric acid, a yellow crystalline precipitate soluble in water. Muriate of tin whitened the solution without forming any precipitate.

*Exp. 3.* After this the solution was evaporated, when it Attempts to free instantly became turbid, and formed an abundant flesh-coloured deposit. This was treated with acidulous oxalate of potash to dissolve the iron without success: the addition of nitric acid was as unsuccessful: but muriatic acid added to the preceding dissolved the precipitate with effervescence and the emission of oxygenated muriatic acid gas. A white crystalline substance however, remained, consisting of oxide of cerium with oxalic acid. The greater part of the excess of acid in the solution being saturated with ammonia, oxalate of ammonia was added till no more precipitate was formed. This precipitate had all the properties of oxalate of cerium. Ammonia threw down from the filtered liquor oxide of iron.

*Exp. 4.* The matter precipitated from the solution of cerium Muriate precipitated by oxalate of ammonia in *Exp. 2*, dissolved with effervescence in muriatic acid. Oxalate of ammonia threw down from this solution oxide of cerium, and the filtered liquor contained oxide of iron tolerably pure.

*Exp. 5.* The liquor freed from the greater part of the iron by ammonia and heat, which had notwithstanding a slight roteate tinge, was precipitated by oxalate of ammonia. The precipitate at the moment of its formation had the appearance of muriate of silver, but soon became granulous and subsided in this form. The liquor passed through the filter colourless, and the rosy tinge remained in the oxalate.

*Exp. 6.* As the liquor from which the oxalate of cerium was precipitated contained an excess of acid, it might be presumed to hold in solution most of the oxalate of lime formed at the same time, if the cerite contained any. Accordingly it was mixed with the water that had washed the precipitate and concentrated by evaporation, when on the addition of ammonia a small quantity of oxalate of lime was thrown down.

*Exp. 7.* As notwithstanding some oxalate of lime might have been precipitated with the oxalate of cerium, a portion of the rest of the lime separated red

red oxide of cerium arising from the decomposition of the oxalate by calcination was dissolved in muriatic acid. A brisk effervescence instantly took place, with the evolution of oxygenated muriatic gas, which continued till the whole was dissolved, and differed in no respect from that prepared with oxide of manganese.

Muriatic solution of cerium rendered solid by ammonia.

The solution of cerium in muriatic acid was clear, and had only a light rosy tinge. To separate it from the lime, if there were any, ammonia was added, when the solution, having been diluted with but a small quantity of water, congealed into a semitransparent gelatinous mass, which it was necessary to agitate with a great deal of water, before it could be gotten out of the bottle.

The precipitate being washed and calcined was very compact, and had a brilliant fracture.

The liquor thus decomposed by ammonia contained lime, as appeared on precipitating it with oxalate of ammonia.

Oxalate of cerium.

At the instant when the oxalate of cerium is precipitated by ammonia it is white and semitransparent; but by agitation in the air and desiccation it assumes a yellowish colour, and becomes opaque. A remarkable circumstance is, that, if it be boiled with ammonia or potash before it is dry, it becomes again perfectly white and opaque. This is not owing to any combination of the alkalies with the cerium, for when it has been well washed, no trace of them can be discovered by the most careful analysis.

Does not combine with alkalies.

Component parts of cerite.

The residuum left untouched by the acids was afterwards examined; when it appeared, that the purest ore of cerium\* from Bastnas contained in 100 parts,

Oxide of cerium	63
Silex - - -	17·5
Oxide of iron - -	2
Lime - - -	3 or 4
Water - - -	12

98·5 †

Cerium,

\* Mr. Vauquelin analysed other specimens, which were mixed with green actinote and cupreous pyrites; but as nothing particular occurred in these analyses, it is unnecessary to enter into them.

† Messrs. H. and B. say: silex 23 parts, carbonate of lime 5·5, oxide of iron 22, and of oxide of cerium after calcination more than-

Cerium, like several other metals, appears susceptible of two degrees of oxygenation: the oxide which contains least oxygen is white; that which is saturated with it is of a yellow red. Though they differ considerably in certain respects, their quantities of oxygen are not very dissimilar, whence they are readily and easily commutable into each other.

The white oxide exposed to the blowpipe soon becomes red, but does not melt, or even agglutinate. With a large proportion of borax it melts into a transparent yellow globule \*: with less the globule becomes opaque on cooling. On heating gently a transparent compound of borax and oxide of cerium it becomes milky like a tin enamel.

The white oxide of cerium becomes yellowish in the open air, but never so red as by calcination, because it readily combines with carbonic acid, which opposes its union with oxygen. To the point of saturation, and because it always retains a portion of water, which diminishes its colour.

Caustic potash by the assistance of heat deprives the red oxide of part of its oxygen, and renders it white. This being dried, however, and urged to the state of fusion, becomes red again. Alcalies have no other action on it.

Sulphuric acid dissolves the red oxide with great difficulty. Equal parts of it and of sulphuric acid diluted with four times its weight of water combine readily when heated: the whole mass assuming a crystalline form and brilliant aspect. On adding fresh acid, and heating them together a long time, a complete solution takes place. This solution being evaporated by a gentle heat crystallizes in very small needles, some of which are orange †, others of a lemon colour. If evaporated quickly, nothing but a yellow powder is obtained.

#### 50. The increase of weight they ascribe to oxygen absorbed by the iron and the cerium.

\* First blood-red, then, as the heat decreases, green, yellowish, and finally colourless. If it be kept in the middle of the flame it continues as clear and colourless as glass. These phenomena are more evident, if a phosphoric salt be employed. If two colourless phosphoric salts, one formed with borax the other with a phosphoric salt, be fused together, a transparent compound is produced, which on cooling becomes opaque, and of a pearl colour. Messrs. H. and B.

† These Messrs. H. and B. consider as an acidulous sulphate of cerium at a maximum of oxidation.

The

The sulphate of cerium is soluble in water only by means of an excess of acid. Its taste is saccharine and acid.

**With the white oxide.** Sulphuric acid easily combines with the white oxide, particularly in the state of carbonate. The solution is colourless, or with a slight rosy tinge; of a saccharine taste without any perceptible acidity; and readily affords white crystals.

**Nitric acid with the red oxide.** Nitric acid does not readily dissolve the red oxide unless assisted by heat. If the acid be superabundant, the solution yields white deliquescent crystals; if not, no crystals are formed, but a yellowish salt is formed by desiccation, of which alcohol at 38° will dissolve half its weight. The nitrate of cerium is decomposable by heat, and leaves a brick-coloured oxide.

**With the white.** The white oxide unites more readily with nitric acid, but this salt is not more easily crystallizable. Its taste is at first pungent, afterward very sugary.

**Muriatic acid.** Muriatic acid dissolves the red oxide with effervescence. The solution crystallizes confusedly. The salt is deliquescent, soluble in an equal weight of cold water, and in three or four times its weight in alcohol. The flame of this solution acquires no colour from the salt, but if agitated, white, red, and purple points appear in it \*.

**Oxygenated muriatic acid.** Oxygenated muriatic acid has no action on the red oxide, but dissolves the white, without yielding to it any of its oxygen.

**Carbonic acid.** The oxide of cerium unites easily with carbonic acid. The most simple and ready method of forming this compound is to decompose a solution of the nitrate or muriate of the white oxide by saturated carbonate of potash, when a very white precipitate will be formed with effervescence, which is very light, and on drying assumes a shining filvery appearance.

**Hidro-sulphures separate iron from cerium.** Sulphurated hydrogen does not combine with cerium: but hidrosulphures may be employed successively to separate any iron that may be mixed with it; for, when this is the case, the first portions of hidrosulphure will throw down from the solution of cerium a greenish precipitate till no more iron remains.

**Tartarous acid.** The white oxide will unite directly with tartarous acid, but requires an excess of the acid to render it soluble †.

Mr.

\* When this solution is concentrated it burns with a yellow sparkling flame. Messrs. H. and B.

† Messrs. H. and B. have observed, as well as Mr. V. that, if the

Mr. Vauquelin made several unsuccessful attempts to reduce Reduction of this metal; at first he used the oxalate made into a paste with the metal. fat oil. However, having mixed tartrite of cerium with a very small quantity of oil and lamp-black, he put it into a crucible of charcoal bedded in sand in an earthen crucible, and heated it for an hour and half in a forge furnace. A metallic globule scarcely so large as a pin's head was now left in the coal, but no other trace of cerium could be discovered, though the sand was examined with the utmost care.

None of the simple acids acted on this globule, but it dissolved, though with extreme difficulty, in aqua regia, after being triturated. The solution was reddish, and exhibited unequivocal marks of iron: but it likewise gave evident signs of the existence of cerium, both by its saccharine taste, and by the white precipitates which tartrite of potash and oxalate of ammonia threw down. The metallic globule too was harder, much more fragile, more scaly in its fracture, and more white than pure cast iron.

As from these experiments cerium appears to be volatile, a Volatile, but similar mixture with the addition of borax was heated in a porcelain retort, to the neck of which a porcelain tube was let. attempt to fumigate it fruitfully. Whether from the insufficiency of the heat however, or from the metal being volatilized without adhering to the neck of the retort, no trace of sublimate was found. But several very small metallic globules remained in the retort, adhering to a black varnish formed by the borax. There were some of these globules about the upper part of the vessel, to which apparently they had been sublimed by the force of the fire; but all these globules together would not have amounted to a fiftieth part of the cerium employed.

The salts of cerium, decomposed by tartrite of potash still contain simple and ready traces of iron, the iron remains dissolved in the liquor, particularly method of freeing cerium from if a slight excess of tartrite be employed. Accordingly they have iron, and proposed this method as the best and simplest for freeing the cerium containing the oxide from iron. The process they recommend for obtaining pure oxide is, to dissolve in nitro-muriatic acid any quantity of cerite, carefully selected and thoroughly calcined. To filter the solution, neutralize it by caustic potash, and then precipitate by tartrite and potash. The precipitate well washed, and afterward calcined, is pure oxide of cerium.

## IX.

*Abstract of a Memoir, entitled *Conféderations sur les Couleurs, et de plusieurs de leurs singularités*; read at the Class of Mathematical and Physical Sciences of the National Institute, March, 1805, by C. A. PRIEUR\*.*

Object of the memoir.

UR author here endeavours to account for several phenomena, which appear to him never yet to have been properly explained: or rather it is his object to exhibit a general theory, by means of which all cases of coloured appearances, even the most extraordinary, may be referred to certain principles.

Begins with the colours resulting from a mixture of rays.

He sets out from the known opinions concerning the various species of luminous rays, the colours resulting from a mixture of several of these rays taken at different parts of the solar spectrum, and among others the very remarkable case, where the rays are so chosen, that their union produces on the organ of sight the sensation of whiteness, even if two sorts of rays only be employed.

For which we are indebted to Newton.

For these ideas we are indebted to the discoveries of the immortal Newton, and they flow immediately from the method he has proposed for determining what colour would be obtained from a mixture of certain quantities of other given colours.

Preliminary requisites.

If we would thoroughly comprehend what passes in the seeing of colours, it is indispensable in the first place to obtain a familiar acquaintance with the shades composed of several simple rays; to acquire precise ideas of *black* and of *white*, and of the complication these introduce into coloured appearances; and more especially to understand the relation of colours, which, taken two and two in a certain order, are capable of forming by their union white, or if you please any other compound tint.

Complementary colours.

Two colours having this kind of relation to each other are reciprocally termed *complementary colours*: one of these being given, the other may be determined with more or less precision by various modes of experiment, calculation, or simple reasoning; and the consideration of them applies very usefully to a great number of cases, as will be seen farther on.

\* Translated from the *Annales de Chimie*, Vol. LIV. p. 5, April, 1805.

We here pass over many particulars, which persons versed in the science of optics, or habituated to the practical application of colours, will easily supply. Besides, the subsequent part of the memoir, of which we have undertaken to give an account, will furnish an opportunity of repeating what is most necessary for understanding these subjects.

After these preliminaries the author proceeds to observations on *contrasts*. He employs this word to characterize the effect of the simultaneous vision of two substances differently coloured, when brought near together under certain circumstances. Contrast then is here a comparison, from which results the sentiment of a certain difference, great or small. It is pretty generally known, and painters in particular are well aware, that a coloured substance occupying a space of little extent, and placed near or surrounded by a given colour, has not the same appearance as in the neighbourhood of another colour: but whence arises this difference?

Before we attempt to answer this question, let us make an essential distinction. The colours in question must be either homogeneous, that is formed of one sort of rays only; or compound, that is formed of a mixture of different rays.

In the first case, it must be confessed, we are ignorant, whether the approximation of different simple colours would produce any alteration in their respective appearance. As minded. we seldom have an opportunity of seeing exhibitions of colour of this kind, and it is not easy to arrange such at will, no experiments have yet been made on their contrasts. The subject, however, is well worth studying.

As to compound colours, and such are almost all those of the natural or artificial substances, as our author shews in the course of his paper, the new colours exhibited by contrast are always conformable to the tint that would be obtained by abstracting from the colour proper to one of the substances the rays analogous to the colour of the other.

Thus if we place on red paper a strip painted orange-colour, the latter will appear nearly yellow: on the contrary, the same strip placed on yellow paper will appear nearly red. If on yellow, red; we place it on violet paper it will resume a yellowish tint, on violet, yellowish; but different from the former; and lastly, on green paper it will appear red, but in a different degree.

because orange  
conflict, of all  
rays but blue.

The explanation of these instances by the rule proposed is easily, if we suppose the orange-colour of the little strip to be compounded of all the rays except blue, which is commonly the case.

Contrast modi-  
fied by circum-  
stances.

Degree of light.

Many contrasts  
at once.

A multitude of combinations of colours thus placed upon one another, bring out the colour of contrast indicated by the rule above laid down; but there are several circumstances that render the effect more striking, or modify the result.

Sometimes it depends on the degree of light by which the colours are observed. They may be illuminated uniformly, or some more than others. The quantity of light entering simultaneously into the eye from the whole field of view, has likewise its influence. If the colours form several surrounding borders to each other, as a series of circles decreasing in size and placed one upon another would do, they will act reciprocally on each other. At every junction there will be on each side a border coloured by the contrast of the adjacent tint. These borders will be of greater or less extent in proportion to the brightness of the colour. The effect of a single one may be sufficient to deaden or annihilate the rest.

Effect increased  
by slight fatigue  
of the eye.

But not by ex-  
cessive.

The colours of contrast will appear likewise with greater vividness after having observed them a few moments, or if the coloured substances be shaken a little, so that they may pass slowly over the retina. It seems as if a certain fatigue of the eye, either instantaneously with regard to the intensity of the light, or more slowly by a prolonged vision, concurred to produce the appearances in question. But an excessive fatigue of the organ would produce a degeneration of the colours belonging to another mode.

Colour on the  
retina after ex-  
posure to strong  
light, not from  
contrast.

We ought not therefore to refer to contrast those impressions mentioned by Aëpinus, which are propagated in the eye with a certain duration, and a particular period of tints, when we have looked steadily on a very brilliant light, as that of the sun.

Buffon's acci-  
dental colourings

But the colours termed by Buffon *accidental*, on which Scherer has written an interesting essay, belong to the class of contrasts, or at least constantly observe the same law.

Coloured shadows  
at the same time;

*Coloured shadows* are another phenomenon of the same kind. Count Rumford has established this fact beyond question in

two essays, where he has treated the subject in a very pleasing manner.\*

Mr. Prieur thinks, that those appearances of the solar light also light received through a hole in a coloured curtain, which General Meusnier had remarked on account of their singularity, are twin; also to be ascribed to contrast. With this too he assimilates opals; several cases of colours displayed by opals, or, to speak more generally, by bodies including perceptible opaque parts disseminated through a transparent substance. In the same way old dust on paper and cloth, he explains the colours under which the grayish dust collected by age on papers, or on coloured stuffs, appears; and he draws the same inferences with respect to the bluish appearance of the veins of the human body.

He likewise proposes a new method of rendering the colours of contrast very sensible, more so than even by the known process of accidental colours, and nevertheless without occasioning any extraordinary fatigue of the eye. This last circumstance is of no small consequence, for every one must be aware, that so delicate an organ cannot be strained by over exertion without danger.

This method consists, the observer being in a room with a Method of rendering contrasts good light, in placing against the window the coloured papers, very sensible. on which he means to observe the contrasts in the manner above mentioned. The coloured paper serving as the ground will then possess a degree of semitransparency, while the little slip of a different colour placed upon it is more opaque, and in the shade, on account of the double thickness of paper: thus the colour produced by the contrast is rendered much more striking.

From this arrangement too results the singularly striking effect of contact of a little slip of white paper applied successively on paper, glass, and cloth of a given colour. When the transparent body is red, the opaque white appears blueish green; if the ground be orange, it is decidedly blue; on a yellow ground, a kind of violet; on a crimson ground, green, &c.; always corresponding exactly to the *complementary colour*.

On this it must be observed, that, according to the rule already mentioned, if we abstract from white, which is a com-

\* See his Philosophical Works, Vol. I. p. 319, and following.

pound of all the coloured rays, the red rays for example, the remaining pencil ought to appear a very pale bluish green: but, as in the experiment above the little white slip is in the shade, the black hence arising may be of a proper degree to destroy the effect of the white, and then the bluish green appears of a lively tint. The same reasoning is applicable to the case of all the other colours.

Reflected light  
must be avoided.

To obtain the full effect in repeating these experiments, we must take care, while procuring a favourable light, to guard against the reflection of adjacent bodies, and against double coloured fringes. Thus when the bright light transmitted through the window surrounds the transparent paper, it may very sensibly augment the brightness of the colour of contrast, or injure it by introducing another tint, according to the colour of the body under observation. We have it always in our power, however, to get rid of this supercomposition, by taking a piece of black cloth or pasteboard to mark the object thus incommoded, or by looking through a blackened tube so as to confine the field of vision to the necessary extent.

How.  
Useful in the  
arts.

This knowledge of contrast may be usefully applied to the arts, which are employed on the subject of colours. The painter is aware, that it is not a matter of indifference what colour is placed near another: but when he is acquainted with the law, to which their action on each other is subjected, he will know better what to avoid, and how to dispose his tints, so as to heighten the brilliancy of that which he wishes to bring forward. Contrasting them together in succession likewise affords us valuable indications of their nature and composition. This the author himself has put in practice with advantage in his manufactory of colours and paper-hangings.

White appear-  
ance of a co-  
lored body  
through glass of  
the same hue.

These considerations on contrasts led him to the examination of a very singular case, which Mr. Monge has mentioned and treated with his usual sagacity \*. This case is the white appearance, which a coloured body sometimes exhibits when viewed through a glass of the same hue. There remained some uncertainty respecting the circumstances actually necessary for producing this effect: these our author determines by particular experiments, and he enumerates those which have a favourable influence or the contrary. His conclusion is, that,

\* *Annales de Chimie*, Vol. III.

when we have the perception of whiteness in these cases, it is owing solely to the action of contrasts, by which the impression of the colour is deadened or annihilated; while that of a certain degree of brightness still subsists, and is noticed from the opposition of a greater degree of obscurity. This manner New definition of considering the subject leads to a new definition of whiteness of whiteness, which has certainly nothing in it inconsistent: *white is with respect to us the sensation of light, when no particular colour predominates in it, or is perceived in it.*

In the subsequent part of his memoir our author particularly Further subject considers the colouring of different opaque and transparent bodies; that is, to say, he inquires what are the luminous rays which a given coloured body is really capable of reflecting or transmitting.

His method of making his experiments is simple. If the substance be opaque, he places it on a piece of black cloth, and observes it with the prism. If it cannot be cut so as to reduce it to a rectangular figure, he covers it with a piece of blackened pasteboard, in which there is a rectangular aperture. Under these circumstances the coloured fringes displayed on two opposite sides indicate the kind of rays reflected, and consequently those absorbed when we know the nature of the illuminating pencil. On which we have farther to remark, that, as the fringes are themselves compound tints, the simple tints that compose them must be discriminated. Their inspection suffices an experienced person for this; but Compound tints the habit is to be acquired, and its place supplied, by taking to be discriminated. for a guide papers representing each species of rays, placing How. them in their order one upon another, and drawing them back in gradation conformably to their difference of refrangibility: or we may use a table constructed after Newton's method for determining the compound tints of several elementary colours.

If the body to be examined be transparent, the aperture in the pasteboard just mentioned will be well adapted to cover it when placed against the light, so that the prism may exhibit fringes on it. Or, if the observer place himself in the dark, a light, as that of a candle, will exhibit through the transparent substance, by the assistance of the prism, a series of coloured images corresponding to the rays transmitted.

Making his experiments in this manner, our author discovered that several opaque substances which happened to be at hand, owing to absorption.

**Laws.**

hand, of various natures and of all colours, whether yellow, orange, red, or green, blue and violet, owed their coloured appearance to the following laws: 1st, each of the bodies always absorbed the rays that were complementary to the predominant colour: 2dly, in some the absorption included, beside the complementary species, others collateral to this species, and more or less numerous: 3dly, the deeper a colour is, the fewer species of rays it reflects.

**Relates to chemical compounds, not mechanical mixtures.**

It is to be understood that mixed colours are not here spoken of, but only those that form a homogeneous compound, or a true *combination*, in the sense in which chemists use this word. Nor must the colour reflected from the interior of the molecules, susceptible of light or deep tints, be confounded with the light reflected from the anterior surface of bodies: and though this mixes more or less with the proper colour, it is easy to diminish its effects, and discriminate them in the experiments.

**Predominant colour.**

Another remark proper to be made, is, that the expression *predominant colour* must not be supposed to imply, that the rays of this colour are more abundant than the rest, which would be a mistake. Several species of rays may exist together in the pencil producing the colour, without any one species being for this reason more abundant. Strictly speaking, all the elements of the pencil are dissimilar; and consequently no one exists in it in greater quantity. But the general tone of colour remains analogous to that of the rays styled predominant; for which reason it is well to retain the term, provided it be not taken in an exaggerated sense.

**Transparent bodies follow the same law of absorption as opaque bodies.**

The author has likewise observed transparent bodies, such as coloured glass of different sorts, and liquors contained in a bottle with two broad parallel sides. For these he found the same law of absorption as for opaque bodies, but still more marked, and free from all doubt.

**Its modifications.**

This law is constant and regular. It depends on the nature of the body receiving the light, its density, and its thickness. It is likewise modified by the intensity of the light of the illuminating body, and the kind of rays that compose this light.

**Progress of the absorption of rays.**

The absorption always commences with the rays most opposite to the predominant colour of the body illuminated. It goes on to those which come next in the spectrum; and thus proceeds regularly from one order of rays to the next in succession,

cession, never by fits, till it reaches the last. In consequence the body grows darker and darker, and always finishes with becoming black. Sometimes it extends only on one side from the rays first absorbed; at other times on both sides at once, and either with equal pace, or more rapidly on one side than on the other.

If we vary each particular that affects the experiment separately, we shall have a distinct progression of results. That depending on the density of the substance is not always similar to that arising from change of thickness. In receiving light of different kinds too on the same substance, the progress of absorption is differently modified, and consequently the colours changed.

Our author adduces instances of all these cases. He takes them from the numerous experiments he has made with coloured glass, acid, or alkaline solutions of metals, and fluids tinged by the infusion or decoction of vegetable substances. These exhibit curious particularities, but we shall not here relate them, both for the sake of brevity, and because it is easy for any person to observe them, when once the track is pointed out.

From all these observations taken together, many very important consequences respecting the reciprocal action of bodies and light on each other are drawn; and perhaps at some future period they will tend to elucidate the grand question concerning the cause to which their permanent colours are to be ascribed.

After these hints, the author dedicates a concluding paragraph to the examination of several phenomena of different kinds. He points out the modifications that coal heated to candescence, different degrees of incandescence undergo in their colours. His remarks apply to other substances likewise, as iron in the state of ignition, a long row of lamps with reverberators seen through a fog, or a white light seen through a glass blackened by progressive applications of smoke. In all these cases the colours necessarily pass through a series of tints from white to yellow, orange, and red of a deeper and deeper shade, the reason of which he gives.

Metallic oxides too have a gradation of tints, according to their proportion of oxygen. A certain continued change in the proportion of metallic oxides to vegetation gives the oxygen.

**Of flowers, &c.** vegetation produces the same effect on some parts of plants. The arts and chemical processes exhibit the same in a multitude of circumstances.

**Use to the manufacturer.** Hence the manufacturer may derive with advantage indications either of the progress of combinations, or of the proper instant for executing certain parts of his operations.

**Coloured clouds.** Our author next enters more particularly into the appearance of coloured clouds, particularly those we see about the rising and setting of the sun. This phenomenon so generally known, had hitherto remained without explanation, though this had been attempted by natural philosophers of the first rank.

**Owing to absorption of light, not to refraction** It is not owing to the refraction of the solar rays, but to the successive absorption of them, when they strike on the inferior parts of the atmosphere, which are more loaded with vapour.

This absorption follows laws analogous to those already mentioned. The quantity of vapours, and even their nature not being the same every day, produce corresponding differences in their effects.

**Order of absorption.** Commonly the first rays attacked by these vapours are the blue adjacent to the violet. Soon after they attack the contiguous rays, gaining with more rapidity the blue properly so called; then the green, the yellow, and thus proceeding to the red. Hence the yellowish, orange, and red colours exhibited by the clouds. This period of tints, the evening for example, displays itself gradually as the sun approaches the horizon. The same hues tinge terrestrial objects, the part of the air nearest the sun, and this luminary itself. Accordingly when we can receive its rays on a plain, we perceive that the rays actually absorbed correspond to the general tint of the moment.

#### Sun-set.

From the successive increase of the vapours traversed by the light in thickness and density, it follows likewise, that at the same instant clouds differently placed must be clothed in different hues. The highest may be white, while others not so high are yellow, and others still lower proportionately more red. At equal elevations those furthest from the point where the sun sets will incline to red, and those nearest it to yellow.

**Blue and green shadows, owing to contrast.** We may then see blue or green shadows on bodies naturally white, as Bullion and other philosophers have observed. These, as has been said, are nothing more than the effect of contrast between

between the actual colour of the part enlightened, and that of the part in shade.

Contrasts may likewise render the colour of the clouds complicated, as for instance, when a great portion of the sky displays its blue tint. There are some clouds, the colour of which arises solely from this cause; and such may be seen at times in the middle of the day, when we have a lofty mountain at our back, or are in any other situation where the eye is defended from the too powerful action of the solar light, either direct or reflected; but in this case the clouds have only a yellowish tinge, precisely the complementary colour of sky blue.

Sometimes we see the moon of a similar colour, when The Moon it is very high, a little before or after the sun passes the horizon: farther it appears thus, or even completely white, when clouds variously coloured by the vapors of sunset or sun-rise exist in the air at the same time. From this concurrence of circumstances we have a new proof of the difference of causes to which these colours are owing.

Lastly let us remark, that from the irregularity of the earth's surface, and of the state of the atmosphere, the phenomena are liable to be concealed or subjected to various interruptions. In our climate the colouring of the clouds seldom reaches its last stage. On some evenings however, when the sky is very Red clouds clear toward the part where the Sun sets, while light clouds over head at sun-set. float very high over our heads, we shall see these at a subsequent period appearing of a very light red, heightened by the diminution of light on the earth, soon after obscured, and at length becoming extinct in shade.

#### *Conclusion.*

Notwithstanding the many beautiful discoveries already made respecting light, the theory of the production of colours has not yet attained a degree of generalization that renders it applicable to all cases, or that simplicity of principles to which we are almost always led when we have discovered the real laws of nature. Many phenomena have eluded explanation, and that given of several requires correction. Our author has proposed to establish alterations in the theory, the necessity of which he points out. He supports his principles partly by the doctrine and facts generally admitted; partly by

by others less commonly known, though of ancient date; and lastly by observations of his own. He is far from flattering himself, however, that a sketch like the present exhibits the matter in a suitable light; and was soon aware, that a subject so extensive and so complicated required matured labours.

The author intends to pursue the subject.

To fill up many gaps, unfold various points, and correct and extend others by further researches, new experiments, and profound reflections, is an ample field of improvement; and this he will attempt, if his powers and his leisure will permit.

It would likewise be useful, as well as just, to give at the same time an abstract of what we owe to the genius of the great Newton, who opened the career in such an admirable manner, and to those philosophers who have discovered new facts, or removed difficulties. Greater precision also should be introduced into the language which we employ respecting colours, proportionate to the increase of our knowledge, and the actual state of the arts and sciences. Lastly, in a subject like the present, it would not be too much to add the resources of algebra and geometry to the treasures of experiment, and if possible to the advantages of a better method.

## X.

*Report made by the Physical and Mathematical Class of the Institute in Answer to the Question, whether those Manufactories, from which a disagreeable Smell arises, may prove injurious to Health. Read in the Sitting of January, 1805, by M<sup>rs</sup>. GUYTON-MORVÉAU and CHAPTEL.\**

THE minister of the home-department has consulted the class on a question, the solution of which is of essential import to our manufacturers.

**Question.** The object is to determine, whether the vicinity of certain manufactories can be injurious to health.

**Its importance.** The solution of this problem must appear of the more consequence, as, from the confidence which the decisions of the Institute naturally merit, it may hereafter form the basis of

\* Translated from the *Annales de Chimie*, vol. LIV. p. 86, for April, 1805.

~~decisions in~~ a court of justice, when sentence is to be pronounced between the fate of a manufactory and the health of our fellow-citizens.

The solution is so much the more important, it is become so much the more necessary, as the fate of the most useful establishments, I will say more, the existence of many arts, has depended hitherto on simple regulations of police; and that some, driven to a distance from materials, from workmen, or from consumers, by prejudice, ignorance, or jealousy, continue to maintain a disadvantageous struggle against innumerable obstacles, by which their growth is opposed.

Thus we have seen manufactories of acids, of sal ammoniac, Manufactories of Prussian blue, of beer, and of leather, successively banished from cities; and we daily see appeals to authority against these establishments made by troublesome neighbours or jealous rivals.

As long as the fate of these manufactories is insecure, as long as an arbitrary legislation possesses a right to interrupt, suspend, or fetter the hands of a manufacturer; in a word, as long as a simple magistrate of police has at his nod the fortune or ruin of a manufacturer, how can we conceive, that he will be so imprudent as to engage in undertakings of such a nature? How could it be expected, that manufacturing industry should establish itself on such a frail basis? This state of uncertainty, this continual contest between the manufacturer and his neighbours, this perpetual doubt respecting the fate of an establishment, paralyse and confine the efforts of the manufacturer, and gradually extinguish both his courage and his powers.

It is an object of primary necessity therefore to the prosperity of the arts, that lines should be drawn, so as no longer to leave any thing at the arbitrary will of the magistrate; to point out to the manufacturer the circle in which he may exert his industry with freedom and security, and to assure the neighbouring proprietor, that he has nothing to fear for his health, or for the produce of his fields.

To arrive at the solution of this important problem, it appeared to us indispensable, that we should take a view of each of the arts, against which the most clamour has been raised.

With this view we shall divide them into two classes. The Classification first will comprise all those, the processes of which allow of objectionable emanations to escape from them into the atmosphere, either

in consequence of putrefaction or fermentation, which may be deemed nuisances from their smell, or dangerous from their effects.

The second class will include all those, in which the artist, operating by the aid of fire, develops and evolves in air or vapour various principles, which are more or less disagreeable to respire, and reputed more or less injurious to health.

**1st class.**

In the first class we may advert to the steeping of flax and hemp, the making of catgut, slaughter-houses, starch-manufactories, tanneries, breweries, &c.

**2d class.**

In the second, the distillation of acids, of spirits, and of animal substances; gilding on metals, preparations of lead, copper, and mercury, &c.

**3d class injurious to health.**

The arts of the first class, considered in relation to the health of the public, merit particular attention, because the emanations that proceed from fermentation or putrefaction are really injurious to health in some cases, and under certain circumstances: the steeping of flax and hemp for instance, which is performed in ponds or still waters, infects the air and kills fishes; and the diseases to which it gives rise are all known and described: Accordingly wise regulations have almost every where enjoined, that this operation should be carried on without the precincts of towns, at a certain distance from every dwelling, and in waters, the fish of which constitute no resource for the public. These regulations unquestionably ought to be continued; but as the execution of them is attended with some inconvenience, it is to be wished, that the process of Mr. Brûlé, the superiority of which has been confirmed by Messrs. Mongez, Berthollet, Tessier, and Molard, should soon become known and adopted.

**Brûlé's method recommended.**

Brew, vegetable colours, starch, paper, &c.

Other operations on vegetables, or certain products of vegetation, to obtain fermented liquors, as in breweries; to extract colours, as in the manufactures of litmus, archil, and indigo; or to divest them of some of their principles, as in manufactures of starch, paper, &c. do not appear to us of such a nature as to be capable of exciting any disquietude in the mind of the magistrate. At all events the emanations arising from these substances in a state of fermentation can prove dangerous only near the vessels and apparatus in which they are confined, ceasing to be so the moment they are mingled with the open air; so that a little prudence only is required, to avoid all danger.

danger from them. Besides, the danger affects only the manufacturers themselves, and by no means the inhabitants of the neighbouring houses, so that a regulation enjoining these manufactures to be removed out of towns, and to a distance from any dwelling-house, would be an act of authority both unjust, vexatious, and injurious to the progress of manufactures, and in no respect a remedy for the evils attending the operation.

Some preparations extracted from animal substances require Catgut, the putrefaction of these substances, as in the fabrication of catgut; but it is more frequently the case, that animal substances employed in manufactures are liable to putrefaction from being kept too long, or exposed to too great warmth, as we particularly find in dyeing cotton red, a process in which a Dyeing cotton large quantity of blood is employed. The misfumata exhaled by these putrid matters spread far round, and form a very disagreeable atmosphere for all the neighbourhood to breathe; it is the part of a good government, therefore, to cause these substances to be renewed so as to prevent putrefaction, and the manufactory to be kept so far clean, that no refuse of the animal substances employed shall be left to rot in them.

In this last point of view slaughter-houses exhibit some inconveniences; but they are not of sufficient importance to require them to be placed without the precincts of towns, and assembled together in one spot, as speculative men are daily proposing to government. A little attention on the part of the magistrate, to prevent butchers from throwing out the blood and refuse of the beasts they kill, would be sufficient to remedy completely every thing disgusting or unhealthy arising from slaughter-houses.

The fabrication of *poudrette* (night-soil dried) begins to be Poudrette established in all the large towns of France, and the operation by which excrementitious substances are reduced to this state, necessarily occasions a very disagreeable smell for a long time. Establishments of this kind therefore ought to be confined to airy places, remote from any habitation; not that we consider the aeriform exhalations from them as injurious to health; but no one can deny, that they are incommoding, noisome, disagreeable, and difficult to breathe, on all which accounts they ought to be removed to a distance from the dwellings of men.

There is a very important observation to be made on the Animal putre-spontaneous decomposition of animal substances, which is, <sup>faction dangerous</sup> ~~ous only in pro-~~

that the emanations from them appear to be so much the less dangerous, as the substances which undergo putrefaction are less humid: in the latter case, a considerable quantity of carbonate of ammonia is evolved, which imparts its predominant character to the other matters volatilised, and corrects the bad effects of such as are deleterious. Thus the decomposition of ster-  
coraceous matters in the open air, and in places the situation and declivity of which allow the fluids to drain off, and that of the refuse of the cocoons of the silk-worm evolve a vast quantity of carbonate of ammonia, which corrects the virus of some other emanations; while the very same substances, decomposed in water or drenched with this fluid, exhale sweetish and nauseous miasmata, the respiration of which is very dangerous.

ed class.

The numerous arts in which the manufacturer produces and diffuses in the air, in consequence of his processes and by the help of fire, vapours more or less disagreeable to breathe, constitute the second class of those we have to examine.

These, more interesting than the former, and much more intimately connected with the prosperity of our national industry, are still oftener the subject of complaints brought before the magistrate for decision, and on this account have appeared to us to require more particular attention.

We will begin our examination with the manufacture of acids.

Acids.

The acids that may excite complaints of the neighbours against their preparation are the sulphuric, nitric, muriatic and acetic.

Sulphuric acid.

The sulphuric acid is obtained by the combustion of a mixture of sulphur and nitre. It is very difficult in this process to prevent a more or less observable smell of sulphurous acid from being diffused around the apparatus, in which the combustion is performed; but in manufactories skilfully conducted this smell is scarcely perceptible within the building itself, is not dangerous to the workmen who respire it daily, and can give no reasonable foundation for complaint to the neighbours. When the art of making sulphuric acid was introduced into France, the public opinion was strongly expressed against the first establishments for the purpose; the smell of the match with which we kindle our fires contributed not a little to exaggerate the effect that must be produced by the rapid com-

~~bustion of several hundred weight of brimstone; but men's fears on this head are now so much allayed, that we see several of these manufactories prosper in peace in the midst of our cities.~~

The distillation of aqua fortis and spirit of salt, in other *Aqua fortis and spirit of salt.* words, of the nitric and muriatic acids, are not more dangerous than that of sulphuric acid. The whole of the process is performed in an apparatus of glass or earthen-ware, and it is unquestionably the great interest of the manufacturer to diminish the volatilization or loss of the acid as much as possible. Yet, let him pay whatever attention he will to this, the air breathed in the manufactury is always impregnated with the smell peculiar to each of these acids; but you may respire there freely and safely, the men who work in it daily are not at all incommoded by it, and the neighbours would be very much in the wrong to complain.

Since the manufactories of white lead, of verdigris, and of *Vinegar.* sugar of lead have increased in France, the demand for vinegar has been enlarged.

When this acid is distilled, to fit it for some of the purposes *Distilled vinegar.* for which it is used, it diffuses to a distance a very strong smell of vinegar, in which there is no danger; but when a solution of lead in this acid is evaporated, the vapours assume a sweetish character, and produce in those who respire them constantly all the effects peculiar to the emanations of lead itself. Happily these effects are confined to the people who work in the manufactury, and are unselt by those who dwell in the vicinity.

The preparations of mercury and of lead, those of copper, Mineral preparations, and antimony, and arsenic, and the processes of gilding on metals, *gilding.* are none of them without some danger to the persons who reside in those manufactories, and are concerned in the operations; but their effects are bounded by the walls within which they are carried on, and are dangerous only to the persons concerned in the manufactories. It is an object well worthy the attention of chemists, to investigate the means of preventing these injurious effects, and indeed many of the inconveniences have already been prevented by the help of chimneys, which convey the vapours into the air out of the reach of respiration; and at present the whole attention of administration ought

ought to be confined to directing science toward the means of improvement of which these processes are susceptible with regard to health.

Prussian blue,  
and sal ammoniac.

The fabrication of Prussian blue, and the extraction of carbonate of ammonia by the distillation of animal substances in the new manufactories of sal ammoniac, produce a large quantity of fetid vapours or exhalations. These exhalations it is true, are not injurious to health; but as it is not sufficient to constitute a good neighbour, not to be a dangerous one merely, but not even to be a disagreeable one, they who undertake such manufactures, when they have to seek a situation for them, should prefer one remote from any dwelling-house. But when such a manufactory is already established, we would be far from advising the magistrate to order its removal: it would be sufficient in such cases, to oblige the manufacturer to build very high chimneys, that the disagreeable vapours produced in these operations may be dissipated in the air. This is particularly practicable for the fabrication of Prussian blue, and by adopting it one of our number has continued to retain in the midst of Paris one of the most important manufactories of this kind we have, against which the neighbours had already leagued.

Few injurious  
to health.

In the report we lay before the class we have thought it our duty to attend only to the principal manufactories, against which violent clamours have been raised at divers times and places. It is easy to see, from what has been said, that there are but few the vicinity of which is injurious to health.

Caution to  
magistrates.

Hence we cannot too strongly exhort those magistrates who have the health and safety of the public committed to their charge, to disregard the unfounded complaints, which, too frequently brought against different establishments, daily threaten the prosperity of the honest manufacturer, check the progress of industry, and endanger the fate of art itself.

They should not  
listen too readily  
to complaints.

The magistrate ought to be on his guard against the proceedings of a restless or jealous neighbour; he should carefully distinguish what is only disagreeable or inconvenient from what is dangerous or injurious; he should recollect that the use of pit-coal was long prescribed, under the frivolous pretence that it was injurious to health; in short, he should be fully aware of this truth, that, by listening to complaints of this nature, not only would the establishment of several useful arts in France

be

be prevented, but we should insensibly drive out of our cities the farriers, carpenters, joiners, brasiers, coopers, founders, ~~Disagreeable weavers, and all whose occupation is more or less disagreeable~~ occupations sanctioned by to their neighbours. For certainly the employments just named are more unpleasant to live near than the manufactures mentioned above, and the only advantage they enjoy is that of ancient practice. This right of toleration has been established by time and necessity; let us not doubt therefore, but our manufactures, when grown older and better known, will peaceably enjoy the same advantage in society; in the mean time we are of opinion, that the class ought to avail itself of this circumstance, to put them in a particular manner under the protection of government, and declare publicly, that the manufactures of acids, sal ammoniac, Prussian blue, sugar of lead, white lead, starch, beer, and leather, as well as slaughter-houses, are not injurious to the health of the vicinity, when they are properly conducted.

We cannot say as much for the steeping of hemp, making catgut, laystalls, and in general establishments where a large quantity of animal or vegetable matter is subjected to humid putrefaction. In all these cases, beside the disagreeable smell they exhale, miasmata, more or less deleterious, are evolved.

We must add, that, though the manufactures of which we have already spoken, and which we have considered as not injurious to the health of the neighbourhood, ought not to be removed, yet administration should be requested to watch over them strictly, and consult with well-informed persons for prescribing to the conductors the most proper measures for preventing their smoke and smell from being diffused in the vicinity. This end may be attained by improving the processes of the manufactures, raising the outer walls, so that the vapours may not be diffused among the neighbours; improving the management of the fires, which may be done to such a point, that all the smoke shall be burnt in the fire-place, or deposited in the tunnels of long chimneys; and maintaining the utmost cleanliness in the manufactures, so that nothing shall be left to putrify in them, and all the refuse capable of fermentation be lost in deep wells, and prevented from any way incommoding the neighbours.

We shall observe too, that when new manufactures of New manufac-  
Prussian blue, sal ammoniac, leather, starch, or any other arti-  
toes.

ticle by which vapours very inconvenient to the neighbours, or danger of fire or explosions are to be established, it would be wise, just, and prudent, to lay down as a principle, that they are not to be admitted into cities, or near dwellings, without special authority; and that, if persons neglect to comply with this indispensable condition, their manufactories may be ordered to be removed without any indemnification.

#### Summary.

It follows from our report, 1st, that catgut manufactories, laystalls, steeping of hemp, and every establishment in which animal or vegetable matters are heaped together to putrefy in large quantities, are injurious to health, and ought to be remote from towns and every dwelling house: 2dly, that manufactories where disagreeable smells are occasioned through the action of fire, as in the making of acids, Prussian blue, and sal ammoniac, are dangerous to the neighbours only from want of due precautions, and that the care of government should extend only to an active and enlightened superintendance, having for its objects the improvement of their processes and of the management of the fire, and the maintenance of cleanliness: 3dly, that it would be worthy a good and wise government, to make regulations prohibiting the future establishment of any manufacture, the vicinity of which is attended with any essential inconvenience or danger, in towns or near dwelling-houses, without special authority previously obtained. In this class may be comprised the manufactories of poudrette, leather, and starch; foundries, melting houses for tallow, slaughter houses, rag warehouses, manufactories of Prussian blue, varnish, glue and sal ammoniac, potteries, &c.

Such are the conclusions which we have the honour to lay before the class,\* and addressed to government, with invitation to make it the base of its decisions.

\* These conclusions were adopted by the Institute.

## XI.

*Facts relative to the Torpid State of the North American Alligator.*  
By BENJAMIN SMITH BARTON, M. D. \*

IT has not, I think, been remarked by the generality of the writers on natural history, that the North American Alligator passes during the prevalence of cold weather, into the torpid state. This however, is unquestionably the case in some parts of the continent.

Mr. Bossu, a French writer, after telling us that these animals are numerous in the Red River, one of the western branches of the Mississippi, says, "they are torpid during the cold weather, and lie in the mud with their mouths open, into which the fish enter as into a funnel, and neither advance nor go back. The Indians then get upon their backs, and kill them by striking their heads with hatchets, and this is a kind of diversion for them †.

Dr. Foster, the translator of the work, observes in the preceding passage, "that the circumstance of the alligator's being torpid during winter is quite new, and very remarkable for natural history." It seems (he adds) almost all the class of animals called *amphibia*, by Dr. Linnæus, when found in cold climates grow torpid during winter.

In addition to the authority of Mr. Bossu, I may here mention the following fact, which was communicated to me about the year 1785, by a Mr. Graham, at that time a very intelligent student of medicine in the University of Pennsylvania.

"The alligator having previously swallowed a number of pine-knots, retires to his hole, where he remains in a torpid state, during the severity of winter. If killed at this season, these knots are found highly polished by their trituration one against the other in the animal's stomach, as I have more than once heard from men of undoubted veracity, who had

Another ac-  
count by Mr.  
Graham.

\* From "the Philadelphia Medical and Physical Journal". Collected and arranged by Ben. Smith Barton, M. D. It is published in half yearly Numbers, the first of which appeared in November, 1804..

† Travels through that part of North America formerly called Louisiana. English Translation, Vol. I. p. 367. London 1771.

been concerned in the fact. Indeed this is so notorious in those parts in which these creatures abound, that the digestion of the alligator's stomach is proverbial among the multitude, who deride its insipidity in the choice of such food, though, I presume, this it does instinctively, for some purpose unaccounted for by naturalists; and which, perhaps is beyond the limits of human ken."

The fact related by Mr. Graham, relates to the alligator of the Carolinas, in which parts of the United States this animal is very common. By another gentleman I have been informed, that the pine knots which the alligators swallow are generally such as are very abundant in turpentine. I have also been assured, by my friend Mr. William Bartram, that he has seen a brick-bat which was taken out of the stomach of an alligator, and that it was worn quite round.

Local situation  
of this animal,  
&c.

Mr. Lawson says, that the alligator is not seen to the North of North-Carolina. They are very common at Cape-Fear in latitude 34. One twelve feet in length has been seen at this place. On the Atlantic side of the United States I am not able to trace them farther than the "Alligator Dismal Swamp," which is between Edenton and Newbern in North-Carolina. The mouth of the Red River in latitude 31.

Within the tract of country just mentioned, the alligator obeying the impulse of the climate, passes into the torpid state. In North-Carolina this takes place about the middle of November, sooner or later, according to the state of the season. Whether the animal becomes torpid in more Southern parts of the Continent, I have not been able to learn. On the river St. John in East Florida, they have been seen awake even in the middle of winter, but it was remarked that they seemed dull and stupid. It has also been observed, that they are accustomed to frequent the warm springs which are so abundant in this part of the Continent; and that they are fond of lying in these springs. Perhaps the heat of these springs may be sufficient to prevent them from becoming torpid. But it must be observed, that a deficiency of heat is not the only cause of the torpid condition of animals.

Conjectures  
respecting their  
swallowing the  
knots of the  
pine.

It may not perhaps be an easy task to assign a satisfactory cause for the singular instinctive appetite, which leads the alligator, before going into the torpid state, to swallow pine-knots, and other somewhat similar substances. But I ap-

prehend that these substances, when taken in by the animal, act in some measure by keeping up a certain degree of action in its stomach, and consequently in every part of the system, and thereby prevents the death of the animal, which might otherwise be destroyed by the long continued application of cold. Some facts mentioned by Dr. Pallas, though they respect a very different family of animals, render this conjecture not a little plausible\*.

This subject is worthy of more attention. In particular, it will be well to enquire, whether the alligator does swallow pine-knots, stones, &c. in those parts of America in which it does not pass into the torpid state.

## XII.

*Observations and Experiments on the conducting Power of Fluids.*

By T. S. TRAILL, M. D. From the Author.

To Mr. NICHOLSON.

SIR,

Liverpool, Sept. 10, 1805.

IF you think the following observations and experiments worthy of a place in your excellent Journal, your inserting them will oblige,

Your obedient servant,

J. S. TRAILL, M. D.

Count Rumford was the first who maintained that fluids are absolute non-conductors of caloric. This conclusion he drew from the interesting fact he had discovered, of the extreme flowness with which ice melted when a stratum of cold water was interposed between it and the heated body. He imagines that it was always melted in such circumstances, either by currents produced, in some of them by changes in specific gravity, or by the transmission of caloric through the sides of the containing vessel. The experiments of this illustrious philosopher have roused the attention of the learned, and to the united labours of yourself, of Thomson, of Dalton,

\* *História Glacium, &c.*

and

and of Murray, we are indebted for an investigation of the Count's opinions, the result of which seems to be, that fluids are not absolute *non-conductors* of calorific.

Experiments of Dalton, Thomson, Nicholson, and Murray, considered by the Count.

The experiments of Dalton and Thomson have proved, that the appearances of currents, such as described by Rumford, may be often illusory; and from those of Nicholson, and from Murray's first experiments, we have strong reasons for supposing, that the temperature was affected by the conducting power of the fluids employed; but in my opinion the experiments of Murray with a cylinder of ice, are the most complete demonstration of this contested point. In a late paper, inserted in the Transactions of the Royal Society of London, Count Rumford endeavours to obviate these objections to his hypothesis, in his usual ingenious manner.

It is not apprehended that the experiment of Murray could be affected by currents.

Even admitting that in your experiments the calorific was transmitted solely by the containing vessel (an opinion by no means probable), and that currents, such as Rumford describes, have all the effect he attributes to them in certain cases; still the experiments of Mr. Murray appear to me incontrovertible. It was not, therefore, without surprise, that I observed him use the following argument to invalidate their results: "When that vessel is constructed of ice, the flowing down of the water, resulting from the thawing of the ice, will cause motions in the liquid, and consequently inaccuracies of still greater moment;" viz. than those produced by the conducting powers of the sides of the vessel. Now the melting of the ice could affect the thermometer only by being itself heated, and then trickling down the sides of the cylinder of ice. But I apprehend, the water resulting from the melting of the ice could not gain a higher temperature than  $32^{\circ}$  F. while it remained in contact with ice. If we mix even equal parts of water at  $172^{\circ}$  and ice, we do not find that the temperature of the mixture is above  $32^{\circ}$ . If such a large quantity of water cannot maintain its temperature in contact with ice, can we suppose that such a small quantity as is formed could rise to a higher while trickling down the sides of a thick cylinder of ice.

and certainly not  
that with mer-  
cury in a vessel  
of u-

But even this explanation of the phenomenon advanced by Count Rumford, is entirely inapplicable to the experiment with mercury; for the drops of water formed could not possibly sink in a fluid so much more dense, nor throw it into currents which could reach the thermometer.

Besides those most ingenious experiments devised by Murray, Proofs that we have other proofs of the conducting power of liquids in conductors fluids are proper several well known facts.

1st. If the non-conducting power of liquids have any meaning, it must signify that their particles are incapable of communicating to each other the temperature they have acquired common temperature on mixing. by physical contact with some other body, whose temperature was elevated. If this were true, how shall we account for the mean temperature produced by mixing equal quantities of hot and cold water? Rumford, if I recollect aright, has endeavoured to obviate this objection to his hypothesis by supposing, that it is only an intimate mixture of hot and cold particles which takes place in such cases. If this were true, we should expect, from the rapid motion he supposes the currents to have in liquids that are heated, that they would soon separate into warmer and colder strata, from the difference in their specific gravities: This however is not the case: The whole acquires a uniform temperature.

2d. When mercury and water at different temperatures are mixed, an interchange of caloric takes place. From the very great difference of their specific gravities we cannot suppose that every particle of the one has been in contact with every particle of the other; yet they soon acquire a common temperature, which though not a mean, has always a constant relation to the temperature of the two fluids before mixture. Does not this indicate a considerable conducting power in those liquids? Indeed, I cannot conceive that any interchange of temperature could take place in such cases, if the particles of the liquids were incapable of communicating their caloric to the next particles.

3rd. The beautiful experiment devised by Rumford, in 3. The vessel is which water, in a glass tube, was made to boil over a cake of ice, by the application of a heated body to the upper part of the containing tube, without, for a very long time, effecting any count for the effects urged against the ice, is a sufficient proof of the slowness with which glass transmits caloric, and clearly indicates that the sides of the vessel in several of the experiments of the above-mentioned philosophers, could not be the sole conducting medium.

4th. The sixteenth experiment in Rumford's seventh essay, 4. Hot water affords another argument against his opinion. He poured boiling water on a stratum of cold water, which rested on a its temperature does not rise, cake by currents.

cake of ice in the bottom of a vessel, found that near the surface of the ice the temperature was  $40^{\circ}$ , at the distance of three inches it was  $159^{\circ}$ , but at the distance of seven inches it was only  $160^{\circ}$ . Had the cold water acquired its elevation of temperature by the currents produced, or by the sides of the vessel, we ought, I apprehend, to have found the temperature spreading more uniformly: but though the first four inches only differ by one degree, we find the next three differing by 119 degrees.

**g. Heat applied to fluids downwards.**

5th. If liquids were absolute non-conductors of caloric, it would necessarily follow, that when caloric was applied to the upper surface of different liquids, other circumstances remaining unchanged, and provided the liquid did not increase in specific gravity by cooling, equal increments of temperature would take place in equal times.

From several experiments it is probable, that some liquids conduct caloric more rapidly than others. The following were undertaken with a view to ascertain more accurately this point: How far I have succeeded I leave you to judge:

A cylindrical vessel was turned out of wood, having its sides 0.5 inch thick; its height four inches, and its diameter two. It has a moveable wooden top or cover perforated with a hole in its centre a little more than an inch in diameter, into which an iron cylinder of one inch in diameter could be easily introduced. This cylinder is supported by a slight flanch or shoulder-piece, and can be taken up by means of a string attached to its top. When the iron bar is in its place, its flat lower extremity is 0.5 inch distant from the bulb of a delicate mercurial thermometer D L, which is fixed by wax, in a hole perforating the cylinder near its bottom. This thermometer, which was made by the late Ranisden, has a tube as fine as a human hair, and is bended to a right angle, so that its bulb and part of its stem lie in the axis of the wooden cylinder. This shape was preferred, because the stem could be little affected by the caloric transmitted by the sides of the vessel till after the bulb was acted on by the caloric of the iron bar.

A variety of experiments were performed with this apparatus in the following manner: The temperature of the room being steadily  $67^{\circ}$  F. during the trials, a kettle of water was kept boiling over the fire: Its temperature was between  $211^{\circ}$  and  $212^{\circ}$ , and into this the cylinder of iron was suffered to remain,

**11. Experiments II  
& quids in success-  
ion at  $67^{\circ}$  F.  
a cylinder of  
metal at  $212^{\circ}$**

mean, at each experiment, for 15 minutes. The liquid to be examined, and all the apparatus (but the iron bar), were, at thermometer 6.5 inch below each experiment, ascertained to be at  $67^{\circ}$ . The liquid was heated, was poured into the wooden vessel, till it could rise 0.1 inch or minutes. on the side of the iron cylinder when in its place: The wooden top was put on, and the iron was drawn out of the kettle of boiling water by means of the attached string, and instantly let down through the hole of the cover. The time the thermometer took to rise through three degrees (to  $70^{\circ}$ ) was accurately marked by means of a stop-watch, and the results of my experiments on several fluids are exhibited in the following

T A B L E.

	Liquids.	Minutes.	Seconds.	Table of results.
1.	Water, - - - -	7	5	
2.	Milk of a Cow, - - -	8	25	
3.	Proof Spirit, - - -	8 nearly		
4.	Alkohol. London Pharm.	10	45	
5.	Transparent Olive Oil,	9	50	
6.	Mercury, - - -	0	15	
7.	Solution of Sulphate of Iron, one part of Salt to five of Water, - - -	8	0	
8.	Saturated Solution of Sulphate of Alumine, - - -	9	40	
9.	Ditto Solution of Sulphate of Soda, - - -	6	30	
10.	Aqua Potass. Puræ. Lond. Pharm.	8	15	
11.	Saturated Solution of Sulphate of Soda, but the Liquid not touching the Iron Cylinder by 0.1 Inch, or nearly so, - -	19	20	

As the water in the first experiment was employed at a temperature above  $42^{\circ}$ , it could not affect the thermometer by too high to produce any change of density; it may therefore serve as a standard to compare the other liquids. With regard to the differences of a few seconds, we need not insist on it as indicating any material difference between the conducting power of the different substances; because the eye may not be able to mark it instantaneously: but where this difference amounts to nearly a quarter

a quarter of a minute, much more when to several minutes, we may fairly conclude, that there is a difference in conducting power.

In all these experiments the sides of the Apparatus should have produced equal increments, had this been the cause of the rise of the thermometer; and it is evident that currents downwards could not affect it. That the sides of the vessel could not communicate the temperature to the thermometer, nor even the radiant caloric affect it in the manner observed, the eleventh experiment (which by the way arose from an error in the mode of conducting the trial with sulphate of soda) sufficiently demonstrates. From an inspection of the table, it will be seen, that the aqueous solutions of different salts differ materially from each other in the celerity with which caloric is propagated through them.

I attempted to measure the conducting powers of several of the weaker acids, but I was soon convinced that their action on the iron might invalidate the accuracy of the results.

It will be unnecessary to observe that if we find the thermometer requiring different times for its elevation, in such cases, we must ascribe it to the conducting powers of the medium between it and the heated body.

If I am not deceived, we may conclude from what I have above adduced, that liquids as well as solids are conductors of caloric; that the transmission of it through them follows a particular law depending on the properties of the particular liquid, but which is not in the exact ratio of any of their mechanical properties, though nearer that of their density than any other.

Such, Sir, are the principal arguments that seem to militate against Count Rumford's hypothesis, which he has, with that ingenuity which distinguishes his researches, applied to the solution of many important phenomena of nature. These, however, may be equally well explained by supposing liquids very bad conductors of caloric; and, if the currents caused in liquids by changes in temperature, have even a very inferior velocity to what he supposes, we may, I think, account sufficiently well for the appearance he observed on the Glaciere of Chamouni, which he proposes as a test of his opinions, by the decrease in density of water while its temperature descends from  $42^{\circ}$  to  $32^{\circ}$ . (a fact which the Count's late experiments confirm) without assenting to his opinions with regard

The fluids are  
proper con-  
ductors.

The Count's  
facts may be as  
well explained  
by the slow con-  
ducting energy  
of fluids as by  
its negation.

Very slow cur-  
rents will explain  
his fact of the  
Glaciere of  
Chamouni.

the non-conducting power of fluids. An examination of this would, however, extend farther than already too long letter; but if you deem such an enquiry interesting, it may be the subject of a future communication.

I am, Sir,

Your's with respect,

T. S. TRAILL.

\* \* \* As this letter did not come to hand till above a fortnight after its date, and the verbal description is very clear, it was not thought necessary to postpone it for engraving the author's sketch.—N.

### XIII.

*Indian Account of a remarkably strong and ferocious Beast, which (they say) existed in the northern Parts of the State of New York about two hundred Years ago. Collected and communicated\* by Mr. JOHN HECKEWELDER.*

THE jagisho † (or naked animal, or bear, as some of the Indians call it) was an animal much superior in size to the largest bear. It was remarkably long-bodied, broad down its shoulders, but thin, or narrow at its hind legs, or just at the termination of the body. It had a large head and a frightful look. Its legs were short and thick. Its paws (the toes of which were furnished with long nails or claws, nearly as long as an Indian's finger) spread very wide. Except the head, the neck, and the hinder parts of its legs, in all which places the hair was very long, the jagisho was almost naked of hair, on which account the Indians gave it the name of "naked."

Several of these animals had before this time been destroyed by the Indians, but this particular one had, from time to time, destroyed many of the Indians, particularly women and children, when they were out in the woods getting nuts, digging roots, &c. or when they were working in the fields. Hunters when fast pursued by this animal, had no means of escaping

\* To the Editor of the Philadelphia Medical and Physical Journal, whence this is taken.

† The Indian name of this beast or animal.

## ACCOUNT OF A FEROCIOUS BEAST,

Account of the from it except where a river or lake was at hand, by plunging large animal into the waters, and swimming out, or down the stream to a great distance, they effected their escape. When this was the case, and the beast was not able to pursue his intended prey any further, he would set up such a roaring noise, that every Indian who heard it trembled with fear.

This animal preyed upon every beast it could lay hold of. It would catch and kill the largest bear, and devour it. While the bears were plentiful the Indians had not so much cause to dread the jagisho; but when this was not the case, he would run about in the woods, searching for the track or scent of the hunters, and follow them up. The women became so much afraid of going out to work, that the men assembled to deliberate on a plan for killing him.

This beast had its residence at or near a lake, from which the water flows in two different ways (or has two different outlets); one northerly and the other southerly. The Indians being well informed of this circumstance, a resolute party of them, well armed with bows, arrows, and spears, made towards the lake. They stationed themselves on a high perpendicular rock, climbing up the same by means of Indian ladders, and then drawing these ladders up after them.

After being well fixed, and having taken up with them a number of stones, the Indians began to imitate the voices and cries of the various beasts of the woods, and even those of children; in order to decoy the jagisho thither. Having spent some days in this place without success, a detached party took an excursion to some distance from the rock. Before they had reached the rock again, the beast had gotten the scent of them, and was in full pursuit of them. They, however, regained that position before he arrived. When he came to the rock, he was in great anger, sprang against it with his mouth wide open, grunting and seizing upon it, as though he would tear it to pieces \* \* \*. During this time, numbers of arrows and stones were discharged at him, until at length he dropped down and expired.

His head was cut off, and was carried in triumph by the Indians to their villages or settlements on the North River, and was there fixed upon a pole that it might be seen. As the report of the death of the animal spread among the neighbouring

neighbouring tribes, numbers of them came to view the head and to praise the victorious Indians for their warlike deed.

N. B. The Mahicanni claim the honour of this act.

Account of the large animal called jagisho by the American Indians.

#### REMARKS BY THE EDITOR.

The preceding traditional accounts of the Indians, concerning the "naked beast," are in some respects, so very extravagant, that they may perhaps be deemed altogether unworthy of any attention. I must confess, however, that I cannot but consider such traditions, though imperfectly handed down to us, and evidently disfigured by fable, as entitled to the notice of the naturalist and philosopher.

That such an animal as the Jagisho is described to have been, has ever existed in the state of New York, may perhaps admit of a rational doubt; but that the Indian tradition relates to *some remarkable animal* that is no longer to be seen in the country which it is said to have inhabited, I think there is good reason to believe. What this animal was, at what period it ceased to be seen, and what was the more pure account of the Indians concerning it one hundred years ago, I do not pretend to determine.

Possibly the Indian tradition refers to the large animal, (I mean an individual of the same species,) some of whose bones have been found in a cavern in the back parts of Virginia; the animal of which mention is made in the first part of this Journal\*. Is it true indeed that the Indian accounts of the activity of the New York animal are not very favourable to the idea, that the animal was Mr. Jefferson's Megalonyx, which I have supposed belonged to the order of Tadigrada, comprehending the Sloth, the Armadillo, and others. What is said of the claws of the Jagisho may be thought to favour the notion that this was really the Megalonyx, or Megatherium. But I would not be understood to place any dependence upon the minute or descriptive circumstances which are mentioned in the Indian tradition. Nor indeed do I think it at all probable that the Megalonyx (as it is called) or any of the species of elephants whose exuviae abound in various parts of North America, have been seen in a living state, in this Continent, within the period of two, or even twice two hundred years.

\* Section Third, p. 152, 154.

## SCIENTIFIC NEWS, &amp;c.

*Death of Professor Claproth.*

Klaproth.

SOME of the foreign Journals have announced the death of the celebrated Klaproth of Berlin, who, for the benefit of the Sciences, continues in good health in his sixty-second year. Mr. Justus Claproth, Professor of Jurisprudence in the University of Gottingen, well known for several learned works on that subject, died on the 10th February last, in his seventy-seventh year.

*Astronomical Prize.*

Lalande's prize  
given to Hard-  
ing.

The medal founded by de Lalande for the best astronomical work, has been adjudged by the National Institute in its session of April last, to Mr. Harding, for his discovery of the last new planet. That able astronomer has been appointed to the direction of the Observatory at Gottingen.

*New Musical Instrument.*

New musical  
instrument.

A Polish clock-maker named Mailousky, arrived at Berlin, at the beginning of the present year, with the intention of exhibiting a new stringed instrument, of his invention. Notwithstanding a variety of advertisements, he did not succeed in attracting the public notice; and he determined to exhibit the instrument at a concert previous to his departure. About 300 auditors attracted by the names of Himmel and Seidlen, who were to perform, attended, and towards the end of the concert nearly half the number retired. The artist proceeded to exhibit his Kgalison, which is the name he gives the instrument. It consists of a sound-board, on which the usual system of wires of the piano are fixed. Between these wires are small wooden cylinders, which being put into motion, communicate their vibrations to the wires. The tones are so soft and enchanting that the harmonica cannot equal them, the forte and piano are given in every imaginable gradation, and the whole effect was no less surprising than unexpected, and the maker Hahn received orders for a number of the instruments.

The

The present article is taken from Millin's *Magasin Encyclopédique*, who does not say whether the wooden cylinders were moved in rotation or otherwise, nor how they were applied and pressed against the strings. The leading fact of this notice seems to be, that there are certain kinds of wood, and perhaps certain resinous or other matters to be applied to them, that will produce the effect of a bow upon wire strings in a superior manner. It is indeed probable, that we do not yet possess much knowledge of the art of producing tones by the powerful expedient of bowing, or light friction; and mechanics have still an ample field for applying this method with force, precision, and rapidity to the more compounded instruments.

---

*Saverien.*

On the 28th of May last died Alexander Saverien engineer Death of  
Saverien. of the French marine; who has been sixty years known to the scientific world, for his writings on navigation and the theory of building, rigging and manoeuvring ships. He has written accounts of the instruments for making observations at sea; a marine dictionary; a dictionary of the mathematics; a dictionary of architecture; an history of modern philosophers, and an history of the progres of the human understanding. His works indicate a considerable share of talent and very extensive knowledge. For many of the last years of his life he was poor and infirm, and was much indebted to the cares of a servant who continued with him from motives of attachment. He died at the age of eighty-five, leaving behind him a widow likewise very aged and in want.

---

*Pure and beautiful Ceruse.*

Mt. Van Mons informs us, that, if lead ashes be dissolved in a sufficient quantity of dilute nitric acid by the help of a gentle heat, filtered, and precipitated by chalk in impalpable powder, the precipitate, when washed and dried, will be the purest and most beautiful ceruse possible. The question which offers itself on this occasion, is whether it could be afforded at a reasonable price.

*Chromate of Lead and of Silver.*

Chromate of  
lead and of silver  
dissolved in nitric acid.

Court Moussin Pouschkin has dissolved both the red lead spar and chromate of silver in nitric acid, by adding a little sugar the moment the acid is poured on, and promoting the action by gentle heat. The spar then requires only five or six parts of acid, the chromate of silver still less. Nitrous acid gas is evolved, and the solution of the former is an amethyst colour, of the latter a garnet red, without the least trace of green, either by reflection or refraction.

Putrefaction  
preserved by  
gold precipitate,

without loss of  
weight or co-  
lour;  
and by the  
combination of  
oxygen.

*Putrefaction prevented.*

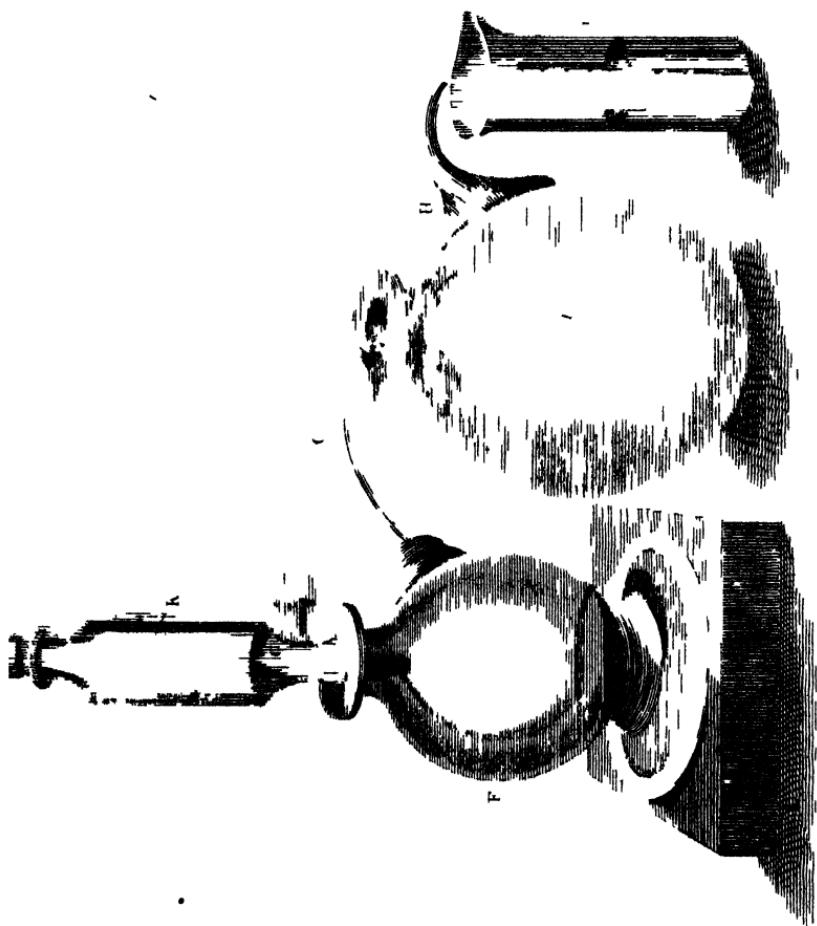
Dr. Valii having left a pound of soup in which were twelve or fifteen grains of gold precipitate, exposed to the open air for four months, found it exhibited no sign of putrefaction, and did not even seem to have undergone any alteration. He then repeated the experiment for a month in the height of summer, with the same effect. The oxide in the mean time had neither diminished in weight nor altered its colour.

On this Mr. Van Mons observes, that he has found broth keep for years by means of a few grains of mercury in the state of oxide and citrate. Nitrate of silver has long been considered as the most powerful of antiseptics, and he has found those of gold and of mercury equally so. Oxygenated materials of potash retarded the putrefaction of strong soup several days, and ultimately put a stop to it at a certain point. Very dilute nitric acid, and oxygenated muriatic acid in the state used for bleaching, preserved a moderate strong soup for several months.

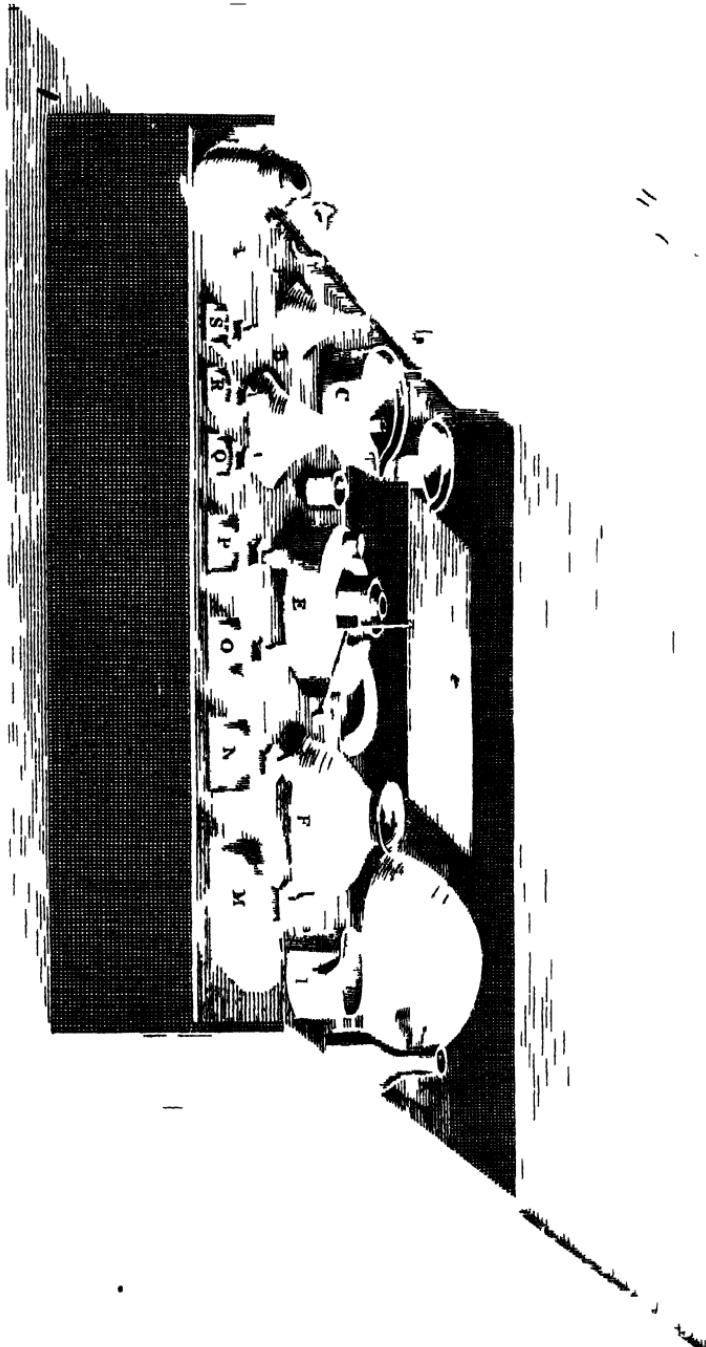
*Leprosy system.*

Sale of the  
Leprosy Museum.

The Leprosy Museum which has been near 40 years in collecting up an expense of near 50,000*l.* will be sold by public auction in May 1806, unless an acceptable offer for the purchase of the whole be previously made. The sale will take place in the building which now contains the Museum. Catalogues are preparing with all speed.











Court-Ramparts. *Frontispiece*  
viewing road.

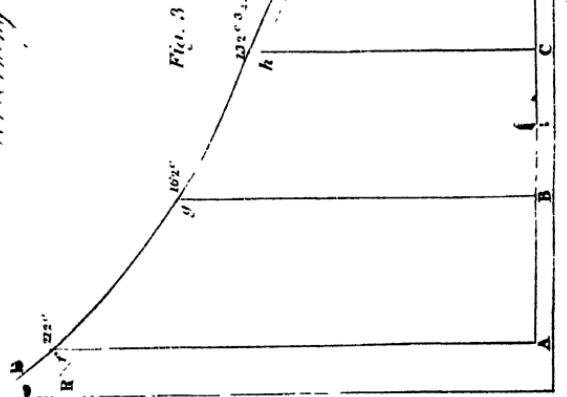


Fig. 2.

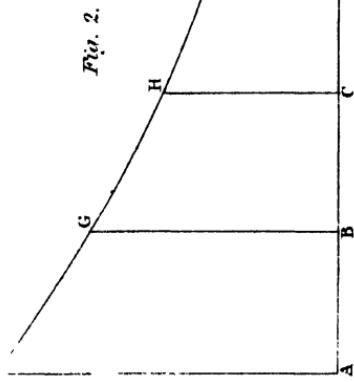
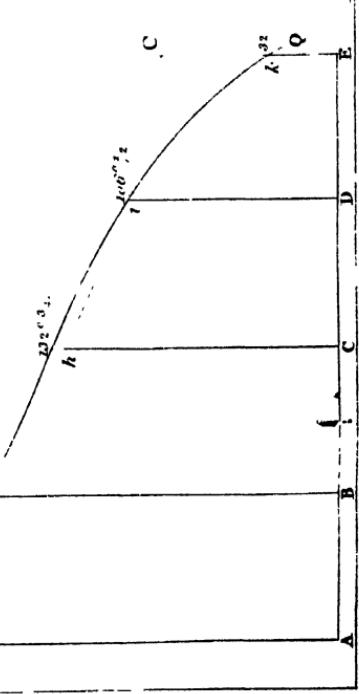
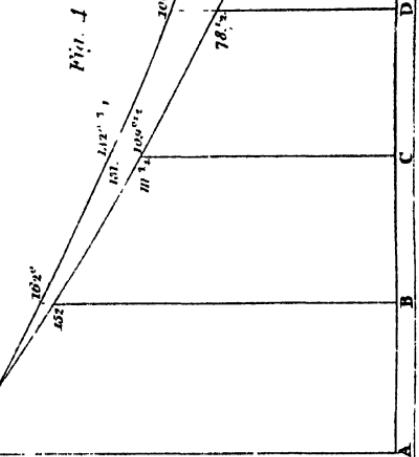


Fig. 3.





---

A  
JOURNAL  
of  
NATURAL PHILOSOPHY, CHEMISTRY,  
AND  
THE ARTS.

---

NOVEMBER, 1805.

---

ARTICLE I.

*Facts and Observations relating to the Blight, and other Diseases of Corn. In a Letter from G. CUMBERLAND, Esq.*

To MR. NICHOLSON,

SIR, Weston-super-Mare, 10th October, 1805.

ALTHOUGH not much in the habit of taking any thing Reference to the on trust, I must confess, that when early in the spring the Pamphlet of Sir pamphlet of Sir Joseph Banks, called, *A short Account of the Joseph Banks on blight in Caufe of the Disease in Corn, called by the Farmers, the Blight, corn.* the Mildew, and the Rust\*, came to my knowledge, I felt very much inclined on the credit of his extensive fame to receive with a favourable prejudice, what was so positively announced as information, on a subject that we may all, I suppose, be allowed to have something to do with.

Having therefore much leisure, and being placed in a fa- Corn fowed near  
vourable situation to make observations, I began doing all that a barberry bush,  
could then be done, viz. planting some wheat near a barberry  
bush, and searching carefully for the yellow rust on the early  
leaves.

\* Inserted entire in our Journal X. p. 225.

Diseased straw  
being examined,  
it was seen that  
Mr. Bauer's  
drawings are  
very correct.

Doubt whether  
this disease  
affects the grain.

I next examined the straw by the microscope, making many dissections with great attention. The result of which was, a conviction that the designers and engravers part of the fine plates that accompany this essay, has been excellently and faithfully managed, as far as the then season would permit me to compare them, and some old straws of the last year rendered it very probable, that the whole was correctly drawn.

But here I began to suspect, that the *rust* was not so guilty as has been represented, for, admitting for a moment, that it does intercept the sap by plugging the apertures said to be destined in wet weather to receive the humidity of the atmosphere, yet, as it is *not yet ascertained* that it strikes root, into the cellular texture beyond the bark, for I could not admit of saying there is *no doubt* of a thing that *has not yet been traced*, see page 11 (or 227 of Journal) and as the plates, if they prove any thing *prove the contrary*, vide fig. 7. I thought we must wait awhile before we could charge to this cause the diminution of our flour. There was yet another motive in my humble opinion for doubt: I saw, even by examining the straws of last year, that it was scarcely possible to find among hundreds of *rusted straws* that had *blighted heads*, one that any way partook of the rust except at the upper joint, and that partially only, while the sheaths that nature has kindly given to ward off injuries, were compleatly consumed with it. Now I believe, no one will pretend to assert, that this injury done to the sheaths of the straws could in any way affect the rising of the *sap* to the ear; we must therefore, I soon saw, confine the cause of injury, *if this be any cause*, to the quantity of fungi that more immediately attacks the upper bare joint of the straw.

And even here it appeared at this early stage of my doubts to be very uncertain; for if we reflect first of all that it is by no means pretended to be proved, that these fungi do penetrate the cellular texture; and next, that if they do, it will remain to be proved, that by so doing they materially intercept the sap; and lastly (which I conceive to be no extravagant conjecture) that if they did, yet as far as the cellular texture of the straw is concerned in conveying it, the interception could only be very partial.—Taking all these reflections together, I think I was grounded in entertaining doubts of the true cause having been exhibited, as is set forth in this pamphlet,

p. 13. (or 228 Journal.) Where the president says, "though diligent enquiry was made during the last autumn, no information of importance relative to the origin or the progress of the blight could be obtained! this is not to be wondered at, for as no one of the persons applied to had any knowledge of the real cause of the malady, none of them could direct their curiosity to the real channel. Now that its nature and cause have been explained, we may reasonably expect that a few years will produce an interesting collection of facts and observations, and we may hope that some progress will be made towards the very desirable attainment of either a preventive or a cure." page 14.

Having thus advanced in the examination as far as the Country names season would afford, I thought it would be best to ascertain in the county in which I happened to be placed, the terms (intirely overlooked in the pamphlet) there applied to the different diseases of corn; and here it soon appeared that the terms are not universal.

The first blight (for there are many) is that early appearance of intirely decayed ears, of plants apparently in a healthy state, but which, in the embryo which lays within the grain is turned upper sheath, before the ear is develloped, has turned to a brown puce-coloured powder. This by some has been supposed to originate from defective seed, but surely improperly; for many of these ears are found to be the finest and largest in the field in their embryo state; and to me it seems evident, that they are imperfect from a really defective parturition, owing to some accidental circumstance; or possibly (for they generally stand below the others) from the want of sun to unclose the upper sheath at a critical moment.

These ears are also in general found to be crooked at the root of the ear stalk, owing to the effort to raise the ear acting within the sheath on a decayed and mouldy ear; but it appears that they are all at length ejected from the sheath, and the brown dust blown compleatly away, so that the stalk at last remains without a single grain on it, standing up like a bare and barren pole. In this manner many ears at first perish, but the quantity is seldom any object to the farmer.

Of the puce-coloured powder a quantity was collected: it had no smell, but felt soft to the touch, like whiting, though more greasy. An attempt was made to innoculate a number of

The first blight  
does not arise  
from an exter-  
nal cause.

of other found ears with it; by rubbing it on the leaves, by giving friction to the straw itself with it, by inserting it into the ears, by placing it beneath the sheaths, and lastly, by introducing it into the pith of several straws,—each of these in wet and dry weather, but nothing took any effect. It fell harmless:—but one discovery arose from examining the ears in which it was produced, viz. that corn is capable of being completely blighted without any external disease or application. For all the straws were without blemish as well as the leaves, and consequently we have no occasion to recur to external causes for this internal decomposition.

Wheat in this state I drew very accurately, and sent specimens of it to town in this condition to Mr. Nicholson; and thus ended the first blight as it is called in Somersetshire, but which might possibly be with more propriety termed the *wildew*.

Second disease.  
Smut. Full  
grains, contain-  
ing only a dark  
powder of a  
slaty smell.

The next disease appears in those ears which stand erect and staring, indicating their lightness by their attitude. Although on gathering they appear full of corn, they turn out in effect to be full of a dark powder that has the smell of stale lobster or shrimps, when pressed between the fingers. This powder on examination by the microscope shews some saccharine concretions among it, but it has none of the actual properties of wheat. Upon carefully examining these grains the outer skin was discovered to be *intire, unperforated, perfectly green, and perfectly full*;—yet strange to tell, if it be not really the work of insects, one half of an ear was often found to be thus smutty while the other half was sound.

Mechanical in-  
jury did not  
produce this  
disease.

Among other conjectures, it was thought that this smutty disease might arise from the juices of the straw being intercepted by accidents. In order therefore to try what could be effected by injuries done to the sap, I bound some ears, wounded others by pressure, divided some with a knife near the stem, marking each by cutting off the beards with scissars; yet I never found any such effect produced, as either smut, or even decay, and all the ears thus injured came very well to maturity. Here were real injuries, and committed at a time (June) when the ears were by no means far advanced, and this led me still less to expect any great effect from a little partial moss adhering to the stem, the accidental effects of the season at a later period.

At length on the 1st of August, I saw in a low field the Third disease, first appearance of yellow rust, but collected one with difficulty; and now I found that it was universally agreed by our farmers, that this fungus, as our plate describes it, was considered as the effect of fogs or great humidity, which first attacks the leaf or sheath of the straw, but ultimately penetrates, and vegetates on the upper joint of the straw itself, where it is uncovered just before the corn is ripe, so that what our plate exhibits is by all agreed to be called the *rust* in all stages; but that the *rust* causes the *latter blight*, or ears with shrivelled grains does not seem to be so generally agreed.

To prevent the *smut*, our farmers steep their wheat in salt water, in order to separate the sound grains from the lighter or blighted better than by fresh water, because salt water naturally floats all but the heaviest. In the *Venetian* state I remember they added saltpetre to the steep on the same principle, a very different system from that of Sir Joseph, who recommends, I think very dangerously, the use even of tailings as seed, and this in mere hot house experience, see p. 25 (or 232 Journal.)

An old and good farmer \* last year at *Weston*, bought good smutty grain wheat for feed because his own was *smutty*, but not having not used for quite enough, he sowed about three pecks of his own smutty yet some sowing wheat to finish, and it turned out quite as good wheat as some sown of that which was bought as the best; yet this does not confirm the doctrine, I think.

Having thus ascertained what is called the early *blight* or *mildew*, together with that which follows, and is known by the term *smut*, and also the disease which comes next, and being similar to Sir Joseph's Banks's plate, is called *rust*, and lastly *Latter blight*; or the *latter blight* which is seen in merely shrivelled grains, or grains imperfectly ripened;—I shall now proceed to the specimens which I gathered in all the states, made drawings of them, and still retain in the ear labelled with great care, as proofs of what is here advanced; after which I shall make some deductions.

On 22nd of July, 1805. I began my collection; and No. 1. Accounts of contains healthy ears, lean to outward appearance, the lowest leaf a speck or two of fungus. Second joint from the head a little reddish. No bloom on the cane.

\* Mr. Oakley of Weston-Supra-Mare.

Accounts of specimens of wheat gathered in this enquiry.

No. 2. Much diseased straw, bloom or mould under the sheath, and on the leaf; in other respects the straw quite as healthy and sound as No. 1.

No. 3. Entirely diseased, yet every grain full and of its proper size—some grains evidently opened at their sides by some small insect. The outside of this ear quite green and healthy, not even a spot, smell of the ear very fishy, not wanting one grain. The head stalk not even waved at the ear, root intire, upper stalk a little yellow.

No. 4. A healthy ear of the bearded, thirteen rows of grains, straw mouldy under the sheath, and at joints, yet found, last or upper joint green.

No. 5. Another nearly similar.

No. 6. A double straw to one root, both ears perfect, both straight at head stalk, both diseased, yet full and plump; some grains found yet green, and close to a black one; a rich golden coloured moss or dust at the back of the green coat, yet the grain coat perfectly green and uninjured, while the grain was compleatly full of the black fishy-smelling blight instead of flour. Straws green at the top and quite healthy throughout.

No. 7. A straw that having been blighted in the sheath by the early blight, had thrown off all its brown dust, and grown to a strong straw: The skeleton of the ear only remaining, very crooked near the ear: The upper stalk evidently by its purple stripes diseased under the skin, yet no moss or fungus protruded on the cane; stripping back the first leaf from the head, I found the powder from the ear had adhered to the straw under the sheath, and that it was mouldy: The second joint quite healthy under the leaf, but with the red and purple streaks where uncovered to the light: The third joint the same: The sheath leaves themselves healthy.

No. 8. Spotted ear externally, sound straw, yet having black dust at the joints, in this ear I found a maggot about the 30th part of an inch long, of the exact yellow of the powder, found behind the diseased grains, (that powder may be his excrement) viz. orange yellow, his form resembled the maggot of nuts, dived an hour on the table.

No. 9. Diseased ear, grains all blighted, yet no yellow powder under the sheaths of the grains, straw healthy, ear fishy smell.

No. 10.

No. 10. Ditto with an insect very active in the ear, yellow, see drawing A B. Fig. 1. Plate IX.

No. 11. Two perfectly healthy ears from the same root, both healthy throughout, yet on the leaf a speck or two of Sir Joseph's fungus was originated, and well grown: it was of the orange colour.

No. 12. An ear fast ripening, solid in the grain, yet had lost its first six lower grains, last joint green, beards yellow, a few spots on the sheath of the grain, seemingly occasioned by a small black fly found in it.

#### *Observations made on the same Day on Grains.*

Diseased grains were always found to be full and plump without any aperture; the fine skin that holds the flour very green, yet all black within; the external surface of the black matter covered with a white concretion, perhaps the saccharine matter of the wheat. Sound grains found in diseased ears, all the diseased ears smelt fishy.

Diseased grains described.

#### *Observations made on the Straw.*

The disease always attacks the portion of the straw that peeps beyond the sheath leaf near the joint, and evidently commences at the pores, as old straws will fleshy; but the fungus cannot, I think, be the cause of the disease; because where no fungi have taken root, the corn is compleatly corrupted. These fungi grow it is true, fastest on diseased ears, probably because when the ear is diseased it draws less humidity from the straw, so that the diseased ears seem to assist the growth of the fungi, not the fungi the disease. In fact, I believe they live on the superfluous moisture of the straw, or returning sap.

On the 27th July last, 1805. I examined at least twenty blighted ears, blighted ears of corn, and could only find one among them that had the smallest degree of rust, and that only a speck or two on the lower leaf that sheaths the third joint. The spots were orange colour and deep purple, and did not occupy half the diameter of a space of three inches long.

Upon again examining many healthy plants, I found not healthy plants only their sheath leaves, but even the straw eaten away by <sup>leaving the straw injured,</sup> some

some insect, and at the same time discovered abundance of the green locust like insect on the ears; of which, see the magnified design, Fig. 2, Plate IX.

Inoculated plants, and others injured by violence, took no disease. Plants gathered which have the straw and the grain not in the same (healthy or diseased) state.

Some plants that I had lately inoculated were still sound; others that I had pinched and bruised in the upper joint shewed no alteration, but in all respects resembled the most healthy.

Aug. 3rd, 1805, I went to a field of Mr. Oakley's, o Weston, where the wheat had a general good aspect; and selected and labelled, of ears green yet full,

No. 1. Sound ears with diseased straws.

No. 2. Compleatly smutty ears with sound straws in every respect.

No. 3. A smutty and a sound ear from the same root. The sound ear had a speck of fungus.

No. 4. Ears with crooked tops, others twisted by spinners; others with crooked beards, short stalks and long; yet, of them full of grain, green and sound.

No. 5. Ears half smutty, viz. on one side all the way.

No. 6. Ears half stagg'd, (stagg'd means here those that shew only the skeleton of the ear and the crooked upper stalk from early blight, all but the bare poles being blown away) these ears were half stagg'd and half covered with grains.

No. 7. Bare straws, but with quite fine sound straw.

Lastly; in August and September, 1805, at Allcombe near Minehead, I collected out of a field just reaped, two bundles which with all the others I still keep as proofs of my assertions: One all of sound wheat with all their upper stalks very much covered with the rust of Sir Joseph Bank's description, and the other all of black and shrivelled ears, yet all found in the upper stalk.

These latter mentioned stalks, I think, throw great light on my ultimate conjectures drawn from every observation through the whole season; viz. they present shrivelled, blighted grains, and exhibit short ears, because on examination they were evidently never sufficiently exposed to light and heat: for all their straws though clean were green, not yellow as those of ripe wheat ought to be, and their smoaky miserable appearance (not having the least smell of the fishy smut) could only arise from their humble situation below the other ears, where air, sun, and light was deficient; in fact, they never ripened properly. The straw remained green, and the sap probably

Other instances of found wheat with rusty straws, and shrivelled wheat with sound straw.

The shrivelled corn was never fairly ripened.

probably returned instead of being intercepted by the drying of the upper joint; and to me it now appears to be a fair conjecture, that what is generally called blighted corn, or What is called those ears that produce so many shrivelled grains, and which seems to be corn we are called upon to seek a remedy for, is nothing more than prematurely the effect of a practice of late much recommended, viz. to reap, from avarice or ignorance, a practice not only promoted by the Miller, who is eager for the new corn to come to market, but by the avarice of the Farmer, who fears that by letting it stand too long the grain may fall in price, and reduce his profits; and, what is still more unfortunate, by some agricultural writers of great reputation, who recommend it as stopping the progress of the rust, forgetting that the sun only can effectually destroy that supposed evil, by well drying the straw.

Far be it from the writer of these few remarks to discourage any attempt at saving in a remarkably wet season, or in remarkably wet situations, wheat that has passed the period usually productive of ripe corn. He knows that in cases of laid-wheat in shady situations, by reaping it early, we may accelerate the ripening of that which otherwise would not have ripened at all, by the operation of turning and exposing the sheaves to the sun, and so make good saving crops; but what he wishes to guard against is, that eagerness for putting in the sickle originating in the motives before alledged; for, reasoning from analogy do we not always find, that in all other seeds that are to be gathered, those alone are plump, sound, and full of their proper flour, that are suffered to receive the utmost influence of the sun while on the stalk; and he always thought many years ago, that we were in the habit of being too fearful of the latter seasons; it is true that late harvests are expensive in collecting, but they are generally well matured, and the instance of barley that may be well saved (for colour can have little to do with the intrinsic value of grain) even as late as November, proves the justice of the observation; fruit gathered too soon, disappoints all views of profit or pleasure, and we might, he thinks, as well attribute the shrivelling of our apples early gathered to the influence of the apple-tree moss, as the shrivelling of our grains of wheat to a supposed blight originating in the funguses, that have of late so much alarmed the theoretical agriculturists, and economists of our day.

Conclusion.

On the facts exposed I could greatly enlarge, but I think on all accounts it is best at present to offer them in their present form to the reasoning faculties of your readers. At any rate they may serve as data, and if they should fail to bring others to my opinion, may act, I trust, as useful stimulants to the further investigation of a very curious subject of enquiry, as to what are the nature of the enemies to the perfection of our wheat harvest.

With respect and esteem,

I am, Sir,

Your most obedient humble Servant,

G. CUMBERLAND.

The vicinity of P. S. I ought to observe, that on the grains of wheat grown near the barberry, I had no opportunity of making observations; but that I have a dried root of wheat now by me, in which there are above 100 straws that are all clean and sound, though it grew a few years ago in a garden where barberry bushes were.

## II.

### *Experimental Investigations concerning Heat. By BENJAMIN COUNT OF RUMFORD, V. P. R. S. &c.*

(Concluded from Page 75.)

SECT. III. *Experiments tending to shew that Heat is communicated through solid Bodies, by a Law which is the same as that which would ensue from Radiation between the Particles.*

Object of this paper; the laws of the propagation of heat in solids.

HAVING made a considerable number of experiments on the passage of heat through fluids, and through different substances in the state of powder, I was curious to ascertain the laws of its propagation through solid bodies, particularly metals.

I hoped this discovery would furnish some additional data, to confirm or refute the opinions I had adopted concerning heat and its manner of acting; and it will be seen by the results, that my expectations were not frustrated.

Having

Having procured two cylindrical vessels of tin, each six inches in diameter and six inches high, I fastened them together by means of a solid cylinder of copper six inches long and tin vessels were an inch and half in diameter, which was fixed horizontally between the two tin vessels. The extremities of the cylinder passed through two holes an inch and half in diameter, made for the purpose in the sides of the vessels, midway between the bottom and top, and were soldered fast in them.

Each of the vessels was made flat on the side where the copper cylinder was fastened, so that the extremity of the cylinder did not project into the vessel, but was level with the flattened part.

This instrument was supported at the height of eight inches and half above the table on which it stood, by means of three feet, two fixed to one of the vessels, and one to the other.

One of these vessels being filled with boiling water, the other with water at the freezing point; as the two extremities of the cylinder were placed in immediate contact with these two other masses of fluid, a change of temperature must necessarily take place by degrees in all the interior parts of the cylinder. For the purpose of observing this change, three vertical holes were made in the cylinder, into which were introduced the bulbs of three small mercurial thermometers. One of the holes was in the middle of the cylinder; the others midway between the centre and either extremity.

Each of these holes is four lines in diameter, and eleven lines and half deep; so that the bulbs of the thermometers, which are three lines in diameter, were all in the axis of the cylinder.

When the thermometers were put in their places, the holes were filled with mercury, in order to facilitate the communication of heat from the metal to the bulb of the thermometer.

To keep the hot water constantly boiling, a spirit lamp was placed beneath the vessel containing it; and to keep the cold water constantly at the temperature of melting ice, fresh portions of ice were added to it from time to time.

\* The thermometers are graduated to Fahrenheit's scale, the freezing point being marked  $32^{\circ}$ , and that of boiling water  $212^{\circ}$ .

As the first and most important object I had in view was, to learn at what temperature the three thermometers would be ~~be~~<sup>not noticed</sup> ~~in~~<sup>early</sup> ~~stationary~~<sup>come</sup>

come stationary, I did not very carefully notice the progress of the thermometers toward this point; but as soon as they appeared nearly stationary, I observed them with the greatest attention for near half an hour.

The thermometers distinguished.

To distinguish the three thermometers I shall call that nearest the boiling water B, that in the centre C, and that nearest the cold water D.

#### Experiment.

The following are the progress and results of an experiment made the 28th of April, 1804, the temperature of the air being 78° of Fahrenheit.

Time.	Tempera-		Tempera-		Tempera-	Tempera-
	ture of the	marked	ture marked	ture marked		
	hot water,	by the ther-	by the ther-	by the ther-	cold water.	
Tabulated re-	H. m. s.	Degrees.	Degrees.	Degrees.	Degrees.	Degrees.
sults,	1 52 15	212	160	130	105	32
	— 53 30	—	160½	131	105½	—
	— 55	—	161	131½	106	—
	— 56 30	—	161½	132	106½	—
	— 58	—	162	132½	107	—
2 0 0	—	162	132½	107½	—	—
— 1 30	—	162	133	107½	—	—
— 4	—	162	132½	106½	—	—
— 6	—	162	132	106	—	—
— 9	—	162	132½	106½	—	—
— 11	—	162	132½	106½	—	—
— 28	—	162	132½	106½	—	—

Account of the results that would have followed the hypothesis of heat being propagated through bodies by radiation.

From particle to particle.

The particles of solid bodies are distant from each other.

Before I proceed to examine more minutely the results of this experiment, I will endeavour to show those results which it ought to have exhibited, on the supposition that heat is propagated, even in the interior of solid bodies, by *radiations emanating from the surfaces of the particles composing the bodies.*

On this supposition we must necessarily consider the particles that compose bodies as being *separate from each other*, and even to pretty considerable distances compared with the diameters of these particles; but there is nothing repugnant to the admission of this supposition; on the contrary, there are many phenomena which apparently indicate that all the solid bodies with which we are acquainted are thus formed.

To see now by what law heat would be propagated in a solid If the solid cylinder consist of three equi-distant particles, let us represent the axis of this cylinder by a right line A E, *Plate VII. Fig. 1*; (see our last number) and let us suppose, begin with supposing that the cylinder consists of three particles of matter only, A C E, placed at equal distances in that line.

Let us farther suppose, that the extremity A of the cylinder —and the extremity E, remains invariably at the freezing point. Let us further suppose, that the extremity A of the cylinder —and the extremity E, remains invariably at the freezing point. Let us further suppose, that the extremity A of the cylinder —and the extremity E, remains invariably at the freezing point.

By an experiment, of which I have already given an account to the class\*, I found that when two equal bodies, A B, one hotter than the other, are isolated and placed opposite each other, the intensities of their radiations are such, that a third body, C, placed in the middle of the space that separates them, will acquire a temperature by the simultaneous action of these radiations, which will be an arithmetical mean between those of the two bodies A and B.

From the result of this experiment we have ground to conclude, that if the cylinder were composed of three particles of matter only, A C E, the particle C, which is in the middle of the cylinder, must necessarily have the arithmetical mean temperature between that of A and that of E, which are at the two extremities of the cylinder; that is to say, between  $212^{\circ}$  and  $32^{\circ}$  of Fahrenheit, which is  $122^{\circ}$ .

Now let us interpose between the particles A, C, and E, Suppose two other particles B D, and see whether the introduction of these two particles will make any change in the temperature of the particle C that occupies the middle of the cylinder.

If the particle B be placed in the middle of the space comprised between the extremity A of the cylinder and its middle, C, it ought to acquire a mean temperature between that of the extremity A of the cylinder, and that of the point C, namely the middle particle of the cylinder, and that of the point C, namely the middle particle D be placed in the midst of the space comprised between the middle of the cylinder and its other extremity, E, this particle ought to acquire a mean temperature between that of the middle of the cylinder and that of its extremity E; it ought then to have the temperature of  $77^{\circ}$ .

From this new arrangement, the particle C, situate in the middle of the cylinder, will find for its neighbours on one side the temperature,

\* See our Journal, IX. 193.

the particle B, at the temperature of  $167^{\circ}$ , and on the other the particle D, at that of  $77^{\circ}$ . The point in question is, whether the presence of these two particles will make any change in the temperature of the particle C, or not.

—of that middle particle. In the first place it is evident, that if the calorific influences of the particle B on the particle C be as efficacious in heating it, as the frigorific influences of the particle D be in cooling it, the temperature of the particle C ought not to be changed. But experience has shewn, that, at equal distances and equal intervals of temperature, the calorific influences of hot bodies, and the frigorific influences of cold bodies, are exactly equal; and as the distance from B to C is equal to the distance from D to C, while the interval of temperature between B and C =  $45^{\circ}$ , is the same as that between D and C =  $45^{\circ}$ ; it is evident that the temperature of the particle C, which is in the middle of the cylinder, can be no way affected by the introduction of the intermediate particles B and D.

And by the same reason it would not be changed by other particles interposed. By the same way of reasoning may be proved, that the introduction of an indefinite number of intermediate particles would produce no change in the temperature of the middle of the axis of the cylinder, or in any part of it; and if the introduction of an indefinite number of intermediate particles make no change in the state of a thermometer placed in the middle of the axis of the cylinder, we may conclude that the thermometer would remain equally stationary, if the number of intermediate particles were increased till they had that proximity to each other which is necessary to constitute a solid body. If, instead of a single row of particles in a right line, there were a bundle composed of an indefinite number of such rows placed side by side, forming a solid cylinder, the temperature in the different parts of the line A E would remain the same.

But the temperature of a continued solid body, or a mass, decreases from one particle to another in arithmetic progression. This is true only when the solid is remote from other bodies.

From this reasoning we may infer, that the temperatures of the different parts of the cylinder should decrease in arithmetic progression from one extremity of the cylinder to the other.

But it is evident, that this law of decrement of temperature could take place only in the single case of the surface of the cylinder being completely isolated, so as to be no way affected by the action of surrounding bodies, which is absolutely impossible.

The circumstances under which the experiments were made are very different from those here taken for granted. The bodies

bodies we subject to experiment are constantly surrounded on all sides by the air and other bodies which act on air instruments continually, and often in a very perceptible manner; and we can never hope to isolate a cylinder so completely that the apparent progress of heat in its interior shall perceptibly obey the law we have just discovered. In common cases it deviates widely from this law.

As the causes of this deviation are well known, we will see whether there be no means of appreciating their effects.

The surface of the cylinder being surrounded by the atmospheric air and other bodies, all which are of a known and sensibly constant temperature, we may determine the comparative effects of these bodies on the different parts of the surface of the cylinder.

In those parts of the cylinder which are hotter than the air ——by cooling and other surrounding bodies, the surface of the cylinder will heating its cold be cooled by the action of these bodies; but if one of the extremities of the cylinder be colder than the atmospheric air, those parts of the cylinder which are colder than the circumambient fluid will be heated by its influence and that of the surrounding bodies.

We will begin with examining the case where the coldest extremity of the cylinder is at the same temperature as the surrounding air. Let us suppose then, that the experiment with boiling water at the one end and freezing at the other be made when the temperature of the air is at the freezing point, or  $32^{\circ}$  of Fahrenheit.

In this case it is evident that the surface of the cylinder must every where be cooled by the influence of the surrounding atmosphere. The question then is to determine the comparative effects, or the relative quantities of refrigeration or loss of heat, that must take place in the different parts of the cylinder: and in the first place it is clear, that the hotter a given part of the cylinder is, the more heat it must lose in a given time, by the influence of the surrounding cold bodies; whence we may conclude, that the refrigeration of the surface of the cylinder by the influence of the air and other surrounding cold bodies must necessarily diminish from the extremity of the cylinder A, which is in contact with the hot water, to its extremity E, which is in contact with the cold.

From

The change is  
in proportion  
to the difference  
of temperature.

From reasoning which appears incontrovertible, and which the results of a great number of experiments appear to confirm, it has been established that the celerity with which a hot body placed in a cold medium is cooled, is always proportional to the difference between the temperature of the hot body and that of the medium. Considering this conclusion as established, we may determine *a priori* what ought to be the gradation of temperatures in the interior of a given solid cylinder surrounded by air, one extremity of which is in contact with a considerable body of boiling water, while the other is similarly in contact with cold.

We have seen that, if the surface of the cylinder were perfectly isolated, the decrease of temperature from the hottest extremity of the cylinder A to its other extremity E, which is in contact with cold water would be in *arithmetical progression*, and it has just been shewn, that the decrease must necessarily be accelerated by the action of the air and other surrounding cold bodies.

But the acceleration of the decrease of temperature in those parts of the cylinder which are toward the cold body, depending on the action of the air and surrounding bodies, must be continually diminishing in proportion as the temperature of the surface of the cylinder approaches nearer and nearer that of the air; and hence we may conclude, that if a given number of points at equal distances from each other, be taken in the axis of the cylinder, the temperatures corresponding with these points will be in *geometrical progression*.

We may represent the progress of the decrease of temperature by Fig. 2. Pl. VII.

In a right line A E, representing the axis of the cylinder, if we take the three points B, C and D, so that the distances A B, B C, C D, and D E shall be equal; and, erecting the perpendiculars A F, B G, C H, D I, E K, take A F = the temperature of the cylinder at its extremity A, B G = its temperature at the point B, and so of the rest; the ordinates A F, B G, &c. will be in geometrical progression, while their corresponding abscissæ are in arithmetical progression; consequently the curve P Q, which touches the extremities of these ordinates must necessarily be the *logarithmic curve*.

We will now see, whether the results of experiment agree with the theory here exhibited or not.

Whence the  
temperatures  
will be in ge-  
ometrical pro-  
gression,

—and may be  
represented by  
the logarithmic  
curve.  
Figure con-  
structed.

Comparison of  
the theory with  
the experimen-

To form our judgment with ease, and as it were at a single glance, of the agreement of our theory with the results of the experiment, of which I gave an account at the beginning of this memoir, we have only to represent these results by a figure in the following manner.

On the horizontal line A E, *Fig. 3.* representing the axis of construction of the cylinder employed in the experiment, we will take three points, B, C and D; one, C, in the middle of the axis, being the situation of the central thermometer, the other two, B and D, at the intermediate points which the other two thermometers occupied between the middle of the axis and its two extremities.

Erecting the perpendiculars  $A f$ ,  $B g$ ,  $C h$ ,  $D i$ , and  $E k$ , on the points  $A$ ,  $B$ ,  $C$ ,  $D$  and  $E$ ; and taking the ordinate  $A f = 212$ , the temperature of boiling water;  $B g = 162$ , the temperature indicated by the thermometer  $B$ ;  $C h = 132\frac{1}{2}$ , the temperature indicated by the thermometer  $C$ ;  $D i = 106\frac{1}{2}$ , the temperature given by the thermometer  $D$ ; and lastly,  $E k = 32$ , the temperature of water mixed with pounded ice; a curve,  $P Q$ , passing through the points  $f$ ,  $g$ ,  $h$ ,  $i$ ,  $k$ , ought to be the *logarithmic*; that is, supposing the temperature of the surrounding air to be constantly at the temperature of melting ice during the experiment.

But the experiment in question was made when the temperature of the air was at  $78^{\circ}$  F. consequently, reckoning from a certain point, taken in the length of the cylinder, where the temperature was at  $78^{\circ}$ , to the extremity E, the influence of the surrounding air, instead of cooling the surface of the cylinder, heated it; and it is evident, that the curve PQ must necessarily in this case have a point of inflection.

In fact it appears on a simple inspection of the figure, that it is likewise the curve  $PQ$  has a point of inflection; but we see likewise, irregular, that this curve is not regular. That branch which is concave toward the axis of the cylinder is not similar to the adjoining portion of the curve, of equal length, which is convex toward that axis; as it ought to be according to our theory; and even the part of the curve which is convex toward the axis  $A E$ , differs sensibly from the logarithmic, particularly toward its extremity  $P$ .

*It ought necessarily to differ from this curve, as far as the deviations of our thermometers are defective; but the deviation be-*

## COUNT RUMFORD'S NEW EXPERIMENTS

tween the ordinates *A f* and *B g*, indicated by the results of the experiment in question, appears to me much too considerable to be ascribed to the imperfection of our thermometers.

It differs greatly from the logarithmic.

To see how far the curve *P Q* differs from the logarithmic, we have only to draw a logarithmic curve *R S* through the points *g* and *i*, and we shall find, that the ordinates corresponding to the points

	A,	B,	C,	D,	E.
Instead of being	212°	162 $\frac{1}{2}$	132 $\frac{1}{4}$	106 $\frac{1}{2}$	32°
Will be	199.55	162	131	106 $\frac{1}{2}$	86.35
Difference	-2.45	0	-1 $\frac{1}{4}$	0	+54.35

Ascribed to water being a bad conductor of heat,

The very great difference that exists between the temperature of cold water, and that indicated by the results of the experiment for the extremity of the cylinder which was in contact with this water, led me to suspect, that it was owing to the quality possessed by water in common with other fluids, which renders it a *very bad conductor of heat*.

—and the currents in the cold water being inconsiderable.

If it be true, as I believe I have elsewhere proved, that water being inconsiderable particles of a fluid, from one to another; and that heat is propagated through fluids only in consequence of a motion of their particles, resulting from a change in their specific gravity, occasioned by their being heated or cooled: as the specific gravity of water is very little altered by an inconsiderable change of temperature when this fluid is near the freezing point, it might have been foreseen, that a solid body a little heated, and plunged into cold water, would be very slowly cooled.

Experiment to prove this.

The result of the following experiment, which I made with a view to elucidate this point, will put the fact out of all doubt.

When the cold water was briskly stirred the thermometers were all greatly depressed.

The three thermometers being stationary, one, *B*, at 162°, the second, *C*, at 132 $\frac{1}{4}$ °, and the third, *D*, at 106 $\frac{1}{2}$ °, the water in contact with one of the extremities of the cylinder being still boiling, while the water mixed with pounded ice, which was in contact with the other extremity, was constantly at the temperature of melting ice, I began to stir this mixture of ice and water pretty briskly with a little stick, and I continued to stir it uninterruptedly, and with the same velocity, for two and twenty minutes.

I had scarcely begun this operation, when I had a proof, that

that my conjectures were well founded. The mercury in the three thermometers immediately began to descend, and did not stop till it had fallen very considerably.

The thermometer B fell from  $162^{\circ}$  to  $152^{\circ}$ ; C from  $132\frac{1}{4}^{\circ}$  to  $111\frac{3}{4}^{\circ}$ ; Quantities of depression. D from  $106\frac{1}{2}^{\circ}$  to  $78\frac{1}{4}^{\circ}$ .

On comparing these numbers we find, that, in consequence of the agitation of the cold water for two and twenty minutes, the thermometer B fell  $10^{\circ}$  of Fahrenheit's scale, the thermometer C  $21^{\circ}$ , and the thermometer D  $28^{\circ}$ .

As soon as I had ceased to stir the cold water, the three thermometers began to rise, and at the end of a quarter of an hour they had all reached the points from which they set out at the beginning of this operation.

To facilitate the comparison of the results of these two experiments, one made with cold water at rest, the other with the same water in a state of constant agitation, I have represented them in Fig. 4.

In the first place we shall learn several very interesting facts by simple inspection of this figure; we shall see, 1st. that the progress of refrigeration, or, to speak more properly, *the decrease of temperature*, was every where much more rapid, when the cold water in contact with the extremity of the cylinder E was agitated when it was at rest.

2dly. That the extremity of the cylinder in contact with this water was constantly near  $30^{\circ}$  colder in the first case than in the second.

3dly. We shall see, that the progress of refrigeration was every where, and in both the experiments, such nearly as our theory points out.

The decrease of temperature toward the middle of the cylinder was so regular, that it is more than probable the apparent irregularities toward the two extremities were occasioned solely by the difficulty which a body of water finds in communicating its mean temperature to a solid, with which it is in contact.

The boiling water being in continual motion owing to its Agitation in ebullition, it had a great advantage over the cold water, which was at rest, in communicating its temperature to the extremity of the cylinder it touched; but I have found, notwithstanding this, that by agitating the boiling water strongly with a quill, and particularly when with the quill I made a rapid friction

friction against the end of the cylinder immersed in the boiling water, I occasioned all the thermometers to rise several degrees.

The difference between the experiment and the theory confirm its truth;

It may perhaps be imagined, at first sight of the results of the experiment, that, as the three thermometers, which occupied the parts about the middle of the axis of the cylinder, did not indicate a decrease perfectly agreeing with the theory, the theory itself cannot be true: but a moment's reflection will show, that this inference would be too hasty, and that the difference between the theory and the results of our experiments, far from proving any thing adverse to the theory, serve on the contrary to render it more probable.

because the scales of our thermometers are defective.

The results of such experiments can never agree with the theory, except the divisions of our thermometers be perfectly accurate: but it is well known to every one, who has any knowledge of natural philosophy, that the divisions of our thermometers are defective.

To improve this instrument is an object of importance.

One of the objects I had in view in the experiments, of which I have just given an account to the class, and in several others, which I intend to make without delay, is to improve the division of the scale of the thermometer, in order to render this valuable instrument of greater utility in the delicate investigations of natural philosophy.

The air thermometer deserves to be attended to.

It appears certain, that the increase of the elasticity of air by heat is much more nearly proportionate to the increase of temperature, than the dilatation of mercury or any known fluid; consequently it is the air thermometer we ought to endeavour to improve, and which must ultimately afford us the most accurate measure of heat, that it is possible for us to procure.

*Sect. IV. The Heat produced in a Body by a given Quantity of solar Light is the same whether the Rays be denser or rarer, convergent, parallel, or divergent.*

Whether the quantity of heat generated by the solar rays be proportional to the light absorbed.

In all cases where the rays of the sun strike on the surface of an opaque body without being reflected, heat is generated, and the temperature of the body is increased: but is the quantity of heat thus excited always in proportion to the quantity of light that has disappeared? This is a very interesting question, and has not hitherto found a decisive solution.

When

When we consider the prodigious intensity of the heat excited in the focus of a burning mirror or a lens, we are tempted to believe, that the concentration and condensation of the solar rays increase their power of exciting heat; but, if we examine the matter more closely, we are obliged to confess, that such an augmentation would be inexplicable. It would be equally so on both the hypotheses, which natural philosophers have formed of the nature of light; for, as it has been proved both by calculation and experiment, that two undulations in an elastic fluid may approach and even cross each other, without deranging either their respective directions or velocities, if light be analogous to sound, we do not see how the concentration or condensation of these undulations can increase their force of impulse; and if light be a real emanation, as its velocity is not altered, either by the change of direction it undergoes in passing through a lens, or by its reflection from the surface of a pointed body, it seems to me, that the power of each of these particles to excite or impart heat, must necessarily be the same after refraction or reflection as before; and consequently, that the heat communicated or excited must be, in all cases, as the quantity of light absorbed.

I have just made some experiments, which appear to me to establish this fact beyond question.

Having procured from the optician Lerebours two lenses perfectly equal, and of the same kind of glass, four inches in diameter, and of eleven and a half focus, I exposed them at the same time to the sun, side by side, about noon, when the sky was very clear; and by means of two thermometers, or reservoirs of heat, of a peculiar construction, I determined the relative quantities of heat, that were excited in given times by the solar rays at different distances from the foci of the lenses.

The two reservoirs of heat are a sort of flat boxes of brass to throw the sun's light upon filled with water. Each of these reservoirs is three inches ten lines and a half in diameter, and six lines thick, well polished externally on all sides except one of its two flat faces, which was blackened by the smoke of a candle. On this face the solar rays were received in the experiments.

Each of these reservoirs of heat weighs when empty 6850 grains, *poids de marc*, (near a pound troy), and contains 1210 grains of water (about 2 oz. 2 dwts).

Taking

Taking the capacity of brass for heat to be to that of water as 0.11 to 1, it appears, that the capacity of the metallic box, weighing 6850 grains, is equal to the capacity of 622 grains of water; and adding this quantity of water to that contained in the box, we shall have the capacity of the reservoir prepared for the experiments equal to that of 1932 grains of water.

The temperature of the water in each was shewn by a thermometer.

Each reservoir is kept in its place by a cylinder of dry wood, one of the extremities of the cylinder being fixed in a socket in the center of the interior face of the reservoir; and each reservoir has a little neck, through which it is filled with water, and which after receives the bulb of a cylindrical thermometer, that reaches completely across the inside of the box in the direction of its diameter.

The two reservoirs of heat, with their two lenses, are firmly fixed in an open frame; which being moveable in all directions by means of a pivot and a hinge, the apparatus is easily directed toward the sun, and made to follow its motion regularly, so as to keep the solar spectra constantly in the centers of the blackened faces of the reservoirs.

Light admitted through equal apertures.

In order that the quantities of light passing through the two lenses should be perfectly equal, a circular plate of well polished brass, in the centre of which is a circular hole three inches and a half in diameter, is placed immediately before each of the lenses.

When the reservoirs of heat are placed at different distances from the focuses of their respective lenses, the diameters of the solar spectra, which are formed on the blackened faces of the reservoirs, are necessarily different; and as the quantities of light are equal, its density at the surface of each reservoir is inversely as the square of the diameter of the spectrum formed on that surface.

#### *Experiment I.*

Experiment. With equal apertures the solar spots from the lenses were of 6 and of 24 lines diam.

In this experiment the reservoir A was placed so near the focus of the lens, between the lens and the focus, that the diameter of the solar spectrum falling on it was only  $\frac{1}{2}$  an inch, or 6 lines, while the reservoir B was advanced so far before the focus, that the spectrum was two inches in diameter, or 24 lines.

As the quantities of light falling on both were equal, the density of the light at the surface of the reservoir A was to the density of that at the surface of the reservoir B, as the square of 24 to the square of 6, or as 16 to 1. The densities of these equal quantities of light were therefore as 16 to 1;

I imagined, that, if the quantity of heat, which a given quantity of light is capable of exciting, depended any way on its density, as the densities were so different in this experiment, I could not fail to discover the fact by the difference of time, which it would require to raise the two thermometers the same number of degrees.

Having continued the experiment more than an hour, on a very fine day, when the sun was near the meridian and shone extremely bright, I did not find, that one of the reservoirs was heated perceptibly quicker than the other.

### *Experiment II.*

I placed the reservoir of heat A still nearer the focus of the lens, in a situation where the solar spectrum was only  $4\frac{1}{2}$  lines in diameter, and where blackened paper caught fire in two or three seconds; and I removed the reservoir B still farther from the focus, advancing it forward till the diameter of the spectrum was two inches three lines.

The densities of the light at the surfaces of the reservoirs in this experiment were as 32 to 1. The densities of the light were as 32 to 1.

The temperature of the reservoirs, as well as that of the atmosphere, at the beginning of the experiment, was  $54^{\circ}$  F. =  $9^{\circ} \frac{1}{2}$  R.

The reservoir A, after having been exposed to the action of very intense light near the focus of the lens for twenty-four minutes forty seconds, was raised to the temperature of  $80^{\circ}$  F. =  $21^{\circ} \frac{1}{2}$  R.

The reservoir B, which was much farther from the focus of its lens, was raised to the same temperature,  $80^{\circ}$  F. a little more quickly, or in twenty-three minutes forty seconds.

To raise the temperature of the reservoir A to  $100^{\circ}$  F. =  $30^{\circ} \frac{1}{2}$  R. it was necessary to continue the experiment for one hour fifteen minutes ten seconds, reckoning from the commencement of it; but the reservoir B reached the same temperature in one hour twelve minutes ten seconds.

The progress of this experiment from the beginning to the end is exhibited in the following table:

Increases -

The general results tabulated.

Increases of Temperature.	Time taken	
	By A.	By B.
From 54° to 80° F.	24' 40"	23' 40"
80   83	7 45	7 30
85   90	9 55	9 0
90   95	13 30	13 0
95   100	19 20	19 0
54 100	75 10	72 10

Time of the experiment.

This experiment was begun at 7 minutes 30 seconds after 11, and finished at 22 minutes 40 seconds after 12, the sky being perfectly clear during the time.

Hence light does not give more heat absolutely by being condensed.

On comparing all the results of this experiment, we see, that the reservoir A, which was placed very near the focus, was more slowly heated than the reservoir B, which was at a considerable distance from it \*. The differences of time however taken to heat them an equal number of degrees were very trifling, and I think may be easily explained, without supposing the condensation of light to increase (*qu. diminish?*) its faculty of exciting heat.

The rays were convergent in the preceding experiments.

In both the preceding experiments the solar rays striking on the reservoirs of heat were *convergent*, and they were even equally so on both sides. To determine whether *parallel* rays have the same power of exciting heat as convergent rays, I made the following experiment.

### Experiment III.

When one vessel was exposed to the parallel rays of the sun without interception, Having removed the lens from before the reservoir B, I suffered the direct rays of the sun to fall on the blackened face of the reservoir, through the circular hole three inches and half in diameter in the round brass plate, which had been constantly placed before that lens in the preceding experiments.

The reservoir A was placed behind its lens as in the former experiments, and at the place where the solar spectrum had six lines diameter.

\* Did not the elevated temperature of the smaller surface sustain its power of absorbing heat, conformably to the known laws of heated bodies? — N.

Having exposed this apparatus to the sun, I found, that the it was heated reservoir B, on which the direct rays fell, was heated sensibly more quickly than the other quicker than the reservoir A, which was exposed to the action by a spectrum of of the concentrated rays near the focus of the lens. 6 lines or one-seventh part diam.

The temperature of the apparatus and of the atmosphere at the beginning of the experiment being  $53^{\circ}$  F. =  $9^{\circ} \frac{2}{3}$  R. the reservoir A required twenty-three minutes thirty seconds to raise it to the temperature of  $80^{\circ}$  F. =  $21^{\circ} \frac{2}{3}$  R.; but the reservoir B, which was exposed to the direct rays of the sun, acquired the same temperature in eighteen minutes thirty seconds.

To reach the temperature of  $100^{\circ}$  F. =  $30^{\circ} \frac{2}{3}$  R. took the reservoir A one hour and three minutes, but the reservoir B forty-seven minutes fifteen seconds only.

The following table will show the progress of this experiment from the beginning to the end.

Increases of Temperature.	Time taken				General results.
	By A.		By B.		
From $53^{\circ}$ to $65^{\circ}$ F.	8' 26"		7' 0"		
65 70	4 10		3 15		
70 75	5 10		3 45		
75 80	5 40		4 30		
80 85	7 0		4 45		
85 90	7 30		5 45		
90 95	10 30		8 0		
95 100	13 10		10 15		
100 105	20 0		14 45		
53 105	81 36		62 30		

As a considerable part of the light that fell on the lens before the reservoir A, was lost in passing through it, it is evident, that the quantity received by this reservoir was less than that received by the reservoir B, which was exposed to the direct rays of the sun; and we have seen, that the latter was heated more rapidly than the former.

As we know not exactly how much light was lost in passing through the lens, we cannot determine from the results of this experiment, whether convergent rays be more or less efficacious in exciting heat than parallel rays; but the difference in the times

times of heating was not greater, as it appears to me, than we might have expected to find it, supposing it to be occasioned solely by the difference between the quantities of light acting on the reservoirs.

The result of the following experiment will establish this point beyond doubt.

#### Experiment IV.

Exp. 4 was made with equal apertures and spectra; but the its focus, that the solar spectrum was one inch in diameter; and one being *within* I placed the reservoir A at the same distance beyonds its focus formed by convergent rays, and the other *without* by divergent rays.

Having replaced the lens belonging to the reservoir B, I adjusted this reservoir, to such a distance between the lens and spectra, that the solar spectrum was one inch in diameter; and the focus was formed by convergent rays directed toward both were equal; and the diameters of the spectra, consequently the densities of the light that formed them, were also equal; there could be no difference between the results of the experiments with the two reservoirs, except what was occasioned by the difference in the *direction* of the rays that formed the spectra. On one hand these rays were *convergent*, and on the other *divergent*; and I had inferred, that if parallel rays were in reality less efficacious in exciting heat than convergent rays, as some philosophers have supposed, *divergent* rays must be still less efficacious than *parallel rays*, and consequently much less than convergent rays.

No sensible difference occurred.

Having made the experiment with all possible care, I found no sensible difference between the quantities of heat excited in a given time by divergent and convergent rays.

The following are the particulars of the progress and results of this experiment:

General results  
of this last ex-  
periment.

Increases of Heat.	Time taken	
	By A, with divergent Rays.	By B, with convergent Rays.
From 60° to 65° F.	4' 50"	4' 50"
65 70	4 55	5 0
70 75	5 27	5 25
75 80	6 13	6 15
60 80	21 25	21 30

From

From the results of all the experiments, of which I have Conclusion. just given an account to the class, we may conclude, that the quantity of heat excited or communicated by the solar rays is as the light absorbed. always, and under all circumstances, as the quantity of light that disappears.

---

## III.

*Observations on blasting Rocks; with an Account of an Improvement, whereby the Danger of accidental Explosion is in a great Measure obviated. By Mr. WILLIAM CLOSE. From the Author.*

To Mr. NICHOLSON.

SIR,

Dulton, Oct. 14, 1805.

THE method of confining the force of gunpowder by a column of sand in blasting rocks, has been several years used in this part of Furness: At one time it was a very favourite practice; but at present, from the prejudices or indifference of workmen, or on account of the little danger attendant on working lime-stone in the common manner, it is less in repute.

About two years ago, supposing this method not to be generally known, I drew up a short account of it, and should have sent it to the Philosophical Journal, had it not been connected with other miscellaneous matter, which I had given to Mr. G. Ashburner, the printer and proprietor of a new edition of West's Antiquities of Furness, in which work the process is described and recommended\*.

Though

\* The passage alluded to is as follows, p. 393. " In breaking up the loose rocks upon Baycliff Hags, after the enclosure of that common, a method of employing sea-sand, for the purpose of confining the force of gunpowder in blasting, was used, which does not appear to be generally known, though it was undoubtedly in use in other parts before it was adopted in Furness. The method is briefly this: After the excavation is made in the usual manner with a borer, the charge of powder is poured in; and a priming-straw of a proper length, filled with powder, is placed in the hole, having one of its sides near the lower end so cut or shinned, that

the

**Improvement by Mr. Fisher announced.** Though this method is undoubtedly worthy of much attention, and may often be employed with advantage; yet, when a strong charge is required, the common mode of stemming must be frequently adopted: And as the danger in blasting some kinds of rocks in this manner is very considerable, I am happy to notice an easy method of obviating one principal cause of accidental explosion, which was communicated to me in conversation, a few days ago, by Mr. Thomas Fisher, a respectable slate merchant in this town, who assures me it is infallible,

**Causes of accidental explosion.** The principal is from the friction of the iron pricker in drawing.

The principal danger attendant on blasting, does not consist in stemming upon the charge of powder, but in the subsequent operation of drawing the iron rod, called the pricker, which makes the channel for the priming-straw. For although the collision of the first fragments of stemming sometimes produces an explosion, yet this may be prevented by previously ramming a thick cap of paper, &c. upon the powder, by beating lightly upon the first pieces of stone that are drawn into the hole; or by using those materials for stemming which are least liable to give fire, such as rotten stone, pieces of broken pots, or burnt clay. The pricker being hard pressed against the rock, and in close contact with the stemming, cannot be drawn out by hand, but must be struck out by the hammer, a strong piece of iron called a jumper being first placed in an eye or loop in the highest part of the rod, to receive the blows which are given in a proper direction to bring it out of its place. Now it frequently happens, that the friction of the lowest part of the pricker against the rock fires the powder at the first or second blow. When the explosion happens at the commencement of stemming, the workman generally sustains only a partial injury; but when in this part of the operation, when the powder exerts its whole force, and

the charge may partially communicate with the small ascending column contained in the straw. After this, the remainder of the excavation is filled, by pouring in dry sea-sand; and the explosion is given, by firing the priming-straw in any of the various ways which are in common use.

"This method has been found to be equally effectual as stemming with any of the common materials; and where it can be used is certainly preferable: it is safer, simpler, and more expeditious."

disperses

disperses pieces of the shattered rock in various directions, his life is in the utmost danger, and his situation is truly terrible to contemplate.

Mr. Fisher's improvement is to obviate this danger; and Mr. F.'s expedient is a pricker made of copper, instead of one which is not iron, which before was every where employed in this part of the kingdom.

In our conversation Mr. F. observed, that some years ago, three explosions happened on drawing the pricker, in the course of a fortnight, at his quarry in Kirkby Ireleth, and that one man being killed and two wounded, several of the workmen were so intimidated, that they resolved to abandon a place which they considered as destined to daily misfortunes. It therefore became highly requisite, on several accounts, to attempt some innovation for the security and encouragement of the workmen.

In meditating on the cause of these accidents, it appeared most rational to attribute them to the iron pricker giving fire by its friction against the rock, which was a hard blue rag, or whinstone: and from this view of the cause it was inferred, that safety would accrue from the use of pricklers constructed of those metals which are least disposed to give fire with stone. Mr. Fisher, therefore, determined to make trial of copper, and having procured some implements of this kind, found them to answer the purpose completely. It is now upwards of three years since this improvement was adopted, and as no explosion has happened at the end of stemming in that period, at an extensive work where accidents were frequent before, Mr. F. considers the means as almost infallible; and is happy to think that many sad misfortunes have been thereby prevented.

There are eleven slate quarries in Kirkby Ireleth, at several of which copper rods are now used; but at others they are not. At one of these a fatal accident happened a few months ago, from an explosion upon drawing a rod of iron.

Prickers, such as used by Mr. Fisher, are easily constructed: A piece of copper being forged to the proper length, shape, and thickness for the body of the tool, is rivetted to an iron head or loop similar to that of the common pricker. These implements, when carefully used, are nearly as durable as those of iron.

**Advantage of strong charges in firm rock.** Sand has not hitherto been used in blasting at the slate quarries in Kirkby Ireleth. The masters do not think it would succeed well in their work. I have frequently seen Mr. Fisher use it in limestone rock near this town : He says it answers the best in deep holes, but thinks that sand is more liable to be blown out than stemming. He also considers it as the most advantageous method of working, in driving levels, and blasting in firm rock, to use strong charges of powder, that the stone may be sufficiently broken by the explosion to be removed without much assistance from the hammer, the pick, or the lever : For thus the expedition of the work amply compensates for the small addition which is requisite to a common charge of powder.

I am, Sir,

Your's respectfully,

WILLIAM CLOSE.

#### IV.

*Description of a portable Steam-engine, invented by Mr. SAMUEL CLEGG\*, David Street, Manchester. Communicated by Mr. DALTON, Lecturer at the Royal Institution, &c.*

**Description of a steam-engine.**

THIS engine is worked by four copper valves in the usual manner, but the mechanism for lifting them is very different from any hitherto made : there are no levers employed for opening the valves, and there is no hand gear. The steam and exhaustion valves are on the same horizontal plane ; those which are vertical to each other are not like those hitherto used, both exposed to the steam or both to a vacuum ; but by a simple contrivance in the construction of the nozzles, the one is exposed to the steam while the other has a communication with the condensing vessel. From what has been said it may easily be perceived, if the two valves be connected together by a straight rod, that when this rod is lifted, the pressure is given to the piston, and the machine is put into motion ; and if the other two valves be connected in the same

\* Late apprentice to Messrs. Boulton and Watts, of Birmingham.

manner and lifted at an appointed time, the engine is kept in motion. The outside appearance of these nozzles may be seen at Fig. 1, c c, (Plate IX.) The rods which come out of the bottom of the nozzles are kept tight by vertical stuffing-boxes, the whole of which is hid in the drawing by the frame.

The next is a new contrivance for producing a rotative motion from a reciprocating one, which not only simplifies the machine very much, but exceeds the power of the common crank by nearly one-third, in consequence of its acting always perpendicular to the radius of the wheel, which is done by a rack and wheel, as represented by Fig. 2 and 3; and as this plan of connection distributes the power uniformly, of course a much lighter fly-wheel is required, which diminishes friction, &c.

#### *Explanation of the Plate.*

Fig. 1. is a representation of the engine: one of the corner columns A A, which supports the frame, serves likewise for an ejection-pipe and condensing-vessel: the air-pump E is joined to the condensing vessel by the pipe D; e is the piston-rod, and though it works out at the bottom of the cylinder, it is as easily kept tight as if it worked out at the top; b is a similar rod which keeps the rack perpendicular; aa are the two radius bars on which the brasses are fixed that support the shaft; by this contrivance the wheel C easily moves from one side to the other of the rack F.

Fig. 2. is a view of the rack on a larger scale, where C represents the wheel and D the shaft; E E, a sliding-bar, on which is fixed the small roller o, serving as a connecting link to keep the wheel C always in gear; for, when the wheel is in gear on the opposite side of the rack, the roller o is on the other side of the plate aa; but it will perhaps be more clearly understood by the plan, Fig. 3. where the letters represent the same movement as in the elevation, Fig. 2: This description may be easily understood by those who already possess a little knowledge of a steam-engine.

*Manchester, Oct. 5, 1805.*

## V.

*Letter from Mr. J. C. HORNBLOWER, describing the framed Work by which the Roof of Clapham Church was raised to its original Situation, without disturbing the Interior of the Building, &c.*

To Mr. NICHOLSON.

DEAR SIR,

Framed truss by  
which the roof  
of Clapham  
church was  
raised, &c.

IT will be a pleasure to you I know to record the production of genius or fancy in your valuable Work, and therefore I have no hesitation in presenting the inclosed for that purpose.

It is the invention of Mr. Watkin Bloore, one of the partners of Fothergal and Co. carpenters at Clapham, and was invented to raise the sunk roof of Clapham church; and its application to the purpose intended, exhibits at once the *means* and the *end* that was to be accomplished; as by it the roof was *raised* and *secured* in the same process, without incommoding the building with shoors and scaffolds, which must have occasioned considerable damage to the furniture of the church.

The shaded part of the drawing, *Plate X.* shews the truss, and the lines behind it the construction of the roof. The middle piece in the truss marked A, is joggled into the king-post of the roof, and the two screws put into action raise it up, and with it the whole of the middle or sunk part of the roof, all which is easily comprehended by the drawing.

The drawing, *Fig. 3.* shews an improved mode of constructing the truss, by the riders A A A being framed over the principals B B, by which the raising screws are more firmly supported in elevating the queen-posts C C in the roof.

This must be a valuable experiment in the art of carpentry, which, considering how little science of it falls to the lot of its possessors, cannot be too much regarded.

I am, Dear Sir,

Your very obedient servant,

J. C. HORNBLOWER.

## VI.

*Experiments on draining Land, by JOHN CHRISTIAN CURWEN,  
Esq. M. P. of Workington-Hall, in Cumberland, with an  
Engraving\*.*

DEAR SIR,

MUCH having been said, in the public Papers, relative Mr. Elkington's to draining, on the improved method of Mr. Elkington, I beg method of drain- leave to offer you some observations respecting it, which have only where the fallen under my notice, and which tend to prove it can be ap- strata are little plied, with success only, in such parts of the kingdom, as have few, if any, interruption of the strata. In order to make my- self intelligible, it may not be improper to explain what is meant by interruptions of the strata, or dykes and fissures, as they Dykes and fis- are denominated in mining countries. They are produced by the fracture or disunion of the strata, and consist most com- monly of the broken fragments of each superior strata; and towards the surface are of sand, gravel, and stones, which seldom or never fail of affording considerable quantities of water. These dykes may be approached within a few feet, and afford no water, as will be seen in two instances in the plan sent you. No. 3 is a main drain, four feet deep, which passed within a few yards of A, an extreme wet place, and did not affect it. The person employed, supposed the water to be below him, and brought in a lower level No. 1, which likewise failed. No. 2 was then made still lower, but with no better success than No. 3, though with more advantage of level. As soon as it crossed the dyke, I C, but before the level was brought up, not being deeper than the main drain, it got a considerable feeder. This proved that an interrup- tion in the strata prevented the water flowing into a drain, which was of a depth otherwise to have drawn it. Another example occurs in the same field, at letter B; which is a sunk fence, four feet below the surface of the adjoining field, which was extremely wet within a few yards of the sunk

\* From the twenty-second volume of the Transactions of the Society of Arts; who awarded the gold medal to the author. The plan he refers to is at their house.

Experiments of fence. A lower level was supposed necessary to drain this water, and it was obtained at the dotted line. No water of any consequence was got, till it was within a few yards of the sunk fence, when a prodigious feeder was cut, and the head of the drain was not so deep at the time as the sunk fence. Many instances to the same effect might be produced. In sinking shafts in places much troubled with water, it is endeavoured, if circumstances will permit, to get near a dyke, which serves

The drains must as a barrier to the water; and if, in sinking, the dyke be not made to cross crossed, the water is kept clear off; but if otherwise, the water

would be got at any depth, though not in such quantities as when near the surface. The spot of ground, to which I have alluded, has above a dozen dykes, which may be traced from the out-bursts of water. They run in a direction of south to north-west. I have made my drains east and west. In one or two places, I was obliged to run a drain south. This proceeds from an arm running from the dyke: but this seldom extends to any distance, and they gradually decrease till they end; and they rather make an interruption than a breakage of the strata, as the strata is the same on each side of it. In such a country, Mr. Elkington could draw no more water than what lay in the uninterrupted strata between any two of these dykes.

Description of the drains by reference to the drawing. The method of making the drain is explained by the engraving. I had twenty years ago drained this ground with stone drains, from 20 inches to two feet; but their direction having been mostly from north to south, and not sufficiently deep, I had got little more than the day water. The feeder which I have now got, might be made applicable to many purposes. The drains are from two feet to nearly five feet deep. I have made 6000 yards in the last twelve months; the cutting from 14d. to 18d. per rod, filling 8d. ten and a half single cart-loads of stones, at 9d. each, making the cost 10s. per rod. The expence appears great; but fewer drains are required, and the work is effectually done. By reference to the plan, it will be seen that the direction of the drains not being able to draw the upper water, I was obliged to extend them. I would advise beginning at the highest level; for frequently that clears the whole, unless some dykes intervene

Springs of water proceed from dykes. I believe that all springs and out-bursts of water proceed from dykes. The extent of these is various. Some may be traced for many miles, and their effects

seen from the water that appears on the surface. Their origin is scarcely perceptible, and they thicken to many yards as they are approached. The strata on both sides have a more rapid rise or dip, and are of a closer and harder texture. If these observations appear to you worthy of attention, you may make what use you think proper of them. I by no means wish to detract from Mr. Elkington's merit; but it is not generally applicable; and in counties where the strata are much broken, Mr. Elkington's plan will be found to fail.

I am, Dear Sir,

Your obedient servant,

J. C. CURWEN.

Feb. 3, 1804.

Mr. Charles Taylor.

*P. S.* The highest drain is 120 feet above the level of No. 3.

A certificate from Mr. William Hoodless, farming agent, accompanied this letter, stating that upwards of six thousand yards of drains had been cut, and completely filled, on the farm of John Christian Curwen, Esq.; that the first drains made according to that plan were done three years ago; and that they stand completely, and answer an admirable purpose.

*Reference to Fig. 5, Plate XI. of the Manner in which Mr. CURWEN's Drains are made.*

The lowest part of the drain below E E is twelve inches wide.

E E 4 4 are the two side-stones of the drain, nearly four inches thick and nine inches high.

F 9 is the aperture for the water, nine inches high.

D, the flag or thin stone over the aperture, and which covers the side-stones of the drain.

C C, the body of the drain, filled with loose stones till within nine inches of the surface.

B 9, the top of the drain, twenty-two inches wide and nine inches deep, filled with grass sod and soil.

## VII.

*Remarks on a Letter of Mr. DALTON, concerning the Maximum Density of Water; with an Account of two Experiments of Dr. HOPE, tending to shew that it takes place at a Temperature above the freezing Point. In a Letter from T. I. B.*

To Mr. NICHOLSON.

SIR,

Reference to  
Mr. Dalton's  
letter.

IN No. 45 of your Journal, page 28, Mr. Dalton has published some remarks upon Count Rumford's experiments, relating to the maximum density of water, where he explains the rising of the thermometer in the cup, by observing that it acquired heat by the proper conducting power of water. This, I should think, is by no means probable; for the conducting power of water is not sufficient to produce such a rapid effect.

The circumstances of the two thermometers by the side of the ball and cup, in the Count's two first experiments, I think are perfectly consistent with his principle: the cup, very probably, did overflow, which might have been ascertained by a thermometer placed below.

In the conclusion of this letter Mr. Dalton expresses a wish that Count R. or some one in possession of a similar apparatus, would repeat the Count's first experiment, with this difference, that the mass of water should be at  $40^{\circ}$  and the ball at  $32^{\circ}$ , in which case, he says, the thermometer would not be at all affected on the Count's principle; neither would it be affected (on Mr. D.'s principle) if the tenacity of the water counteracts the force of descent: and what conclusion could be drawn from such a variation of the experiment?

Experiments of  
Dr. Hope.

The following experiment was made by Dr. Hope, professor of chemistry in Edinburgh, to ascertain the point at which water has the greatest density,—and it appears to me to be perfectly decisive.

He filled a jar with ice-cold water, and exposed it to the air of a room at  $52^{\circ}$ : he suspended in it two very delicate thermometers, one at half an inch from the bottom, and the other at the same distance from the surface of the water: the thermometer nearest the bottom was first affected, and con-

tended to rise till it reached the temperature of  $40^{\circ}$ , when it became stationary : the thermometer at the surface rose more slowly, but did not stop till it acquired the temperature of the room ( $52^{\circ}$ ).

Dr. Hope, to render this point still clearer, exposed water at  $52^{\circ}$  to the air of a room  $32^{\circ}$ ; the result corresponded perfectly with the former experiment.

If you see no objection to the publication of this letter, by inserting it in your Journal, you will oblige \*,

Sir, your's,

T. I. B.

*Edinburgh, Oct. 10, 1805.*

---

### VIII.

*Observations and Conjectures relative to the supposed Welch Indians in the western Parts of North America. Republished from the " Kentucky Palladium," with additional Remarks and Conjectures, by the Editor of the Philadelphia Medical and Physical Journal †.*

SIR,

NO circumstance relating to the history of the Western Traditional account of inhabitants of America Country, probably has excited, at different times, more general attention and anxious curiosity than the opinion, that f-pposed to have a nation of white men, speaking the Welch language, reside high up on the Missouri. By some the idea is treated as nothing but the suggestion of bold imposture and easy credulity ; whilst others regard it as a fact fully authenticated by Indian testimony and the report of various travellers worthy of credit.

The fact is accounted for, they say, by recurring to a passage in the history of Great Britain, which relates, that several years after the discovery of America by Christopher Columbus, a certain Welch prince embarked from his native country with a large party of emigrants ; that after some time, a vessel

\* A fuller account of the late experiments of Dr. Hope will be inserted when the Edinburgh Transactions appear.

† Extracted from that Work, Vol. II. Part I,

Traditional account of inhabitants of America supposed to have a fresh reinforcement, and never returned again any more. originated from Wales.

The country which these adventurers discovered, it has been supposed, was the continent of North America; and it has been conjectured that they landed on the continent, somewhere in the Gulf of Mexico, and from thence proceeded northward, till they got out of the reach of the hostile natives, and seated themselves in the upper country of Missouri.

Many accounts accordingly have been published, within the last thirty years, of persons who, in consequence either by accident or the ardour of curiosity, have made themselves acquainted with a nation of men on the Missouri, possessing the complexion of Europeans and the language of Welchmen.

Could the fact be well established, it would afford perhaps the most satisfactory solution of the difficulty occasioned by a view of the various ancient fortifications with which the Ohio country abounds, of any that has ever been offered. Those fortifications were evidently never made by the Indians. The Indian art of war presents nothing of the kind. The probability too is that the persons who constructed them were, *at that time*, acquainted with the use of iron: The situation of these fortifications, which are uniformly in the most fertile land of the country, indicates, that those who made them were an agricultural people; and the remarkable care and skill with which they were executed, affords traits of the genius of a people, who relied more on their military skill than on their numbers. The growth of the trees upon them is very compatible with the idea that it is not more than three hundred years ago that they were abandoned.

These hints however are thrown out rather to excite enquiry, than by way of advancing any decided opinion on the subject. Having never met with any of the persons who had seen these white Americans, nor even received their testimony near the source, I have always entertained considerable doubts about the fact. Last evening, however, Mr. John Childs, of Jessamine County, a gentleman with whom I have been long acquainted, and who is well known to be a man of veracity, communicated a relation to me, which at all events appears to merit serious attention.

After

After he had related it in conversation, I requested him to repeat it, and committed it to writing. It has certainly some internal marks of authenticity. The country which is described was altogether unknown in Virginia when the relation was given, and probably very little known to the Shawnees Indians. Yet the account of it agrees very remarkably with later discoveries. On the other hand, the story of the large animal, though by no means incredible, has something of the air of fable, and it does not satisfactorily appear how the long period which the party were absent was spent; though Indians are, however, so much accustomed to loiter away their time, that many weeks, and even months, may probably have been spent in indolent repose.

Without detaining you any more with preliminary remarks, I will proceed to the narration, as I received it from Mr. Childs.

Maurice Griffith, a native of Wales, which country he left when he was about sixteen years of age, was taken a prisoner by a party of Shawnees Indians, about forty years ago, near Vosses Fort, on the head of Roanoke river in Virginia, and carried to the Shawnees nation. Having staid there about two years and a half, he found that five young men of the tribe had a desire of attempting to explore the sources of the Missouri. He prevailed upon them to admit him as one of the party. They set out with six good rifles and with six pounds of powder a-piece, of which they were, of course, very careful.

On reaching the mouth of the Missouri, they were struck with the extraordinary appearance occasioned by the inter-mixture of the muddy waters of the Missouri and the clear transparent element of the Mississippi. They staid two or three days amusing themselves with the view of this novel sight: they then determined on the course which they should pursue, which happened to be so nearly in the course of the river, that they frequently came within sight of it as they proceeded on their journey.

After travelling about thirty days through pretty farming wood land, they came into fine open prairies, on which nothing grew but long luxuriant grass. There was a succession of those varying in size, some being eight or ten miles across, but one of them so long that it occupied three days to travel through

Traditional account of inhabitants of America supposed to have originated from Wales. through it. In passing through this large prairie, they were much distressed for water and provisions, for they saw neither beast nor bird; and, though there was an abundance of salt springs, fresh water was very scarce. In one of these prairies the salt springs ran into small ponds, in which, as the weather was hot, the water had sunk and left the edges of the ponds so covered with salt, that they fully supplied themselves with that article, and might easily have collected bushels of it. As they were travelling through the prairies they had likewise the good fortune to kill an animal, which was nine or ten feet high, and a bulk proportioned to its height. They had seen two of the same species before, and they saw four of them afterwards. They were swift-footed, and they had neither tusks nor horns. After having passed through the long prairie, they made it a rule never to enter on one which they could not see across, till they had supplied themselves with a sufficiency of jerked venison to last several days.

After having travelled a considerable time through the prairies, they came to very extensive lead mines, where they melted the ore, and furnished themselves with what lead they wanted. They afterwards came to two copper mines, one of which was three miles through; and in several places they met with rocks of copper ore as large as houses.

When about fifteen days journey from the second copper-mine, they came in sight of white mountains, which, though it was in the heat of summer, appeared to them to be covered with snow. The sight naturally excited considerable astonishment; but, on their approaching the mountains, they discovered that, instead of snow, they were covered with immense bodies of white sand.

They had in the mean time passed through about ten nations of Indians, from whom they received very friendly treatment. It was the practice of the party to exercise the office of spokesman in rotation; and when the language of any nation through which they passed was unknown to them, it was the duty of the spokesman, a duty in which the others never interfered, to convey their meaning by appropriate signs.

The labour of travelling through the deep sands of the mountains was excessive; but at length they relieved themselves of this difficulty, by following the course of a shallow river, the bottom of which being level, they made their way to the top of the mountains with tolerable convenience.

After passing the mountains they entered a fine fertile tract of land, which having travelled through for several days, they accidentally met with three white men in the Indian dress. Griffith immediately understood their language, as it was pure Welch, though they occasionally made use of a few words with which he was not acquainted. However, as it happened to be the turn of one of his Shawnees companions to act as spokesman or interpreter, he preserved a profound silence, and never gave them any intimation that he understood the language of their new companions.

After proceeding with them four or five days journey, they came to the village of these white men, where they found that the whole nation was of the same colour, having all the European complexion. The three men took them through their villages for about the space of fifteen miles, when they came to the council-house, at which an assembly of the king and chief men of the nation was immediately held. The council lasted three days, and as the strangers were not supposed to be acquainted with their language, they were suffered to be present at their deliberations.

The great question before the council was, what conduct should be observed towards the strangers. From their fire-arms, their knives, and their tomahawks, it was concluded that they were a warlike people. It was conceived, that they were sent to look out for a country for their nation; that if they were suffered to return, they might expect a body of powerful invaders; but that if these six men were put to death, nothing would be known of their country, and they would still enjoy their possessions in security. It was finally determined that they should be put to death.

Griffith then thought it was time for him to speak. He addressed the council in the Welsh language. He informed them, that they had not been sent by any nation; that they were actuated merely by private curiosity, they had no hostile intentions; that it was their wish to trace the Missouri to its source; and that they should return to their country satisfied with the discoveries they had made, without any wish to disturb the repose of their new acquaintances.

An instant astonishment glowed in the countenances, not only of the council, but of his Shawnees companions, who clearly saw that he was understood by the people of the country. Full

confidence

Traditional account of inhabitants of America supposed to have originated from Wales.

confidence was at once given to his declarations, the king advanced and gave him his hand. They abandoned the design of putting him and his companions to death, and from that moment treated him with the utmost friendship. Griffith and the Shawnees continued eight months in the nation ; but were deterred from prosecuting their researches up the Missouri by the advice of the people of the country, who informed them, that they had gone a twelve month's journey up the river, but found it as large there as it was in their own country.

As to the history of this people, he could learn nothing satisfactory. The only account they could give was, that their forefathers had come up the river from a very distant country. They had no books, no records, no writings. They intermixed with no other people by marriage, there was not a dark-skinned man in the nation. Their numbers were very considerable. There was a continued range of settlements on the river, for fifty miles, and there were within this space three large water-courses which fell into the Missouri, on the banks of each of which they were likewise settled. He supposed that there must be fifty thousand men in the nation capable of bearing arms. Their cloathing was skins well dressed. Their houses were made of upright posts and the barks of trees. The only implement they had to cut them with, were stone tomahawks ; they had no iron. Their arms were bows and arrows. They had some silver which had been hammered with stones into coarse ornaments, but it did not appear to be pure. They had neither horses, cattle, sheep, hogs, nor any domestic nor tame animals. They lived by hunting. He said nothing about their religion.

Griffith and his companions had some large iron tomahawks with them. With these they cut down a tree and prepared a canoe to return home in : But their tomahawks were so great a curiosity, and the people of the country were so eager to handle them, that their canoe was completed with very little labour. When this work was accomplished, they proposed to leave their new friends : Griffith, however, having promised to visit them again.

They descended the river with considerable speed, but amidst frequent dangers, from the rapidity of the current particularly when passing through the white mountains. When they

the Shawnees nation, they had been absent about two years and a half. Griffith supposed that when they travelled they went at the rate of about fifteen miles per day.

He staid but a few months with the Indians after his return, as a favourable opportunity offered itself to him to reach his friends in Virginia. He came with a hunting party of Indians to the head-waters of Coal-river, which runs into New-river not far above the falls. There he left the Shawnees and easily reached the settlements on Roanoke.

Mr. Childs knew him before he was taken prisoner, and saw him a few days after his return, when he narrated to him the preceding circumstances. Griffith was universally regarded as a steady honest man, and a man of strict veracity. Mr. Childs has always placed the utmost confidence in his account of himself and his travels, and has no more doubt of the truth of his relation, than if he had seen the whole himself. Whether Griffith be still alive or not he does not know.

Whether his ideas be correct or not, we shall probably have a better opportunity of judging on the return of Captains Lewis and Clark; who, though they may not penetrate as far as Griffith alledged that he had done, will probably learn enough of the country to enable us to determine whether the account given by Griffith be fiction or truth.

I am, Sir,

Your humble servant,

HARRY TOULMIN.

*Frankford, Dec. 12, 1804.*

*Additional Observations and Conjectures by the Editor.*

THE story of a Welch colonization of America has excited much curiosity, both in Europe and the United States: By many it is believed, while by others it is thought unworthy of any attention. By reason of the present rapid progress of settlement in America, the time cannot be remote when the truth or falsity of this story will be completely established. In the meanwhile I do not hesitate to conjecture, that no traces of the descendants of the Welch prince will ever be discovered in the western parts of North America.

<sup>1 traditional ac-</sup>  
<sup>count of inhabi-</sup>  
<sup>tants of America</sup>  
<sup>supposed to have</sup>  
<sup>originated from</sup>  
<sup>Wales.</sup> It may not be improper to notice the tale upon which so many persons in Europe at least rest their hopes of proving, in the most satisfactory manner, that the Welch have contributed to the peopling of America.

David Powel, a Welch historian, informs us, that on the ~~decease~~ of Owen Guyneth, king of North Wales, a dispute arose among his sons concerning the succession to the crown; and that Madoc or Madog, one of the sons, " weary of this contention, betook himself to sea, in quest of a more quiet settlement \*." We are informed, that " he steered due west, leaving Ireland to the north, and arrived in an unknown country, which appeared to him so desirable, that he returned to Wales, and carried hither several of his adherents and companions. After this neither Madog nor his companions were ever heard of more. The voyage of Madog is said to have been performed about the year 1170.

I have not seen Powel's work, but I learn that this historian, who lived in the reign of Queen Elizabeth, and consequently at a great distance of time from the event which he records, adduces no better authority in support of the voyage than a quotation from a Welch poet, " which proves no more than that he (Madog) had distinguished himself by sea and land †." Some few Welch words, such as *gurando*, to hearken or listen, &c. are very feebly or unfortunately adduced by Powel, as circumstances favourable to the truth of the Welch emigration.

When we consider " that the Welch were never a naval people; that the age in which Madog lived was peculiarly ignorant in navigation;" that the compass was then unknown; the story of the voyages of the Welch prince must I think be considered as extremely improbable. I am of opinion with Mr. Pennant, that " the most which they could have attempted must have been a mere coasting voyage."

But it may be said, we must appeal to facts; and that independently of the verses of the Welch poet, and the arguments of the Welch historian, it seems highly probable that a colony of white people who speak the Welch language, does actually exist in the western parts of North America.

\* Dr. Robertson.

† Pennant's Arctic Zoology, Introduction, p. ccxlii. &c.

I cannot, I must confess, adopt this opinion. I readily allow, <sup>Traditional account of inhabitants of America supposed to have originated from Wales.</sup> that the relations published by Mr. Toulmin and many other persons, both in Europe and in America, are extremely curious. But these relations are very inconsistent with one another, particularly in what relates to the actual state of improvement of the supposed Welshmen. By some we are told they are very far advanced in improvement; by others that their improvement is not at all greater than that of the Red-men or Indians of America. At one time, they are said to be in possession of manuscripts (and even printed books) at another time nothing of this kind is found among them. It must be confessed that Maurice Griffith's relation is, in several respects, more plausible than that of any preceding traveller; but it is not unincumbered with inconsistencies, which I do not deem it necessary to notice in this place. His assertion "that the white men of the Missouri speak pure Welch," even though this assertion be qualified by the observation that "they occasionally make use of a few words with which he was not acquainted," is to me one of the most improbable things that have ever been related of these people. His silence about their religion is altogether inexplicable. One would suppose that a person of Griffith's inquisitive turn of mind, would hardly have omitted to make some inquiries respecting the religious institutions of a people, whom he considered as his countrymen. If these people be the descendants of Madog, *some* traces of the Christian religion may be expected to be discerned among them; for I think it requires many centuries to entirely efface from the memory of a people all vestiges of their religion, especially from a people so tenacious of their language, and so little disposed to intermix with their neighbours, as the Welch Indians are represented to be.

But Griffith's relation is, I think, worthy of some attention. Let us think it not altogether improbable that future researches will establish the fact, that there does exist in the western parts of North America a race or nation of men, whose complexion is much fairer than that of the surrounding tribes of Indians, and who speak a language abounding in Welch or Celtic words. But the complete establishment of these two points would not prove the establishment of the truth of the assertion, that Prince Madog had ever made a voyage to America, or that

Traditional account of inhabitants of America supposed to have originated from Wales. that a colony of Celts had at any period prior to the *discovery of America by Columbus*, passed into this hemisphere from Britain.

It may be thought, from the statement published by Dr. Williams and some other writers on the subject, that the belief of the existence of a race of Welch Indians in America is generally admitted by the Welch Indians and others. But this is far from being the case. The late Mr. M'Gillivray, a man of no inconsiderable powers of mind, and whose curiosity was by no means confined to his own relatives, the Muscoghe, or Creek Indians, informed me, in the year 1790, that he knew nothing of the existence of any white people in the tract of country beyond the Mississippi.

The following is an extract of a letter (dated Downing, June 14, 1792) from my learned and excellent friend the late Mr. Thomas Pennant of Wales.

" My countrymen are wild among the Padoucas, or Welch Indians, descendants of Madog, now seated about the upper parts of the Missouri. I am rather in disgrace, not having the warmest hopes of their discovery. Pray what is your opinion and that of your philosophers ? "

In answer of the above I wrote a letter, of which the following is a part :

" I have heard a great deal about the Welch Indians. I very early imbibed your opinion, as delivered in your Arctic Zoology \*, and mentioned you on the subject in a little work † which I published in England at the age of \* \* \*. I do not know whether you have seen that work. I do not mean to hint that it is worthy of your attention. I certainly think there is some foundation for the story; but I have no doubt but the whole affair will turn out very different from a discovery of Madog's descendants in America.

" I have said, that I think there is some ground for the story. I shall explain myself. You know that many of the first visitors of the new world were struck with the resemblance which

\* See the introduction to the work, pages 263, 264.

† Observations on some parts of natural history; to which is prefixed an account of several remarkable vestiges, of an ancient date, which have been discovered in different parts of North America. Part I. London, 1797.

subsists between some of the American nations and the Jews. Traditional account of inhabitants of America have been every where else. The Americans were now said supposed to have originated from hard to prove the matter in a ponderous quarto which few people read, because it is big with system and extravagance, though, indeed, it contains some curious and accurate matter. In like manner, in the languages of some of the American tribes there are found some words which are a good deal analogous to words in the languages of the ancient Celts. Wafer, who was a very respectable observer, if we consider his occupation in life, mentions the coincidence he found between the language of the Indians of Darien and that of the Highland Scots; and I could produce instances of their coincidence. Some Greek words are also found in certain of the American languages. I would not strain a point so much as some writers have, who mention the coincidence which subsists between the Greek *Theos* and the Mexican *Tecatl*. The word *Potowmack*, which is the name of one of our great rivers, is a good deal like the Greek *Potomos* †. These words (perhaps they are accidental resemblances) have given rise to some of the numerous theories which we have had concerning the peopling of this great continent: and I doubt not that some \*\*\* or person who understood the Welch language, finding Celtic words (a language spoken by the Welch) among the Americans, in the fulness of his zeal would bring his countrymen among the Padoucas, Apaches, &c.

" Such, I believe, has been the origin of this wonderful story. I presume, that, were an ignorant Highlander to visit the Darien Indians, or some other American tribes, he would fancy himself among his countrymen, whom painting, exposure to the sun, &c. he might suppose had exalted or degraded to their present tinge. I lately conversed with an old Highlander, who said, that the Indians speak the Highland language. Some Highland words were mentioned by him;

\* The Abbé Molina (in his Compendio de la Historia Civil del Reyno de Chile, &c. Parte Segunda, p. 334, 335.) has pointed out some very striking instances of resemblance between the Greek and Chilese languages. He has also pointed out some resemblance between the Latin and the Chilese.—February 19, 1805.

\*\*\*\* one word \*\*\*\* I recollect, the word *teine*, which in the Highland language, he said, signifies fire: now our Delaware Indians call fire *teridzy*; the resemblance in sound is certainly not small. The Celts have, undoubtedly, been very widely spread over the globe: I believe they existed in this country, and that their descendants are some of the present tribes.\* That Celtic words should be found among the Americans, when Celtic words are to be found almost where else, is not I think to be wondered at."

---

## IX.

*Account of an improved Sheep-Fold, contrived and constructed by THOMAS PLOWMAN, Esq. of Broome in Norfolk, and communicated by him to the Society for the Encouragement of Arts †.*

*Advantages of the new sheep-fold.*

THE model of Mr. Plowman's Sheepfold was forwarded to the Secretary of the Society of Arts last year with a letter describing its properties and construction. It is made on an improved and very simple principle, combining many advantages over the old and expensive method of folding by hurdles; and as the whole fold can be removed with ease at all times, it is found peculiarly useful in feeding off turnips on the land in frosty weather, when hurdles cannot be used; and as the saving of labour in agriculture is a leading object, he has no doubt of seeing it, in a very few years, generally adopted.

*Durability.*

\* The expence, in the first instance, will exceed that of hurdles, for the same given quantity of sheep; but having had one in use nearly three years, he is satisfied the saving will be very considerable: for, before he adopted this method of folding, he lost from thirty to forty nights folding in the year, owing to the land being hard in dry seasons, such as the

\* Very considerable fragments of the Celtic dialects are still preserved in America; particularly, if I do not mistake, among the Kanticokes and the Katalba or Katawbas. February 19, 1805.

† The Society awarded the gold medal for this useful improvement, and inserted his account.

two last; which tenders folding almost impracticable, as saving of hurdles; and they never can be set without great labour and destruction of hurdles. He is also clearly of opinion, that the stock of sheep will be greatly increased when this method of folding becomes more known; and that it will enable many small farmers to keep from 50 to 100 sheep, who now are deterred from it, on account of the small quantity of feed they have, not answering to keep a man for that purpose only; but by this plan, they may keep a boy at 3s. or 3s. 6d. per week, who can attend on 100 or 200 sheep, and move the fold himself without any assistance. In heavy gales of wind it frequently happens that hurdles are blown down, and the sheep, of course, being liable to be blown at liberty to range over the crops, do incalculable mischief; which cannot happen with this fold.

In some counties in England, where hogs are folded, great difficulties are experienced for want of stowage, for them to feed off winter tares, &c. &c. as they root up every stake or hurdle; but from having tried the experiment, the inventor is certain his fold will keep them in, and defies their attempts to displace it.

From this drawing, which corresponds with the model, and from the description, it is seen that an astonishing quantity of time is saved; for one man can remove a fold to contain 300 sheep with ease in five minutes, which, by the old method, frequently takes some hours to accomplish.

Certificates of gentlemen, who use these new folds, were sent to the society, among whom is that of his Grace the Duke of Bedford.

When the fold is wanted to be used on very hilly ground, it is best to begin at the top, and work it down to the bottom, for the ease of removing it, and then draw it up again with a horse. This, however, the inventor has never had occasion to do; for the land in his county is ploughed in a contrary direction, and the fold is worked in the same course as the ridges. By this mean, the inconvenience is avoided of crossing the furrows, and they are also a guide to keep the fold in a straight direction.

With respect to the sheep getting under, he does not recollect that circumstance to have ever happened, nor does he conceive that any land, which is cultivated can be so uneven as to admit of it.

Description with  
reference to the  
drawing.

*Description of the Sheepfold.*

Plate XI. Fig. 1. Shows one division or part of this fence twenty-one feet long, and three feet eleven inches high, composed of the following parts:

A. A top rail three inches deep and two inches thick. B. The upper bar, three inches deep, and three-quarters inch thick. CC, The two lower bars, four inches by three-quarters of an inch, which, with the upper bar, are morticed through the uprights. DDDD, Which uprights are oak, three inches by two inches. E, The lower bar, three inches by three. F. An upright bar, with the horizontal bars halved into it. GG, Two oak uprights, three by two inches.

Fig. 2. Shows the oak uprights GG. H, The axletree, three inches by three, and three feet between the wheels. I, An oak knee, which connects the uprights GG with the axletree, by means of two screws and nuts.

Fig. 3. A plan, in which the axle H is shown with two arms KK at right angles to H, which are made to act as pivots to the wheels, when intended to be moved in a direction at right angles to the bars.

Fig. 4. Is a view of the same parts described in fig. 3. The wheels marked W, in all the figures, are of cast iron, and cost 3s. 6d. each.

X.

*Anecdotes of an American Crow, By WILLIAM BARTRAM\*.*

Anecdotes of a  
crow.

IT is a difficult task to give a history of our crow. And I hesitate not to aver, that it would require the pen of a very able biographer to do justice to his talents.

Before I enter on this subject minutely, it may be necessary to remark, that we do not here speak of the crow collectively, as giving an account of the whole race, since I am convinced that these birds differ as widely as men do from each other in point of talents and acquirements, but of a particular kind of that species, which I reared from the nest.

\* From the Philadelphia Medical Journal, Vol. I. part I.

He was, for a long time, comparatively, a helpless dependent creature, having a very small degree of activity or vivacity, every sense seeming to be asleep, or in embryo, until he had nearly attained his finished dimensions and figure, and the use of all his members. Then we were surprised and daily amused with the progressive developement of his senses, expanding and naturating as the wings of the youthful phœnix, when disengaged from its nymphæ shell.

These senses however, seemed, as in man, to be only the organs or instruments of his intellectual powers, and of their effects, as directed towards the accomplishment of various designs and the gratification of the passions.

This was a bird of a happy temper and good disposition. He was tractable and benevolent, docile and humble, whilst his genius demonstrated extraordinary acuteness and lively sensations. All these good qualities were greatly in his favour, for they procured him friends and patrons, even among men whose society and regard contributed to illustrate the powers of his understanding. But what appeared most extraordinary, he seemed to have the wit to select and treasure up in his mind, and the sagacity to practise, that kind of knowledge which procured him the most advantage and profit.

He had great talents, and a strong propensity to imitation. When I was engaged in weeding in the garden, he would often fly to me, and after very attentively observing me in pulling up the small weeds and grass, he would fall to work, and with his strong beak pluck up the grass; and the more so, when I complimented him with encouraging expressions. He enjoyed great pleasure and amusement in seeing me write, and would attempt to take the pen out of my hand, and my spectacles from my nose. The latter article he was so pleased with, that I found it necessary to put them out of his reach when I had done using them. But one time, in particular, having left them a moment, the crow being then out of my sight, recollecting the bird's mischievous tricks, I returned quickly and found him upon the table, rising my inkstand, books, and paper. When he saw me coming, he took up my spectacles and flew off with them. I found it vain to pretend to overtake him; but standing to observe his operations with my spectacles, I saw him settle down at the root of an apple-tree, where, after amusing himself for awhile, I observed

Anecdotes of a crow. that he was hiding them in the grass, and covering them with sticks and chips, often looking round about to see whether I was watching him. When he thought he had sufficiently secreted them, he turned about, advancing towards me at my call. When he had come near me, I ran towards the tree to regain my property. But he judging of my intentions by my actions, flew, and arriving there before me, picked them up again, and flew off with them into another apple tree. I now almost despaired of ever getting them again. However I returned back to a house a little distance off, and there secreting myself, I had a full view of him, and waited to see the event. After some time had elapsed, during which I heard a great noise and talk from him, of which I understood not a word; he left the tree with my spectacles dangling in his mouth, and alighted with them on the ground. After some time, and a great deal of caution and contrivance in choosing and rejecting different places, he hid them again, as he thought, very effectually in the grass, carrying and placing over them chips, dry leaves, &c. and often pushing them down with his bill. After he had finished this work, he flew up into a tree hard by, and there continued a long time talking to himself and making much noise; bragging, as I suppose, of his achievements. At last he returned to the house, where not finding me, he betook himself to other amusements. Having noted the place where he had hid my spectacles, I hastened thither, and after some time recovered them.

This bird had an excellent memory. He soon learned the name which we had given him, which was Tom; and would commonly come when he was called, unless engaged in some favourite amusement, or soon after correction; for when he had run to great lengths in mischief, I was under the necessity of whipping him, which I did with a little switch. He would in general bear correction with wonderful patience and humility, supplicating with piteous and penitent cries and actions. But sometimes when chastisement became intolerable, he would suddenly start off, and take refuge in the next tree. Here he would console himself with chattering and adjusting his feathers, if he was not lucky enough to carry off with him some of my property, such as a pen knife, or a piece of paper; in this case he would boast and brag very loudly. At other times he would soon return, and with every token of penitence

penitence and submission approach me for forgiveness and Anecdotes of a reconciliation. On these occasions he would sometimes return <sup>crow.</sup> and settle on the ground near my feet, and diffidently advance with soft soothing expressions, and a sort of circumlocution, and sit silently by me for a considerable time. At other times he would confidently come and settle upon my shoulder, and there solicit my favour and pardon with soothing expressions and caressing gesticulations; not omitting to tickle me about the neck, ears, &c.

Tom appeared to be influenced by a lively sense of domination (an attribute prevalent in the animal creation) but nevertheless his ambition, in this respect, seemed to be moderated by a degree of reason or reflection. He was certainly by no means tyrannical or cruel. It must be confessed, however, that he aimed to be master of every animal around him, in order to secure his independence and his self preservation, and for the acquisition and defence of his natural rights. Yet in general he was peaceable and social with all the animals about him.

He was the most troublesome and teasing to a large dog whom he could never conquer. This old dog from natural fidelity and a particular attachment commonly lay down near me when I was at rest, reading or writing under the shade of a pear-tree in the garden near the house. Tom (I believe from a passion of jealousy) would approach me with his usual caresses and flattery, and after securing my notice and regard, he would address the dog in some degree of complaisance, and by words and actions; and if he could obtain access to him, would tickle him with his bill, jump upon him, and compose himself for a little while. It was evident, however, that this seeming sociability was mere artifice to gain an opportunity to practice some mischievous trick, for no sooner did he perceive the old dog to be dozing, than he would be sure to pinch his lips, and pluck his beard. At length, however, these bold and hazardous achievements had nearly cost him his life, for one time the dog being highly provoked, he made so sudden and fierce a snap, that the crow narrowly escaped with his head. After this Tom was wary, and used every caution and deliberation in his approaches, examining the dog's eyes and movements, to be sure that he was really asleep, and at last would not venture nearer than his tail, and then by slow,

silent, and wary steps, in a sideways or oblique manner, spreading his legs and reaching forward. In this position he would pluck the long hairs of the dog's tail. But he would always take care to place his feet in such a manner to be ready to start off when the dog was roused and snapped at him.

It would be needless (observes my ingenious friend in the conclusion of this entertaining account of the crow) to recount instances of this bird's understanding, cunning, and operations, which certainly exhibit incontestable demonstrations of a regular combination of ideas, premeditation, reflection, and contrivance, which influenced his operations.

## XI.

### *An Account of the Seiches of the Lake of Geneva.*

By M. VAUCHER \*.

Sudden and irregular rise and fall of the lake of Geneva called seiches.

THE inhabitants of the banks of the lake of Geneva, designate by the name of seiches certain sudden and irregular changes which take place in the level of the waters of the lake, and have no relation with the regular and annual increase produced by the melting of the snows. This phenomenon was described at the beginning of the last century. Fatio de Duilers in the 2nd vol. of Spon's History of Geneva; and afterwards by Jalabert in the Academy of Sciences; Serre in the Journal de Savans, Bertrand, and by De Saussure in the 1st vol. of his Travels in the Alps. But though several of these philosophers have attempted to explain the fact, as we shall hereafter remark, yet no one has considered it with precision, and as a general phenomenon. The editors of the Bulletin des Sciences, from whose excellent sheet I take the present account, have followed Mr. Vaucher, and afterwards present the different explanations. The numerous observations of that philosopher have led him to the following general results.

Particular detail of the facts; they are observed in other lakes.

1. The seiches are not peculiar to the lake of Geneva, they are also observed in the Lakes of Constance, Zurich, Annecy, Neuf-chatel, and in the lake Major, and there are strong reasons to think that they exist in most lakes, though they may not have been sufficiently observed.

\* From the Bulletin des Sciences, No. 96.

2. It

2. It appears, however, to be true, that the phenomenon is more remarkable in the lake of Geneva than any where else that it has been observed. In fact, the level of the waters of Leman lake have been several times observed to rise at a given place in the course of 15 or 20 minutes, three, four, and even five feet, and to subside some time afterwards, whereas the strongest seiches observed in other lakes, have been four or five inches in the lake of Constance, eighteen lines in that of Zurich, four or five lines in that of Annecy, and only a few lines in the lake of Neuf-Chatel and lake Major.

3. In all these lakes, particularly in that of Geneva, the seiches are most sensible in that part of the lake which is near the outlet of its waters. Accordingly they are no more than one or two inches, at the distance of two leagues from Geneva, and at the extremity near where the lake receives its waters the seiches of the lake of Geneva are not stronger than those of the other lakes here mentioned.

4. In those different lakes they are most sensible in places where the lake is remarkably narrow.

5. The seiches may take place indifferently at all seasons of the year, and at any hour of the day; but in all the lakes it has been observed, that they are more frequent in the day than in the night, and in the spring and autumn, than in the winter or summer.

6. It has been observed in particular in the neighbourhood of Geneva, that the strongest seiches take place at the end of the summer, that is to say, at the time of the greatest elevation of its waters.

7. The seiches are extremely frequent, but they are usually a few lines, or at most only a few inches, in which cases they cannot be perceived without exact apparatus to observe the level of the lake. It is from a want of this observation that they have been supposed to be very rare, as those seiches only could be observed without apparatus which varied several feet.

8. The seiches take place without any agitation or motion attended with no undulation or current in the surface of the fluid.

9. Their duration is very variable, seldom exceeding twenty or twenty-five minutes, and often much less.

10. This

they seem to be dependent on the weight of the atmosphere, and are thought to foretel rain.

10. This phenomenon takes place in all temperatures, but in general it results from very extensive tables, that the seiches are more frequent, and more extreme, the more variable the state of the atmosphere. Remarkable variations of the barometer have been observed to correspond with considerable seiches, and it is an opinion generally received among the fishermen, that the seiches are a sign of change of weather. In particular, they have been observed to be very strong when the sun comes to shine very strongly on a spot, a short time before obscured by a thick cloud.

**Explanations by various authors.** After this exposition of the phenomenon, some notion may be formed respecting the value of the different explanations.

M. Fatio attributes the seiches to violent gusts of wind which drive the waters into the narrowest part of the lake. Mr. Jalabert attributes them to some sudden encrease of the Arve, which falling into the Rhone at a short distance from the lake, and entering the river at a considerable angle, may in fact, sometimes stop its course for a short period, and in that manner raise the waters of the part of the lake nearest Geneva; lastly, Mr. Bertrand thinks this phenomenon to be occasioned by electrical clouds which attract the waters of the lake, and produce oscillations more sensible, the nearer its opposite banks may be to each other. Without dwelling on the insufficiency of these three hypothesis to account for all the different facts before mentioned; Mr. Vaucher observes, that the true explanation ought to be two-fold; namely, general in order to shew the cause of those less considerable seiches which are observed in all the lakes, and over the whole of their surface; the other must be local, and explain why this phenomenon is much more sensible at the western extremity of the lake of Geneva, than in any other known place.

Mr. Vaucher ascribes them to atmospheric pressure acting more strongly on one part of the lake than at the place of rise.

With respect to the first, Mr. Vaucher ascribes it to the frequent variations which are sensible in the weight of different columns of the atmosphere, and consequently in the pressure it exerts on different points of the surface of lakes\*. We may easily conceive, that if the weight of the atmospheric column be speedily diminished in a given part of a lake, with-

\* This cause was before indicated concisely by D<sup>e</sup> Saussure, in his first vol. of Travels in the Alps.

out the same thing happening over the rest of the surface; or still more if the weight should be augmented upon that remaining surface, the water will be forced to rise in that last place, and will again descend when the atmosphere shall have resumed its equilibrium. It is known, in fact, that these variations of the barometer are so frequent, that it can never be said to be exactly stationary: it is known, that they can be produced by changes of temperature, and De Saussure has calculated that a diminution of three degrees in the column of air will account for a variation of 0,85 of a line in the barometer. It is known, that these variations are most frequent in mountainous countries in autumn and in spring, and previous to storms, circumstances which coincide with the greater frequency of seiches at those times. This general cause tends to explain the slight variations of level which are common to all the lakes; it is even of such a nature as to be applicable to all extended surfaces, and it is therefore probable, that these variations of level likewise take place in the sea, independant of the flux and reflux, which may have hitherto prevented their being observed. The variations in the weight of the atmosphere may perhaps contribute to those sudden and local elevations of the waters of the sea, which have all been indistinctly considered as of the nature of water-spouts. The same cause ought likewise to act on rivers, but instead of raising or diminishing their level, it ought, according to Mr. Vaucher, to produce a momentary acceleration or retardation of their course; an observation difficult to be made, and not hitherto attempted.

As to the second part of the explanation, namely, that which —and he supposes the greater rise in the lake at the extremity of the Leman lake, near Geneva, Mr. Vaucher of Geneva to be caused by its peculiar figure—recurs to two circumstances peculiar to that lake, and which are found in a less degree in those of Zurich and Constance, where the seiches are most remarkable after those of the lake of Geneva; namely, the contraction of a lake in a given place, and the descent of its waters towards the place of their discharge. With regard to the first of these circumstances, it will be sufficient, if attention be paid to a chart of the Leman lake, to shew that it is very remarkably contracted at its western extremity, so that at half a league distance from Geneva, it has not one third of the breadth of that before Thonon. Now we

we may compare a lake of this form to a syphon full of water, of which the branches should very much differ in diameter; and it will be evident that if, for example, their inequality being as fourteen to one, the smallest branch should suddenly receive by the augmentation of the atmosphere a surcharge equal to that which depresses the barometer one line, it would fall 14 lines, and the water which would be driven into the great branch would raise its surface only one line; whereas, on the contrary, a surcharge which should depress the level of the great branch only one line, would raise it for a moment fourteen in the smaller. The effect would be double if at the same time the weight of the atmosphere should diminish on one of the branches, and increase on one of the other. We may therefore admit that in lakes, the breadth of which is remarkably contracted in some part, the influence of the variations of the atmosphere to produce seiches will be greater in the narrow than in the wide part.

And also by circumstances attending the flowing off of the waters.

A like effect will take place according to Mr. Vaucher, by reason of the inclination observable in that part of the surface of the lake near the place where it discharges its water. He remarks that every particle of a liquid on a slope may be considered as solicited by two forces; one which tends to raise it to the level of the superior part of the slope or the reservoir, and the other which urges it in the direction of the current. If by the sudden depression of the superior fluid the current be for a moment suppressed, the particle will no longer find itself urged but by the first of these forces, and will rise towards its ancient level, and soon afterwards descend. Now, as we have before seen, all the parts of lakes which have very perceptible seiches have a remarkable slope; this slope is naturally more considerable at those times of the year when the waters are highest, and these are the periods when the seiches are most striking in the neighbourhood of Geneva.

Singular appearance which sometimes occurs that the surface of the lake is partly smooth and partly agitated.

Independent of the phenomenon of the seiches, the lake of Geneva and most other lakes afford two other singular phenomena; the one is known by the fisherinen of the Leman lake by the name of fontaines. This takes place when the surface of the lake, instead of being uniformly calm or uniformly agitated, is seen to have certain parts calm and certain parts agitated, which are often mixed among each other in a thousand manners, and always very distinct. This fact seems to indicate

into the different atmospheric columns, though very near each other, may some of them be agitated and others calm. This appearance of the surface of the lake is considered by the fishermen as a sign of rain.

The second phenomenon of which Mr. Vaucher speaks, Another phenomenon consists in certain sonorous distant explosions or noises which resemble those of the discharge of artillery, and are sometimes heard in the fine summer evenings. This phenomenon is rare, but is nevertheless affirmed by several inhabitants near the lake of Geneva. It also takes place in the lake of Zurich according to Mr. Escher, and in that of Balkal according to that of Mr. Patrin. Mr. Escher asserts that half or three quarters of a minute after having heard one of these noises he saw a bubble of air about a foot in diameter rise out of the lake of Zurich.

#### *Annotations.—W. N.*

It does not seem to me that any of the causes yet pointed out Objections to the are sufficient to account for the effect of the seiches. Sudden theories which or strong blasts of wind could scarcely operate in this way so ed respecting the partially as that the existence of such squalls should not at the seiches, same time have fixed the attention of the common people as well as of the more accurate observers who have noticed these changes. It is perhaps equally difficult to suppose such unheeded variations to take place in the Arve sufficient to account for these very remarkable changes in the lake. Mr. Bertrand's electrical hypothesis refers us to a class of appearances too little understood to be admitted, otherwise than in the way of loose conjecture; besides which, it must be remarked that the agency of electrical clouds is much more generally directed to mountains than to the valleys in which lakes must necessarily have their situation. Much ingenuity is lastly shewn by Mr. Vaucher —particularly in his explanation, which nevertheless requires us to admit of that of Mr. atmospheric columns considerably differing in weight and occupying very small extent of surface. If this be even admitted as possible, yet strong doubts may surely be entertained as to its probability. It appears to me that the object in question admits of an easy solution upon other principles, and also that his explanation is grounded on positions not consistent with the known laws of statics.

This ingenious author assumes as the conditions of his general theory that the lake should consist of two portions of water,

Recapitulation of his facts and deductions.

water, one much more extensive than the other, and connected by a narrower portion or gut. He then states that if the atmospheric pressure be greater upon the larger surface than on the smaller, the first will be depressed and the latter will rise, and that the difference of elevation in each surface occasioned by the passing of any given quantity of water will be greater the smaller the surface.

No atmospheric change can make a greater alteration in the lake than the corresponding rise and fall of a water barometer, which is much less than really takes place.

This is very true; but it can in no case happen, that the difference between the level of one water and the other can amount to a greater quantity than that of a water barometer, by a like change, namely, about fourteen lines for every line of variation in the common barometer. That is to say, if the barometer were to rise and fall again through half an inch, in the short time of a seiche, which I believe scarcely if ever happens, the seiche itself could not rise above seven inches. The whole range of variation in the barometer could only cause a rise of three feet and a half instead of five which sometimes happens.

Another theory is, that the seiches depend altogether on the rapidity of supply and facility of discharge.

I would venture to conjecture that this phenomenon is one among the numerous oscillatory processes which take place when two variable natural powers are opposed to each other in the production or modification of any event. Most small lakes are formed by the enlargement of a river, by which the lake is supplied at one end and evacuated at the other. The quantity of water in the lake itself will, in these circumstances, be always more than would be sufficient to fill its capacity, taken from the level of the lowest point of discharge. How much more it may be than this quantity will depend upon the streams which enter and pass out. An increase in the quantity of supply will keep the level higher, and so likewise will any increase in the obstacles to its flowing off; and on the contrary; if the supply be diminished, or if the facility of disemboging be increased, the level will be depressed. These effects will take place most strikingly at first at that end of the lake where the efficient cause operates. When any change has once taken place, such as that of the depression, it will continue for a short time after the cause has ceased to act; so that the depression would itself be followed by a rise, even if the circumstances which caused it were not also subject to a like variation. Changes of this kind, on a small scale, are observable in mill-dams, and even in the smooth places in brooks or rivulets, as may

This effect is seen in brooks and mill-ponds.

may be observed by taking notice of some part of the bank where a gently rising sand may render the changes of level more conspicuous. The variableness of the weather at the It must be more spring and autumn, by occasioning more frequent changes in considerable in the quantities of water, and consequently in the state of the tuncs. rivers above and below the lakes in question must render the seiches more frequent and extreme at these times. They will also be most evident at the ends of a long lake; and the other circumstances will be modified by events that for the most part would require to be ascertained by observations of the local circumstances and events on the spot.

The distinct portions of rough and smooth surface called *fontaines*, which are observed on the lakes, are very strikingly seen at sea whenever a breeze springs up after a dead calm. This effect is very remarkable, and may perhaps be accounted for on the supposition that the incipient motions of the air may be attended with eddies that may act more strongly on one part of the surface than another. This however does not seem reconcileable with a certain steadiness of appearance with which the smooth and rough surfaces continue distinct from each other for certain lengths of time. I am not much satisfied with the conjecture which offered itself to me, or which may have been mentioned by some other person when I was at sea many years ago; but it at least deserves to be noticed here. It is well known that the wind scarcely takes hold of water which is covered with any oily film, and from the experiments of Franklin and others we have learned that a single drop of oil will rapidly spread over a large surface of water, and cause all the small primary waves to subside, rendering the surface extremely smooth. It seemed to me not unlikely that oily matter from animal remains might rise to the surface of the sea during a calm and spread itself irregularly over certain parts, which would continue smooth for a considerable time after the light commencing breeze had ruffled the other parts. I think from recollection that this appearance could not have lasted more than a quarter of an hour; but it is very common, and I often saw it. May not a similar cause produce the appearance in —of the lake of Geneva.

The sonorous reports resembling discharges of artillery seem very likely to arise from the extrication of gas at the bottom of the water, which rises and breaks at the surface. I have supposed to be no made by gases.

no remark to make on this subject, but advert to it principally with a view to mention an effect not generally known but calculated to show the agitation which a small quantity of ascending air can produce in water. If a swimmer fill his lungs with air by inhaling as much as possible, and then dive down in water, produced by air blown slowly through the lungs at the depth of several feet beneath the surface.

Remarkable effect of agitation with air by inhaling as much as possible, and then dive down or descend into the water to the depth of fourteen, twenty or more feet, and when at that depth slowly blow the air out of his mouth, he will himself hear a roaring noise, and the spectators will see with surprise the surface of the water raised into a round or conical mass about a yard in height, with the water flowing round on all sides over a surface of seven or eight square feet. I have little doubt but that the noise of this rising column of water with the breaking of the bubbles of air would be very remarkable in one of the still evenings or nights of summer, when the effect of noises is remarkably more impressive than when the louder sounds of the day render them less observable, and in many instances altogether inaudible.

---

## XII.

*Experiments to ascertain the best Colour for marking the Heads of Pieces of Cotton or Linen in the rough, which shall be capable of resisting the Operations of Bleaching, as well as the most complicated Processes of Calico Printing, without spreading beyond the Limits of the Impression. By Mr. HAUFFMANN.\**

Properties required in a good marking colour or ink.

IN order that a colour may be proper to mark piece goods of every kind it is requisite that it should contain no substance or drug capable of solution in alkalies; it is equally necessary that its component parts should not become white by oxygenation, and that they should remain insoluble in acids sufficiently strong for the bleaching processes, as well as for the operations antecedent to the calico printing.

Oil colours are bad because they yield to alkalies, &c.

Colours composed of drying oil cannot therefore, as I have found, be useful in these kind of marks, because they are not only attacked by alkaline and soapy liquids, but likewise because they dry slowly, and by spreading beyond the limits of impression, very often occasion spots.

\* Annales de Chimie, LIII. 208.

If the colours of spirituous varnishes were not subject to the Varnish colours inconvenience of too speedy evaporation and drying they would be equally faulty. In another account, namely, that the turpentine and resins are easily converted into soap. Gum copal is equal-  
ly unfit for marking colours, because it quits the piece by simple ebullition in water. But as the varnish which I have made defends vessels of copper or any other metal from the action of acids of a certain strength as well as from that of the atmosphere, I have thought it might not be unacceptable to describe its composition in this place. To obtain this varnish Process for making a good varnish. Copal in from copal as pale and as clear as water, this gum must be reduced to very fine powder and exposed with twelve parts of powder is dif- the finest oil of turpentine for several days, or until it shall be solved by heat completely dissolved at a moderate heat on a sand bath in a capsule of brass, stone ware, or porcelain, taking care to stir fine. it as often as possible with a rod of glass. At the moment when the consistence of syrup begins to take place, the entire solution of the copal is effected by agitation, particularly if a small quantity of oil of turpentine be added from time to time to supply the loss by evaporation. Three fourths of the oil of turpentine which is lost by evaporation when open vessels are used, may be saved by performing the process in a long necked matras, which is to be exposed on a sand bath a sufficient time to complete the solution of the copal, and shaking it very often. The varnish obtained by either of these methods becomes yellowish if the heat be urged too strongly; and as by its too glutinous consistence it would be difficult in its application, it is convenient, instead of diluting it with oil of turpentine, to mix it with one fourth or one fifth part of its weight of alcohol, taking care not to use too much, because an excess would render it of a milky white by the precipitation of part of the copal, which cannot admit in its solution more than a certain quantity of alcohol without precipitating. Vessels of metallic vessels having this varnish baked upon brass or of any other metal may receive one, two, or three coatings of this varnish, and must be each time well dried in them may be the oven. After this treatment they may be washed with boiling water without injury, and may even be exposed to a still out injury. greater heat without the varnish coming off; but these vessels must not be rubbed with sand or other hard bodies.

By means of oil of turpentine, which evaporates and dries less speedily than alcohol, I succeeded in making a black compound for marking linen and other goods.

position, which I expected might be used with advantage in marking piece goods. For this purpose nothing more is needed than to dissolve slowly on the sand bath, and with constant agitation. One fourth of its weight of asphaltum or bitumen, judaicum well pounded, and afterwards to mix as much lamp black, or any other dark coloured mineral in fine powder, such as black lead, galena, or the like. This colour may be had more or less thick, by due proportions of the oil of turpentine and bitumen; it prints very well without running, if the proper proportions be attended to, and a little oil of turpentine be added when it becomes too thick. This bituminous colour supports the action of alkalies and of oxygen very well, and resists all acids of moderate strength.

As I thought it unnecessary to continue my experiments on oil colours, I made my experiments on watery compounds in the following order.

#### *Section I.*

First marking process. An impression is made of solution of sulphate of manganese thickened with gum, and covered with lamp black, the cloth being then dipped in alkali, the manganese precipitates in brown oxide which affords a mark not to be discharged by bleaching, or by the printing processes.

I dissolved in four ounces of water one ounce of the sulphate of Manganese without its water of crystallization; that is to say, it was in the state it possesses when oxygen gas is procured from the black oxide of manganese, by means of the sulphuric acid, and by raising the heat to ignition at the end of the process. This solution was thickened with one dram of fine gum adragan in powder, and coloured with lamp black, in order to distinguish exactly the impression which may be easily made with this black saline metallic mass, of which nevertheless, we cannot make effective use without plunging the end of the marked piece into an alkaline ley, taking care that it shall not first be wetted with water, which would carry off the saline matter. The ley may be made with potash or soda, in the proportion of one part alkali to nine or twelve parts water. It may be used in the state of carbonate, or rendered caustic with half a part of quick lime. The precipitation of the oxide of manganese from the marks by either of these alkaline solutions will take place (exclusive of the stain from the lamp black) of a yellowish white colour, which will become more and more brown by attracting the oxygen of the atmosphere. The change of these marks to the brown, and even to a deeper colour inclining to black, will

will take place very speedily by bleaching with the oxygenated alkaline muriatic ley, the pieces of which the ends have been plunged for a few minutes in the alkaline as before prescribed. These marks of the brown oxide of manganese resist not only all the bleaching materials, and all acids of a requisite force, but likewise the most complicated process of manufacture of calico printing.

### *Section II.*

If the acetic acid had not a much stronger affinity with manganese than it has with iron, and if it disengaged itself as readily from the acetate of manganese as it does from the acetic solution of iron by evaporation and drying, we should be able to procure indeliable marks in the most costly simple manner, by depositing the oxide of manganese on piece goods by means of the acetic acid, and afterwards simply leaving the oxide to the attraction and saturation of oxygen from the air. The acetic solution of manganese is very readily obtained by mixing a proper quantity of acetate of lead in a solution of sulphate of manganese. But as this acetic solution affords no advantage in marking piece goods beyond those of the sulphate of manganese, and as it requires precisely the same management as that described in the last section, and it is likewise more expensive, it deserves to be rejected.

### *Section III.*

Two ounces c<sup>r</sup> sulphate of magnesia dissolved in eight ounces of the acetic solution of iron, concentrated to the point indicated by twenty degrees, afford when thickened with one fourtieth part of gum adraquack, a deep yellow liquor which becomes more and more brown, when treated absolutely in the same manner as described in the first paragraph. The acetic solution does not, however, afford any other advantage but that of causing the marks to dry a little more speedily; for the oxide of iron dissolves in acids accordingly, as it is oxygenated. I give the preference to gum-adragant for thickening colours, to other gums and to starch, because these substances weaken the colours too much, if however, there should be any objection to gum-adragan in coarse goods, starch may be then used.

*Section IV.*

Marks printed with the grey oxide of manganese obtained in washing the residual sulphate, afford fixed marks by simple impression.

If care be taken in the process of disengaging oxygen gas from a mixture of the black oxide of manganese and sulphuric acid, not to carry the fire to ignition, the saline residue remains blackish, instead of becoming yellowish white by strong heat. When this residue is dissolved in water, it leaves behind it an oxide of a deep grey, which acquires a very pasty consistence on the filter. This oxide mixed with a very little water thickened with gum adragant, may be used to print marks of a very deep grey, which dries speedily; and this colour does not wash out with water, even though the subsequent dipping in an alkali be omitted. It is to be noted that it not only supports the action of all acids of the manufacturing strengths, but likewise all the bleaching and printing processes without attracting the colouring matter of any dye whatever.

*Section V.*

Addition of the nitro muriate of tin to the marking oxide. It affords a dye.

If there were no reason to fear injuring in a slight degree the place where the mark is made, it would be advantageous to employ equal parts of the last described grey paste, and of a nitro muriatic solution of tin, containing one fourth part of the metal, and thickened with gum-adragath. This colour is as unalterable as that of the fourth section; and it has the additional advantage, that its oxide of tin being saturated with oxide of oxygen, attracts the colouring parts of any tincture, and acquires a puce colour by madder. I must observe on this occasion, that by the same madder dye, the colours of marks from the oxide of manganese saturated with oxygen, become of a deep puce colour, inclining to black, whereas in a less oxygenated state they acquire fainter shades. In all these circumstances however, it is requisite, that the quantity of metallic oxide should be as great as possible, otherwise the shades will be various, and less intense.

*Section VI.*

Experiments with the precipitate or manganese and solution of iron.

As many insoluble metallic oxides acquire the property of adhering to stuffs by means of acid, I did not fail to try whether the same would be the case with the precipitate of manganese saturated with oxygen. For this purpose I dissolved one part of

of sulphate of manganese in six parts of water, and precipitated the metal by adding to the point of saturation a caustic alkali ley, made with half a part of quick lime, four parts of water, and one part of calcined potash of the shops. The precipitate was yellowish white. To the whole aqueous mass I then added a sufficient quantity of oxygenated muriatic alkaline ley, until the precipitate was completely saturated with oxygen, and its brown colour became no deeper. I afterwards collected on a filter the precipitate or brown oxide of manganese, where, by the drainage of its water, it became pasty. This brown paste, mixed with half its weight of the most concentrated acetic acid no longer afforded any but a weak brownish shade; it was the same with a small addition of one or the other of the three ancient mineral acids in a state of solution. I did not succeed better by mixing one part of the same brown paste with an equal quantity of the acetic solution of iron, marking 20° of the areometer of the saltpetre makers and thickened with gum adraganth. This acetic solution of iron containing only the quantity of oxygen necessary for the solution of the metal ceased by a stronger affinity, the excess of oxygen of the brown oxide of manganese, which in its turn became dissolved, and the mixture of the two metallic solutions, afforded a yellow reddish very deep and transparent liquid, which confirms the fact that a metal saturated with oxygen requires less acid for its solution than if it were in an opposite state, and that being then furnished with an excess of acid, the solution saturated with oxygen can admit a portion of another metal without becoming turbid. This mixed solution of the two metals afforded me only a rusty yellow which was discharged by weak sulphuric acid completely, in somewhat less time than was required to take out a rust spot in a less oxygenated state. In order to obtain from the mixture of these two metallic solutions an indelible marking colour, it is necessary that the marks should be steeped for several minutes in an oxygenated muriatic alkaline ley, to precipitate and saturate the oxygen of the oxide of manganese. By mixing half a part of the brown paste of manganese to two parts of the solution of the two metals the new portion remains untouched and renders the whole turbid. This turbid mixture left only a light brownish mark on piece goods, which had remained long in the diluted sulphuric acid.

The muriatic solution of tin takes up the oxides of iron and of manganese. By means of the muriatic solution of tin, which has the property of taking the oxygen from many vegetable, animal, and mineral substances, and which, on this account, is very useful in dying, as well as in calico-printing. We may discolour and dissolve instantly the deepest oxide of manganese and of iron, which proves the preponderating affinity of tin towards oxygen beyond that of manganese or of iron.

*N. B.* There is no reason to object to steeping the marked goods in an alkaline ley; the operation is speedily made without sensible loss of potash or of soda, if the operation of lixiviating be immediately proceeded upon, for which the remainder of the ley may be used. And generally, if the practice be used which has been adopted for a number of years, of rendering the alkalies caustic with quick-lime, the saving will be considerable and with better effect.

### XIII.

*Note on the Formation of Water by mere Compression; with Reflections on the Nature of the Electric Spark. By M. Brot.\**

That oxygen and hidrogen may unite by pressure.

IT was some time ago that, in conversation with M. Berthollet on the nature and properties of heat, I communicated to him the persuasion I had, that the combination of hidrogen and oxygen gases might be determined without the aid of electricity, and merely by a very rapid compression. This result appeared to me a consequence so immediately following the observations already made on the heat disengaged from air by compression, that I thought it needless to ascertain it in any other manner. But having since conversed with Mr. La Place, he appeared so interested as strongly to urge me to a verification. I therefore made the experiment, which completely succeeded. It was made in the cabinet of the Polytechnic School. I am greatly indebted to M. Hassenfratz, professor of natural philosophy in that establishment, for the

\* Read to the National Institute of France, and inserted in the *Annales de Chimie.* LIII. 321.

great attention he paid in causing the requisite preparations to be made, and for his personal assistance in repeating it.

We took the syringe of an air-gun, the bottom of which was closed by a very thick glass, in order that we might observe the light disengaged as usual by compression. This syringe was of iron; it had a cock on one side to introduce the gases, and its lower extremity on the side of the piston was enveloped by a cylinder of lead, sufficiently weighty to accelerate the fall and render the compression more rapid. This apparatus was first tried by introducing atmospheric air; but though the experiment was made in the dark, no perceptible light was seen, probably because the violent motion necessary for the rapid compression, prevented the operator from looking so directly through the glass as to perceive the transient light which compression disengages, and which I myself had several times seen.

Immediately after this trial a mixture of hydrogen and oxygen was introduced into the syringe, and a stroke was given. An extremely brilliant light appeared with a loud detonation: hydrogen. The glass bottom was driven out: The copper screw which retained it in its place was broken; and the person who held the syringe had his hand slightly burned and wounded by the force of the explosion.

The experiment was repeated, by substituting a brass bottom of one entire piece screwed on instead of that of glass. A new mixture of the gases was introduced. The first stroke of the piston produced an explosion, which was heard like the loud crack of a whip; but a second stroke with a new charge of the gases, caused a detonation which broke or rather tore the body of the syringe with a violent explosion.

After these phenomena there can remain no doubt respecting the combination of the two gases; as it is known that this combination produces the detonation by the immense quantity of heat disengaged when they pass to the liquid state; a heat which is sufficient to reduce them immediately into vapour, and give them an excessive dilatation in that state. It was not therefore thought necessary again to repeat this experiment, which is attended with some danger.

The theory of these phenomena is extremely simple. A Theory, the rapid compression forces the gases to abandon a very great quantity of heat,

quantity of heat, which not being capable of immediate dissipation, raises their temperature in the instant sufficiently to inflame them in this state of compression.

Thus it is that we find in the two gases all the elements necessary for their combination, independently of the electric spark or external heat. We might probably in the same manner, and without any foreign agent, produce all the gaseous combinations which require an increase of temperature.

**Deduction.**  
The electric  
spark may con-  
sist merely of  
light driven  
from compressed  
air.

This identity of results has led me to a notion which I submit to the judgment of philosophers. It is known, and M. Berthollet has shewn it in his Chemical Statics, that electricity in passing through bodies, produces a true compression of their particles. This effect is produced with the most extreme velocity, as may be proved by an affinity of experiments. Now electricity possessing a velocity so great, it is impossible that it should not disengage light from the air, since we can disengage it by a compression so much less rapid. In this way it is that we are led to a conclusion, that this result of the electric spark is the purely mechanical effect of compression.

**More ample ex-**  
**planation.** The  
extreme velocity  
of electric mat-  
ter will strongly  
compress free  
air,

If we now compare what passes in our condensing pump and in the eudiometer of Volta, we shall find that the analogy is complete. Only that in the first case we are obliged to confine the air, because the velocity we can give to the piston is limited. Whereas in employing electricity, the particles are compressed by a velocity so great that they can never withdraw themselves with sufficient speed from its effort. Therefore the compression may be equally well made in the open air, together with the disengagement of light or the spark, which is its consequence. But this effect is local; and if the gases be not susceptible of combining together, should after each explosion return to their primitive dimensions, they must immediately resume in this dilation all the heat they had before disengaged, so that there cannot be effected any lasting change in their constitution. This explains why no alteration has ever been seen in very pure unmixed gases, when subjected to the action of the electric spark.

and also the rare  
fluids in our va-  
cuum.

This light which electricity disengages from the gases by compression, it must also disengage from the more rarified gases, and on account of its extreme velocity, it must disengage it even from vapours, when experiments are made under the receiver

receiver of an air-pump or in the torricelian vacuum: For we can never form a perfect vacuum with our machines, and even in the tube of the barometer mercury always exists in the form of vapours. These vapours, though very rare, still contain a large quantity of caloric, which the electricity must disengage in its passage by compression; but the instantaneous augmentation of electricity which results, cannot become sensible on account of the little density of the medium; but this increase is perceptible in denter air, as we see in the instrument called Kinnersley's thermometer.

The considerations which I have here made, appear to me Conclusion, to point out with some probability, that the phenomenon called the electric spark, is owing to the light disengaged from the air by compression during the passage of the electric; so that this phenomenon is purely mechanical, and not at all electric in itself. This is the notion which I submit to the judgment of philosophers: if it be true, it must tend considerably to diminish the number of hypotheses which have already been made, or may be made on the nature of electricity. For this reason it is that I have offered it to their consideration, requesting that it may not be thought that I consider it as of greater importance than their deliberate examination may bestow upon it.

#### XIV.

*Account of Thermometers for registering the highest and lowest Temperatures in the Absence of the Observer. By F. A.*

To Mr. NICHOLSON.

SIR,

MANY contrivances have been proposed and adopted for Thermometers registering all the stations of the thermometer and barometer, and barometers by means of a float or other equivalent instrument carrying a pencil, which marks its situation on a surface gradually moved along by means of a clock. These, of which meteorologists know the value, are nevertheless expensive, and require a degree of care and management sufficient to render simpler contrivances

Six's thermometer.

contrivances acceptable. Mr. James Six communicated, about 25 years ago, to the Royal Society a thermometer, in which two small indicating pieces were driven by the fluid in the tubes to stations where they stuck, and remained after the change of temperature, and shewed the highest and lowest degrees that had occurred since the last placing of them in contact with it. As this instrument is sufficiently known, and I am now to advert to a simpler contrivance, I will dismiss that subject and advert to this last:

**Objections to it.** In Mr. Six's complicated thermometer the tubes were vertical, and the indexes stuck in the glass by their spring; besides which, a small piece of steel wire being exposed to alcohol, was at length oxidized and set fast. The other contrivance

**Another thermometer, which shews the greatest and least temperatures.** now to be seen in all our London shops, and respecting which you will do an acceptable service to your readers and the scientific world, by inserting a sketch in your Journal, consists simply in two thermometers, one mercurial and the other of alcohol (Fig. 1, Pl. X.) having their stems horizontal; and the former has for its index a small bit of magnetical steel wire, and the latter a minute thread of glass, having its two ends formed into small knobs by fusion in the flame of a candle.

**Description.** It has a mercurial thermometer which shews the maximum; and a spirit thermometer for the minimum.

The magnetical bit of wire lies in the vacant space of the mercurial thermometer, and is pushed forward by the mercury whenever the temperature rises and pushes that fluid against it: but when the temperature falls and the fluid retires, this index is left behind, and consequently shews the maximum. The other index, or bit of glass, lies in the tube of the spirit thermometer immersed in the alcohol, and when the spirit retires by depression of temperature, the index is carried along with it in apparent contact with its interior surface: but on increase of temperature the spirit goes forward and leaves the index, which therefore shews the minimum of temperature since it was set. As these indexes merely lie in the tubes, their resistance to motion is altogether inconsiderable. The steel index is brought to the mercury by applying a magnet on the outside of the tube, and the other is duly placed at the end of the column of alcohol by inclining the whole instrument.

**Question.** Why the small glass index always remains in the spirit.

I beg you will explain the motion of the glass index. I can easily understand from the general fact that *mercury repels steel*, that this fluid will drive the steel index before it; but I cannot make

make out to my satisfaction, how the spirit, by attracting glass, can prevent the other index from ever rising out of its surface. Perhaps this thing may be already explained in elementary books; but whether it be or no, I am sure that an account in your clear and popular way cannot be thought superfluous.

I am respectfully,

Sir,

Your obliged

F. A.

---

### REPLY.—W. N.

When the surface of the column of spirit is viewed by a magnifier, it is seen to have the form of a concave hemisphere, which shews that the liquid is attracted by the glass. The glass in that place is consequently attracted in the opposite direction by a force equal to that which is so employed in maintaining that concave figure; and if it were at liberty to move, it would be drawn back till the flat surface was restored. Let us suppose a small stick or piece of glass to be loose within the tube, and to protrude into the vacant space beyond the surface of the alcohol. The fluid will be attracted also by this glass, and form a concave between its surface and that of the bore of the tube. But the small interior piece being quite at liberty to move, will be drawn towards the spirit so long as the attractive force possesses any activity; that is, so long as any additional fluid hangs round the glass; or in other words, until the end of the stick of glass is even with the surface. Whence it is seen that the small piece of glass will be resisted, in any action that may tend to protrude it beyond the surface of the fluid; and if this resistance be greater than the force required to slide it along in the tube (as in fact it is), the piece must be滑ed along as the alcohol contracts; so as always to keep the piece within the fluid. And this fact is accordingly observed to take place.

*Abstract*

## XV.

*Abstract of a Memoir on Milk. By M. THENARD.\**

**C**omponent parts **I**N a memoir which I read to the Philomatic Society in Praireal last, I shewed that milk always contains the free acetous acid in a greater or less quantity. At the same period Messrs. Fourcroy and Vauquelin found that it also contains phosphate of magnesia, and that the lactic acid of Scheele, or that which is obtained from serum of milk spontaneously coagulated, is merely the acid of vinegar combined with an animal matter. So that in the present state of our knowledge we must consider milk as composed of, 1. Water; 2. Acetous acid; 3. Caseous matter; 4. Butteraceous matter; 5. Sugar of Milk; 6. Extractive matter; 7. Muriate of soda and of potash; 8. Sulphate of potash; 9. Phosphate of lime; 10. Phosphate of magnesia.

Of these eleven substances there is one which I particularly examined some months ago, namely cream. I was desirous of ascertaining the circumstances which govern its separation, and particularly its transformation into butter.

**T**he separation of cream and of butter does not require access of this decomposition, and that, in order to effect it with rapidity, it is needful only to raise the temperature to between  $20^{\circ}$  and  $40^{\circ}$  (Reaumur I suppose; and, if so, answering to  $77^{\circ}$  and  $122^{\circ}$  Fahrenheit). It was clear, therefore, that the air contributes neither to the formation nor the separation of cream, but that it exists ready formed in milk; but it remained to be shewn what are the principles which enter into its composition. Being persuaded, from various observations I had made, that it is only an intimate mixture of butter, cheese, and serum, I proceeded to ascertain this point by mixing a pint bottle (English quart) of recent cream nearly to its neck, from which I displaced the remaining air by carbonic acid. I then closed it well, and agitated it strongly in every direction for half an hour; at the end of which time the contents having

\* Soc. Philomath, No. 96.

become

become very thick and adhering strongly to the sides of the bottle, gradually became detached, and soon afterwards were converted into a white liquid, in the midst of which swam a yellow mass of excellent butter. Hence it follows, that the butter exists in the milk, and is separated when the milk, being deprived of the vital action, is left to itself. At this time, either by the formation of an acid arising doubtless from a decomposition of the extractive matter, or perhaps from the less specific gravity of the butter compared with that of the cheese; for the butter begins to separate almost at the moment that milk is poured into a vessel;—the milk is decomposed, the cream rises to the top, and from this last, by agitation, and more particularly by the assistance of a temperature between  $15^{\circ}$  and  $20^{\circ}$  ( $66^{\circ}$  to  $77^{\circ}$  F.), butter is obtained together with *Proces of butter making.* butter-milk, which is a white very mild liquor, in which some butter and cheese are suspended in a very divided state. But the butter thus obtained is not pure: It still contains a portion of cheese amounting sometimes to the sixth part of its weight; and this is the cause of its speedily becoming rancid, particularly in summer. When the cheesy matter is separated by fusion, the butter may be kept a long time. It is true indeed, that by this fusion it acquires an acridness which greatly limits its uses, and makes it unfit to be employed in frying; but this disadvantage might be remedied by keeping the temperature much lower than is usual. Clouet first made this observation; and hence the following process may be adopted for purifying butter, or separating the cheesy matter without giving it a bad taste.

1. Let the butter be melted on the water bath, or at a degree *Purification of heat not exceeding the  $60^{\circ}$  of Reaumur.* 2. Keep it melted *butter by fusion,* till all the cheesy matter is collected in white flakes at the bottom of the vessel, and the melted butter is transparent. 3. At this period decant it, or pass it through a cloth. 4. Let it be cooled in a mixt<sup>r</sup> e of equal parts of pounded ice and sea-salt; or if ice cannot be procured, then in cold spring-water, making use of broad shallow vessels. Without this precaution the butter would become lumpy by crystallizing, in which state it could not be served at table. Besides which, the parts being condensed by this sudden cold, are found to resist the action of the air more effectually. With this last intention it is also proper

to cover the pot in which the butter is kept very exactly, and to place it in a cold exposure, such as a cellar. By this treatment butter may be kept for six months or more, and will be nearly as good as fresh butter, particularly after the top is taken off. It is even possible to give this fused butter to a certain point the appearance of fresh butter, by beating it with one sixth part of its weight of the chefy matter; and so likewise rancid butter may be considerably amended by the process of fusion and cooling here prescribed.

### SCIENTIFIC NEWS.

#### *Temperature of the Sea.*

General facts respecting the temperature of the sea.

At great depths it is eternally frozen.

MAR. PIRON has lately communicated to the French National Institute a memoir on the temperature of the sea; an interesting subject, capable of being applied to various useful purposes, and which has accordingly engaged the attention of a considerable number of philosophical observers. His general facts are, 1. The mean temperature of the sea at its surface is commonly more elevated than that of the air. 2. It is higher the nearer to the continents and large islands. 3. At a distance from the shore in deep seas the water is colder below than at its surface; and the more the greater the depth. All the observations seem to shew, that in the abysses of the ocean, as well as on the summits of mountains, even under the equator, eternal frost prevails. 4. A similar cold is observed in extensive lakes, and even within the earth at great depths, but it appears to be less sudden. 5. These results concur in proving, that the temperature within the earth is not every where the same and equal to  $93\frac{1}{4}$ °, as has been long thought (about 50° Fahr. whether this be centigrade or Reaumur's scale.)

---

#### *Spent Oil of the Curriers.*

Concerning the oil and compounds used in the process by which the curriers impregnate their skins is by smearing the oil upon the wet skin, into which it penetrates as the moisture evaporates. A pure oil could not perhaps be

be thus spread, and most probably would not enter the skin with the desired effect, or render it as supple as that oil which from experience they are led to prefer.

The celebrated Seguin has directed his attention to this ingredient of such extensive manufacturing utility. He remarks, that this material (by the name of *Degras*) is of two kinds in France; viz. the common sort and that of Niort. The first is the immediate product of the chamoying of skins, which are cleared of their surplus oil by solution of potash. It therefore contains not only soap, but likewise gelatine. It is evaporated to dryness and then sold as *Degras*. At Niort it is decomposed by sulphuric acid, and the precipitate is called the *Degras* of that town.

Mr. Seguin finds by analysis, that this last is oxigenated oil, whereas the other is a compound of soap and gelatine. He succeeded in giving to whale oil all the properties of the *Degras* of Niort, by boiling one pound for a few minutes with half an ounce of nitric acid at 25 degrees. He observed that no gas is disengaged in this operation; but that water and nitrate of ammonia are formed; and he concludes that the oil was oxigenated, not by absorbing the oxygen of the acid, but by yielding to it part of the hidrogen which was one of its own component parts. The result is the more interesting, as the *Degras* of Niort being much more esteemed than the common sort, the curriers may hereafter, instead of paying a great price for it, make it in as large quantities as they please by following the process here indicated.

*Note respecting the Decomposition of Sulphate of Lead by the Muriatic Acid. By M. DESCOTILS\*.*

If the sulphate of lead be treated with muriatic acid rather concentrated, that metallic salt is totally dissolved, provided <sup>in muriatic acid;</sup> the proportion of acid be rather in excess. This solution re-<sup>Muriate of lead</sup> requires heat to effect it. Upon cooling, the muriate of lead separates by cooling. This obtained by the addition of a small quantity of cold water, water, and may be again decom-<sup>posed by sulphuric acid.</sup> If the supernatant fluid be separated from the crystallized salt,

a precipitate is obtained from the former by muriate of barytes. The muriate of lead is soluble in water, and may be almost entirely decomposed by sulphuric acid, which forms sulphate of lead.

**Another instance in the analysis of antimonial galena.**

This fact deserves to be carefully examined with relation to the play of affinities; and it may be of importance in the analysis of mineral and metallic substances. In fact, if an alloy contain a small quantity of lead, and it were necessary, in order to dissolve the alloy, to employ the nitro-muriatic acid, it would be very possible, and I have found it so, that sulphuric acid would not indicate the presence of lead. The following is another instance: If an antimonial galena be treated with nitric acid and sulphate of lead thus formed, this last would be decomposed by the muriatic oil (qu. acid?) which might be employed to take up the oxide of antimony, and the muriate of lead would remain dissolved after the addition of water. If care were not taken to examine the filtered liquor, a loss would be experienced which it would be difficult to account for.

*Extract of a Letter from Naples, dated August 13.*

**Account of the late eruption of Mount Vesuvius.**

" Yesterday at ten o'clock, at night, the eruption of Vesuvius, of which the earthquake seemed to be the forerunner, took place. We were going to visit the crater when the cries of the people and a volume of flame informed us that the volcano had opened. The lava precipitated itself in three seconds from the last peak of the mountain and took a direction towards the valley, situated between Torre del Greco and Torre del l'Annunziata, two towns on the sea coast, beyond Portici, and seven or eight miles from Naples.

We set off immediately to see this wonderful and tremendous phenomenon nearer. From the place of our departure, we saw the whole course of the lava, which extended nearly two miles, from the crater to the houses that join the two towns. The sight was the most magnificently frightful that could be seen. I contemplated the cascades of flame pouring from the top of the mountain, and shuddered at seeing an immense torrent of fire ravage the finest fields, overthrow houses, and destroy in a few minutes the hopes and resources of a hundred families.

A line

A line of fire marked the profile of the mountain: a cloud of smoke, which seemed to send forth from time to time flashes of lightning, hung over the scene, and the moon appeared to be pale: Nothing can adequately describe the grandeur of the scene, or give an accurate idea of the horror of it. As we approached the spot ravaged by this river of hell, ruined inhabitants having quitted their houses—desolated families trying to save their furniture and provisions, last and feeble resource—an immense crowd of curious spectators, retreating step by step from the advancing lava, and testifying by extraordinary cries their wonder, fear, and pity—the frightful bellowing of the mountain, the frequent explosions which burst from the bottom of the torrent, the crackling of the trees devoured by the flames, the noise of the walls falling, and the lugubrious sound of a bell, which the religious of the Camaldules, isolated on a little hill and surrounded by two torrents of fire, rang in their distress. Such are the details of the frightful scene to which I was witness.

The moment we arrived the lava was crossing the great road below Torre del Greco. To see it better we got into a beautiful house on the road side—from the terrace we saw the fire at no more than fifteen paces from us—in a minute we descended, and twenty minutes afterwards there remained of the house but three large walls. I approached as near as the heat and flow of the current would permit me, I attempted at different times to burn the end of my handkerchief in it—I could only do it by tying it to my cane. The lava does not run in liquid waves; it resembles an immense quantity of coals on fire, which an invincible strength had heaped up and pushed on with violence. When it met with a wall, it collected to the height of seven or ten feet, burnt it, and overthrew it at once. I saw some walls get red hot, like iron, and melt, if I may use the expression, into the lava. In its greatest speed and on an horizontal road, I reckoned that the torrent travelled at the rate of eighteen inches a minute. Its smell resembled that of iron red hot.

*Morning Chronicle.*

*Applicative*

*Applicative Compas for taking Bearings on a Chart, by N. D.  
STARCK, Esq. of the Royal Navy.*

**Compas for  
taking bearings,  
on a chart.**

This instrument, seen in Fig. 6, Plate XI. consists of an inner and outer brass concentric circle; the latter of which, when in use, is to be applied to a chart, so that its cardinal points may agree with those of the draft, and its central (metallic) point be directly over the ship's place. The inner circle is to be set to the variation; and the thread from the center being laid, will shew either bearings by compass, or true bearings, according to the circle upon which they are read. It is obvious also, that the instrument may be used in delineating, plotting, and for various other useful purposes.

• *Chrysopid* of our lateen of a green  
shiner found in the trees  
when half ripe.

• *Chrysopid* of our lateen of a green  
shiner found in the trees  
when half ripe.

Fig. 1.

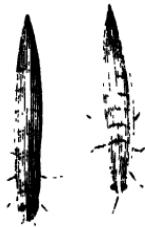
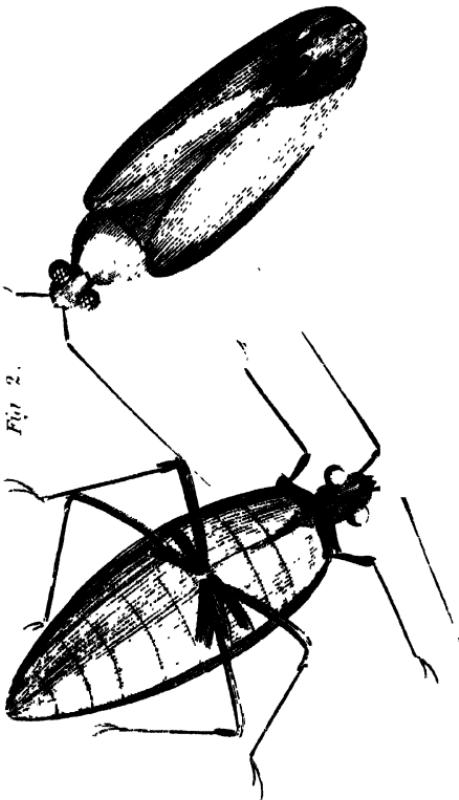


Fig. 2.



• Natural size.

• Natural size.



Fig. 3.

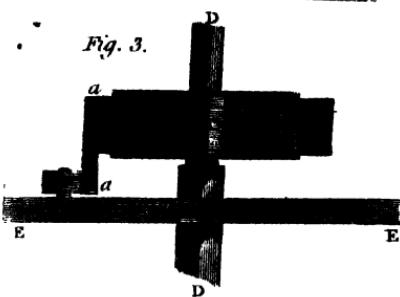
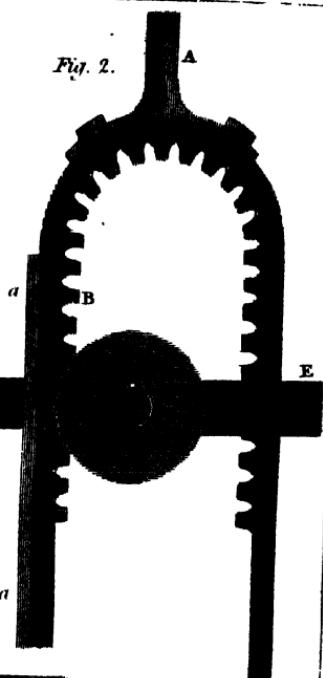
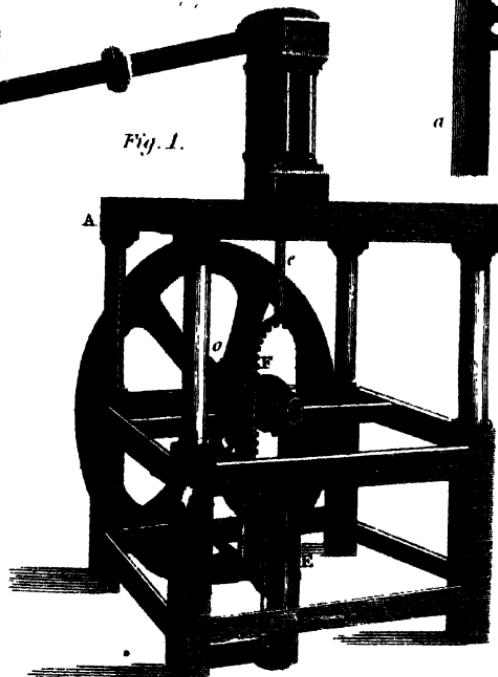


Fig. 2.



Portable Steam  
Engine; by  
W. S. Clark.

Fig. 1.





Self registering Thermometer.

Fig. 1.



Plan of Mr. Wilson's Rafts by which  
the Roof of Chatham Church was raised.

Fig. 2.



Fig. 3





*Improved Sheep-fold  
by J. Plowman Esq.*

Fig. 1.

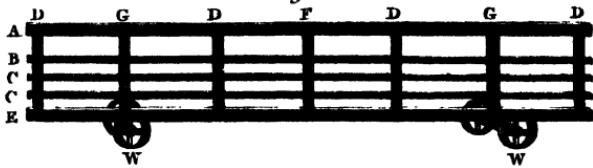


Fig. 3.

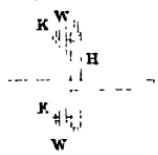


Fig. 2.

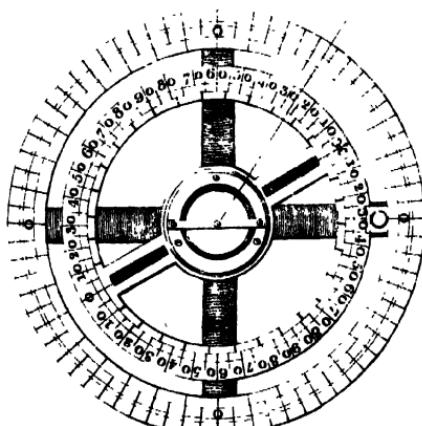


Fig. 4.



*Apparatus for Composing  
by J. D. Strick Esq. R. A.*

Fig. 6.



*Frame, by  
J. C. Lueren Esq.*

Fig. 5.





---

A  
JOURNAL  
OF  
NATURAL PHILOSOPHY, CHEMISTRY,  
AND  
THE ARTS.

---

DECEMBER, 1805.

---

ARTICLE I.

*On the Division of an Arch of a Circle into two such Parts, that their Sines, or Cognates, or Versed-Sines, shall have a given Relation. In a Letter from JOHN GOUGH, Esq.*

To Mr. NICHOLSON.

SIR,

BEING at present on a visit to my friend Michael Fryer, Introductory letter. teacher of the mathematics at this place, I have availed myself of the opportunity to consult his very extensive mathematical library, with a view to discover how far the following theorems and problems are original; thinking it possible, at least, that similar propositions might be met with in the works of the early geometers, particularly in the tracts on Angular Sections, by Vieta, Oughtred, Wallis, and others, which I had never before been able to meet with; but I have found only one of them to have been already treated, of which notice shall be taken in its proper place: nevertheless, it is not improbable but that similar theorems and problems are scattered up and down in the different works on geometry at present in existence: As this essay, however, may claim the merit of

VOL. XII.—DECEMBER, 1805.

Q

xx-

exhibiting them in one view, and, which is equally desirable, of deriving them from a general principle, I have ventured to offer it for insertion in your Journal.

JOHN GOUGH.

*Reeth, near Richmond, Yorkshire,*

*August 28.*

PROPOSITION I. THEOREM.

Division of an arch of a circle into two parts, having their sines, or cosines, or v. fines, in a given ratio.

Let  $A F$  be the arch of a circle, (See Fig. 1, Pl. XII.)  $A P$  a tangent at  $A$ ;  $F P$  a perpendicular to  $A P$ , then  $A P$  is equal to the sine of  $A F$ ;  $F P$ , the part of the perpendicular intercepted by the tangent and the point  $F$  in the arch, is equal to its versed sine; and the same line,  $P M$ , intercepted again by the circle in  $M$ , is equal to the versed sine of its supplement.

*Demonstration.*

Draw the diameter  $A K$ , and the sine  $F S$  perpendicular thereto; also from the center  $O$ , draw  $O L$  at right angles to  $P M$ ; then, since  $P A$  touches the circle in  $A$ ,  $P A K$  is a right angle, (Euc. 16. iij.) Also, the angles  $F P A$ ,  $A S F$ , are right, by construction; therefore  $A S F P$  is a parallelogram, the opposite sides of which are equal, namely,  $A P =$  the sine  $S F$ , and  $P F =$  the versed sine  $A S$ , (Euc. 34. i.)

Again, since  $O L$  is perpendicular to  $P M$ , it is parallel to  $A P$  and  $S F$ , therefore  $P L = A O$ , or  $O K$ ; and  $F L = S O$ , (Euc. 34. I.)—But  $F L = L M$ , (Euc. 3. III.) Consequently  $P M = S K$ , or the versed sine of the supplement  $A F$ . Q. E. D.

PROPOSITION II. THEOREM.

If  $A F B$  be an arch of a circle, (See Fig. 2.) and  $A P$ ,  $B R$ , be tangents at  $A$  and  $B$ , from any point,  $F$ , in the circumference, draw  $F P$ ,  $F R$ , perpendicular to the two tangents, and  $F Q$ , also perpendicular to the chord  $A B$ , then will the rectangle  $P F \times F R = F Q^2$ ; and the rectangles  $A P \times B R$ , and  $A Q \times Q B$ , will also be equal.

*Demonstration.*

Join  $A F$ ,  $F B$ , and the triangles  $P F A$ ,  $Q F B$ , are equiangular, because they are right-angled at  $P$  and  $Q$ , by construction; and the angles  $P A F$ ,  $Q B F$ , are equal, (Euc. 32. III.)

Therefore,

Therefore, as  $A F : F B :: P F : F Q$ .

Also, the triangles  $Q F A$ ,  $R F B$ , are equiangular, for the same reasons.

Therefore, as  $A F : F B :: F Q : F R$ .

Consequently, as  $P F : F Q :: F Q : F R$ , (Euc. 11. V.)

And  $P F \times F R = F Q^2$ , (Euc. 14. VI.)

Q. E.  $1^\circ$  D.

Again, by the same triangles, as  $F A : F B :: A P : B Q$ ,

and as  $F A : F B :: A Q : B R$ ;

hence, as  $A P : B Q :: A Q : B R$ ,

Whence  $A P \times B R = B Q \times A Q$ :

Q. E.  $2^\circ$  D.

*Corol.* 1. Produce the perpendicular  $F Q$  till it meets the circumference again in  $G$ , and  $P A \times R B = F Q \times Q G$ :

For  $P A \times R B = A Q \times Q B$  by the proposition; but  $A Q \times Q B = F Q \times Q G$ , (Euc. 35. III.)

*Corol.* 2. If the lines  $P F$ ,  $R F$ , meet the circle again in  $M$  and  $N$ , then will  $P M \times R N = \overline{Q G}^2$ :

For  $\overline{A P}^2 = F P \times P M$ , and  $\overline{B R}^2 = F R \times R N$ , (by Euc. 36. III.)

Therefore, as  $\overline{A P}^2 : F P \times P M :: F R \times R N : \overline{B R}^2$ :

But  $\overline{A P}^2 : F Q \times Q G :: F Q \times Q G : \overline{B R}^2$ ,  
by Corol. 1.

And  $P F : F Q :: F Q : F R$ , by the proposition.

Therefore,

$P F \times P M : F Q \times P M :: F Q \times R N : F R \times R N$ .

Hence,

$F Q \times Q G : F Q \times P M :: F Q \times R N : F Q \times Q G$ .

Consequently,  $P M \times R N = \overline{Q G}^2$ .

*Corol.* 3. Draw the diameters  $A K$ ,  $B D$ , and make  $F S$ ,  $F T$  perpendicular to  $A K$ ,  $B D$ ; then  $A K \times B T$  (the rectangle of the versed fines) =  $\overline{F Q}^2$ ;  $S F \times F T$  (the rectangle of the fines) =  $A Q \times Q B$ ; and  $S K \times T D$  (the rectangle of the supplementary versed fines) =  $\overline{Q G}^2$ . These things follow from Props. I. and II.

### PROPOSITION III. PROBLEM.

To divide a given arch of a circle ( $A B$ ) into two parts ( $A F$ ,  $F B$ ), so that the rectangle of their versed fines ( $A S$ ,  $B T$ ) may be equal to a given magnitude, or square, ( $m \times m$ ).

*Construction.*

**Division of an arch of a circle into two parts, having their sines, or cosines, or v. fines, in a given ratio.**

From any point, Y, in the right line A B, draw Y W at right angles to the same, making it equal to the given right line  $m$ ; through W, parallel to Y B, draw W F, and let it cut the arch A B in F, then will A F, F B, be the required arches.

*Demonstration.*

Draw F Q perpendicular to Y B, then  $F Q^2 = W Y^2 = m \times m$ ; by Conft. and Euc. 34. I.; but the rectangle of the versed sines of A F and F B  $= \overline{F Q}^2$ , (by Cor. 3. Prop. II.); therefore this rectangle is equal to  $m \times m$ , the given square. Q. E. D.

**PROPOSITION IV. PROBLEM.**

To divide A F B, a given arch of a circle, (See Fig. 3.) into two parts, A F, F B, so that the rectangle of their sines may be equal to a given square, ( $n \times n$ )?

*Construction.*

To make the construction general, let A F B be greater than a semicircle, join A B, and in it take Q, making  $A Q \times Q B = n \times n$ ; also in A B produced take q, so as to make  $A q \times q B = n \times n$ ; draw Q F, q f g, perpendicular to A B; then will A F, F B, or A g, g B, or A f, f B, be the required arches.

*Demonstration.*

This is evident from Cor. 3. Prop. II. and the construction.

To find the limits, bisect A B in Z, draw also the radius O N parallel to Z B, and make N E perpendicular to A B produced; then, if  $n \times n$  be greater than A Z  $\times$  Z B, F is an imaginary point, because A Q  $\times$  Q B cannot exceed A Z  $\times$  Z B, by Euc. 5. II. Again, if  $n \times n$  be greater than A E  $\times$  E B, the points f, g, are imaginary, because A q  $\times$  q B cannot exceed A E  $\times$  E B, seeing E N touches the circle in N, and is parallel to q g: These things being premised, it will be easily perceived, that when A F B is less than a semicircle, it can only be divided in one point to answer the conditions of the question, because the point N will be in the opposite segment; but when it exceeds a semicircle, it will admit of being divided into one, two, or three points, according to circumstances, or even the construction may prove impossible. Q. E. D.

*Scholium.*

This problem is constructed at page 342 of the Appendix to Division of an Simpson's Algebra, 2d Edition; and at page 140 of his Select Exercises, 1st Edition; but the constructions given by that having their able geometrician do not shew the various limits of the queſ- fines, or cofines, in a ſent method.

*Lemma.*

Let A B C D be a square, (See Fig. 4.) from any two adjacent sides of which, C B, C D, take the segments T C, C S, then will the rectangle of the remaining segments B T  $\times$  S D =  $\overline{BC}^2 + TC \times CS - BC \times CT - BC \times CS$ .

*Demonstration.*

Draw S G, T H, parallel to B C, C D, and let them intersect in F ;—

Then the rectangle F T C S = T C  $\times$  C S,  
and the rectangle F H A G = B T  $\times$  S D,  
But F H A G + G B C S + H F S D = the square A B C D;  
(Euc. 1. II.)

Add F T C S to both,

Then F H A G + G B C S + T C D H = A B C D + F T C S;

But C D is equal to B C,

Therefore F H A G = A B C D + F T C S - B C  $\times$  C T -  
B C  $\times$  C S;

That is, B T  $\times$  S D =  $\overline{BC}^2 + TC \times CS - BC \times CT -$   
B C  $\times$  C S. Q. E. D.

**PROPOSITION V. PROBLEM.**

To divide A F B, a given arch of a circle, (See Fig. 5.) into two parts, A F, and F B; so that the rectangle of their cofines may be equal to a given square,  $k \times k$ ?

*Construction.*

Join A B, and from the center, O, draw O Z perpendicular to A B; in Z O take Z V equal to the given line,  $k$ , and join B V; draw the diameter, H h, parallel to A B, and divide it in I so as to make H I  $\times$  I h =  $\overline{BV}^2$ ; from I draw I Q perpendicular to A B, and when produced let it meet the given arch in F; then will A F, F B, be the required arches.

*Demonstration.*

*Demonstration.*

Division of an arch of a circle into two parts, having their sines, or cosines, or v. sines, in a given ratio,

Let  $FI$  meet the circle again in  $G$ , draw the diameters  $AK, BD$ , and the fines  $FS, FT$ ;

Then the cosine  $OS = OA - AS$ ,

and the cosine  $OT = OB - BT = OA - BT$ ;

Hence  $SO \times OT = \overline{AO}^2 + AS \times BT - AO \times AS - AO \times BT$ ;

But  $AS \times BT = \overline{FQ}^2$ , by Prop. II.

Therefore,

$$SO \times OT = \overline{AO}^2 + \overline{FQ}^2 - AO \times AS - AO \times BT.$$

Again,  $KS = 2AO - AS$ ,

and  $DT = 2AO - BT$ ;

Hence,  $KS \times DT = 4\overline{AO}^2 + AS \times BT - 2AO \times AS - 2AO \times BT$ ;

But  $KS \times DT = \overline{QG}^2$ , by Cor. 3. Prop. II.

Therefore,

$$4\overline{AO}^2 + \overline{FQ}^2 - 2AO \times AS - 2AO \times BT = \overline{QG}^2;$$

$$\text{Hence, } AO \times AS + AO \times BT = \overline{2AO}^2 + \frac{\overline{FQ}^2}{2} - \frac{\overline{QG}^2}{2};$$

$$\begin{aligned} \text{But } SO \times OT &= AO^2 + FQ^2 - AO \times AS - AO \times BT \\ &= \frac{FQ^2}{2} + \frac{QG^2}{2} - \overline{AO}^2. \end{aligned}$$

$$FQ = FI - IQ = BP - OZ,$$

$$\text{and } GQ = GI + IQ = BV + OZ;$$

$$\text{Hence } \frac{FQ^2}{2} + \frac{GQ^2}{2} = \overline{BV}^2 + \overline{OZ}^2;$$

$$\text{Consequently, } SO \times OT = \overline{BV}^2 + \overline{OZ}^2 - \overline{AO}^2;$$

$$\text{But } \overline{AO}^2 - \overline{OZ}^2 = \overline{BO}^2 - \overline{OZ}^2 = \overline{BZ}^2;$$

$$\text{Therefore } SO \times OT = \overline{BV}^2 - \overline{BZ}^2 = \overline{VZ}^2,$$

(Euc. 47. I.)  $= k \times k$ , by construction. Q. E. D.

*Limitation.*—If  $ZV$  be greater than  $ZO$ ,  $BV$  will be greater than  $BO$ ; i. e.  $FQ$  will be greater than  $h$ , which is impossible, Euc. 15. III. therefore  $ZV$ , or  $k$ , cannot exceed  $ZO$ .

## PROPOSITION VI. PROBLEM.

To divide  $AFB$ , a given arch of a circle, (See Fig. 6.) into two parts, so that the sum of their versed sines may be equal to a given right line,  $u$ ?

*Construction.*

*Construction.*

Draw the radius  $A O$ , and the tangent  $B E$ ; in  $A O$  take division of an arc  $A I$  equal to the given line,  $u$ ; and making  $I V$  perpendicular to  $A O$ , let it meet  $B E$  in  $V$ ; draw  $F V$  to bisect the angle having their vertex  $V$ , and let it cut the given arch in  $F$ ; then will  $A F, F B$ , sines, or cosines, or v. sines, in a given ratio.

*Demonstration.*

Draw the tangent  $A G$ , which is parallel to  $I V$ , also make  $F P, F R$  perpendicular to  $A G, B E$ , and let  $P F$  produced meet  $I V$  in  $H$ .

Then since  $A G, I V$ , are parallels, and the angle  $H P A$  is right,  $F H V$  is also a right angle, (by Euc. 29. I.) therefore it is equal to the angle  $F R V$ , (by construction.)

But the angles  $R V F, H V F$ , are also equal, (by construction); consequently the triangles  $R F V, H F V$ , are equiangular; and they have one side common, namely the side  $V F$ ; therefore  $F R = F H$ , (Euc. 4. VI.) and  $P F + F R = P H = A I$ , (Euc. 34. I.)  $= u$ , (by construction.)

But the sum of the versed sines of  $A F, F B$ , is equal to  $P F + F R$ , (by Prop. I.) therefore this sum is equal to the given line,  $u$ . Q. E. D.

*Limitation.*—If  $A I$  be greater than the versed sine of the whole arch  $A B$ , the point  $F$  will evidently fall in the opposite segment, and the construction will be impossible.

Again, since the angle  $I V E$  is equal to the angle  $A O B$ , draw the radius  $O C$ , to bisect the angle  $A O B$ , and it will evidently be perpendicular to  $V F$ ; therefore  $L C$ , a tangent at  $C$ , will be parallel to  $V F$ ; consequently if  $A I$  be so taken, that  $V$  may lie in  $B L$  produced, the construction will also be impossible; which will therefore happen when  $u$  is less than twice the versed sine of the arch  $A C$ , or  $B C$ .

*Corol.* Since the sum of the versed sines of two arches is the same with the difference of the diameter and the sum of the cosines, if the latter sum be given the problem may be constructed by the last proposition.

## PROPOSITION VII. PROBLEM.

To divide  $A F B$ , a given arch of a circle, (Fig. 7.) into two parts, so that the sum of their sines may be equal to a given right line,  $w$ ?

*Construction.*

*Construction.*

**Division of an arch of a circle into two parts, having their sines, or cosines, or v. fines, in a given ratio,**

Draw the radii  $A O$ ,  $O B$ , and the tangents  $A G$ ,  $B E$ , in which take  $A S$ ,  $B T$ , each equal to the half of  $w$ ; draw  $S N$ ,  $T N$ , parallel to  $A O$ ,  $O B$ ; and through their intersection,  $N$ , draw  $N F$ , parallel to  $S T$ , to meet the arch in  $F$ , then  $A F$ ,  $F B$ , are the parts required.

*Demonstration.*

Draw  $F K$ ,  $F M$ , parallel to  $N S$ ,  $N T$ , and let them meet  $S T$  in  $K$ ,  $M$ , and  $A G$ ,  $B E$ , in  $P$ ,  $R$ ; then it is easily proved that the triangles  $K F M$ ,  $S N T$ , are equal and similar, and that  $K M \equiv S T$ ; consequently  $S K \equiv T M$ .

But the angles  $K P S$ ,  $M R T$ , are right, being equal to the angles  $O A G$ ,  $O B E$ , by construction; and the angles  $K S P$ ,  $M T R$ , are equal; therefore the triangles  $P S K$ ,  $R T M$ , are equiangular, they are therefore equal, (Euc. 4. VI.) because  $S K \equiv T M$ ; consequently  $S P \equiv R T$ ; therefore  $A P + B R \equiv A S + B T \equiv w$ .

But the sum of the sines of  $A F$ ,  $F B \equiv A P + B R$ ; this sum is therefore equal to  $w$ .

*Limitation.*—Join  $A B$ , which will be parallel to  $S F$ , also let the radius  $O C$  bisect the angle  $A O B$ , when properly produced, or not, it will pass through the point  $N$ . Now if  $N$  be in  $O C$  produced,  $N F$ , being parallel to  $S T$ , or  $A B$ , will not meet the circle; on the other hand, if  $N$  lie between  $O$  and  $A B$ ,  $F$  will be in the opposite segment of the circle, consequently the construction is impossible, unless  $N$  fall between  $C$  and the line  $A B$ , or in the versed sine of half the given arch: These things being premised, it will be easily perceived that the sine of the arch  $A F B$  is the less limit of the problem, and twice the sine of  $A C$  its greater limit.

## II.

*Concerning the State in which the true Sap of Trees is deposited during Winter. By THOMAS ANDREW KNIGHT, Esq\*.*

IT is well known that the fluid, generally called the sap in The common trees, ascends in the spring and summer from their roots, <sup>sap rises in</sup> spring and sum- and that in the autumn and winter it is not, in any consider- mer, but not in able quantity, found in them ; and I have observed in a former winter. paper, that this fluid rises wholly through the alburnum, or sap-wood. But Du Hamel and subsequent naturalists have proved, that trees contain another kind of sap, which they have called the true, or peculiar juice, or sap of the plant. <sup>True or peculiar</sup> Whence this fluid originates does not appear to have been <sup>sap</sup> agreed by naturalists ; but I have offered some facts to prove that it is generated by the leaf † ; and that it differs from the common aqueous sap owing to changes it has undergone in its circulation through that organ : and I have contended that from this fluid (which Du Hamel has called the *suc propre*, and which I will call the true sap,) the whole substance, which is annually added to the tree, is derived. I shall endeavour in exists in the present paper to prove that this fluid, in an inspissated <sup>alburnum</sup> <sup>during winter</sup> state, or some concrete matter deposited by it, exists during Its subsequent the winter in the alburnum, and that from this fluid, or sub- <sup>destination</sup> pointed out. stance, dissolved in the ascending aqueous sap, is derived the matter which enters into the composition of the new leaves in the spring, and thus furnishes those organs, which were not wanted during the winter, but which are essential to the further progres of vegetation.

Few persons at all conversant with timber are ignorant, that <sup>That winter or</sup> the alburnum, or sap-wood of trees, which are felled in the autumn felled autumn or winter, is much superior in quality to that of other <sup>alburnum more</sup> wood has its trees of the same species, which are suffered to stand till the firm, &c. spring, or summer : it is at once more firm and tenacious in its texture, and more durable. This superiority in winter- commonly attributed to the felled wood has been generally attributed to the absence of the <sup>tributed to the</sup> absence of the sap at that season ; but the appearance and qualities of the sap :

\* See Phil. Trans. of 1801, page 336.

† Philos. Trans. 1805, p. 88.

—but probably  
to its presence.

wood seem more justly to warrant the conclusion, that some substance has been added to, instead of taken from it, and many circumstances induced me to suspect that this substance is generated, and deposited within it, in the preceding summer and autumn.

Fall grown  
leaves perspire  
most plentifully,

—and at this  
period the ve-  
getative powers  
appear to be em-  
ployed in in-  
creasing the  
growth of the  
vegetable.

Du Hamel has remarked, and is evidently puzzled with the circumstance, that trees perspire more in the month of August, when the leaves are full grown, and when the annual shoots have ceased to elongate, than at any earlier period; and we cannot suppose the powers of vegetation to be thus actively employed, but in the execution of some very important operation. Bulbous and tuberous roots are almost wholly generated after the leaves and stems of the plants, to which they belong, have attained their full growth; and I have constantly found, in my practice as a farmer, that the produce of my meadows has been immensely increased when the herbage of the preceding year had remained to perform its proper office till the end of the autumn, on ground which had been mowed early in the summer. Whence I have been led to imagine, that the leaves, both of trees and herbaceous plants, are alike employed, during the latter part of the summer, in the preparation of matter calculated to afford food to the expanding buds and blossoms of the succeeding spring, and to enter into the composition of new organs of assimilation.

If this be the case, it should be found that the aqueous sap must be altered in its ascent; and the winter felled wood will be denser.

If the preceding hypothesis be well founded, we may expect to find that some change will gradually take place in the qualities of the aqueous sap of trees during its ascent in the spring; and that any given portion of winter-felled wood will at the same time possess a greater degree of specific gravity, and yield a larger quantity of extractive matter, than the same quantity of wood which has been felled in the spring or in the early part of the summer. To ascertain these points I made the experiments, an account of which I have now the honour to lay before you.

Experiments.  
Birch and sycamore in spring gave sap most aqueous near the bottom; but denser and more saccharine the higher up.

As early in the last spring as the sap had risen in the sycamore and birch, I made incisions into the trunks of those trees, some close to the ground, and others at the elevation of seven feet, and I readily obtained from each incision as much sap as I wanted. Ascertaining the specific gravity of the sap of each tree, obtained at the different elevations, I found that of the sap of the sycamore with very little variation, in different

ferent trees, to be 1.004 when extracted close to the ground, and 1.008 at the height of seven feet. The sap of the birch was somewhat lighter; but the increase of its specific gravity, at greater elevation, was comparatively the same. When extracted near the ground the sap of both kinds was almost free from taste; but when obtained at a greater height, it was sensibly sweet. The shortness of the trunks of the sycamore trees, which were the subjects of my experiments, did not permit me to extract the sap at a greater elevation than seven feet, except in one instance, and in that, at twelve feet from the ground, I obtained a very sweet fluid, whose specific gravity was 1.012.

I conceived it probable, that if the sap in the preceding cases derived any considerable portion of its increased specific gravity from matter previously existing in the alburnum, I should find some diminution of its weight, when it had continued to flow some days from the same incision, because the alburnum in the vicinity of that incision would, under such circumstances, have become in some degree exhausted: and on comparing the specific gravity of the sap which had flowed from a recent and an old incision, I found that from the old to be reduced to 1.002, and that from the recent one to remain 1.004, as in the preceding cases, the incision being made close to the ground. Wherever extracted, whether close to the ground, or at some distance from it, the sap always appeared to contain a large portion of air.

In the experiments to discover the variation in the specific gravity of the alburnum of trees at different seasons, some obstacles to the attainment of any very accurate results presented themselves. The wood of different trees of the same species, and growing in the same soil, or that taken from different parts of the same tree, possesses different degrees of solidity; and the weight of every part of the alburnum appears to increase with its age, the external layers being the lightest. The solidity of wood varies also with the greater or less rapidity of its growth. These sources of error might apparently have been avoided by cutting off, at different seasons, portions of the same trunk or branch: but the wound thus made might, in some degree, have impeded the due progress of the sap in its ascent, and the part below might have been made heavier by the stagnation of the sap, and that above lighter

**Method adopted.** By felling poles in an oak coppice in winter and spring and comparing them, lighter by privation of its proper quantity of nutriment. The most eligible method therefore, which occurred to me, was to select and mark in the winter some of the poles of an oak coppice, where all are of equal age, and where many, of the same size and growing with equal vigour, spring from the same stool. One half of the poles which I marked and numbered were cut on the 31st of December, 1803, and the remainder on the 15th of the following May, when the leaves were nearly half grown. Proper marks were put to distinguish the winter-felled from the summer-felled poles, the bark being left on all, and all being placed in the same situation to dry.

The winter felled wood was denfeft after seasoning,

In the beginning of August I cut off nearly equal portions from a winter and summer-felled pole, which had both grown on the same stool; and both portions were then put in a situation, where, during the even succeeding weeks, they were kept very warm by a fire. The summer-felled wood was, when put to dry, the most heavy; but it evidently contained much more water than the other, and, partly at least, from this cause, it contracted much more in drying. In the beginning of October both kinds appeared to be perfectly dry, and I then ascertained the specific gravity of the winter-felled wood to be 0.679, and that of the summer-felled wood to be 0.609; after each had been immersed five minutes in water.

—by more than ten per cent. This difference of ten *per cent.* was considerably more than I had anticipated, and it was not till I had suspended and taken off from the balance each portion, at least ten times, that I ceased to believe that some error had occurred in the experiment; and indeed I was not at last satisfied till I had ascertained by means of compasses adapted to the measurement of solids, that the winter-felled pieces of wood were much less than the others which they equalled in weight.

The difference was not quite so much in the newly formed layers of each. The pieces of wood, which had been the subjects of these experiments, were again put to dry, with other pieces of the same poles, and I yesterday ascertained the specific gravity of both with scarcely any variation in the result. But when I omitted the medulla, and parts adjacent to it, and used the layers of wood which had been more recently formed, I found the specific gravity of the winter-felled wood to be only 0.583, and that of the summer-felled to be 0.533; and trying the same experiment with similar pieces of wood, but taken from poles

poles which had grown on a different stool, the specific gravity of the winter-felled wood was 0.588, and that of the summer-felled 0.534.

It is evident that the whole of the preceding difference in the specific gravity of the winter and summer-felled wood might have arisen from a greater degree of contraction in the former kind, whilst drying; I therefore proceeded to ascertain whether any given portion of it, by weight, would afford a greater quantity of extractive matter, when steeped in water. Having therefore reduced to small fragments 1000 grains of each kind, I poured on each portion six ounces of boiling water; and at the end of twenty-four hours, when the temperature of the water had sunk to  $60^{\circ}$ , I found that the winter-felled wood had communicated a much deeper colour to the water in which it had been infused, and had raised its specific gravity to 1.002. The specific gravity of the water in which the summer-felled wood had, in the same manner, been infused was 1.001. The wood in all the preceding cases was taken from the upper parts of the poles, about eight feet from the ground.

Having observed, in the preceding experiments, that the sap of the sycamore became specifically lighter when it had continued to flow during several days from the same incision, I concluded that the alburnum in the vicinity of such incision had been deprived of a larger portion of its concrete or inspissated sap than in other parts of the same tree: and I therefore suspected that I should find similar effects to have been produced by the young annual shoots and leaves; and that any given weight of the alburnum in their vicinity would be found to contain less extractive matter than an equal portion taken from the lower parts of the same pole, where no annual shoots or leaves had been produced.

No information could in this case be derived from the difference in the specific gravity of the wood; because the substance of every tree is most dense and solid in the lower parts of its trunk; and I could on this account judge only from the quantity of extractive matter which equal portions of the two kinds of wood would afford. Having therefore reduced to pieces several equal portions of wood taken from different parts of the same poles, which had been felled in May, I poured on each portion an equal quantity of boiling water, which I suffered

suffered to remain twenty hours, as in the preceding experiments: and I then found that in some instances the wood from the lower, and in the others that from the upper parts of the poles, had given to the water the deepest colour and greatest degree of specific gravity; but that all had afforded much extractive matter, though in every instance the quantity yielded was much less than I had, in all cases, found in similar infusions of winter-felled wood.

Hence many trees have a succession of leaves and buds.

It appears, therefore, that the reservoir of matter deposited in the alburnum is not wholly exhausted in the succeeding spring: and hence we are able to account for the several successions of leaves and buds which trees are capable of producing when those previously protruded have been destroyed by insects, or other causes; and for the extremely luxuriant shoots, which often spring from the trunks of trees, whose branches have been long in a state of decay.

The matter in the alburnum may remain inactive for several years.

I have also some reasons to believe that the matter deposited in the alburnum remains unemployed in some cases during several successive years: it does not appear probable that it can be all employed by trees which, after having been transplanted, produce very few leaves, or by those which produce neither blossoms nor fruit. In making experiments in 1802, to ascertain the manner in which the buds of trees are reproduced, I cut off in the winter all the branches of a very large old pear tree, at a small distance from the trunk; and I pared off, at the same time, the whole of the lifeless external bark.

Influence : in an old pear tree.

The age of this tree, I have good reason to believe, somewhat exceeded two centuries: its extremities were generally dead; and it afforded few leaves, and no fruit; and I had long expected every successive year to terminate its existence. After being deprived of its external bark, and of all its buds, no marks of vegetation appeared in the succeeding spring, or early part of the summer; but in the beginning of July numerous buds penetrated through the bark in every part, many leaves of large size every where appeared, and in the autumn every part was covered with very vigorous shoots, exceeding, in the aggregate, two feet in length. The number of leaves which, in this case, sprang at once from the trunk and branches appeared to me greatly to exceed the whole of those, which the tree had born in the three preceding seasons; and I

cannot believe that the matter which composed these buds and leaves could have been wholly prepared by the feeble vegetation and scanty foliage of the preceding year.

But whether the substance which is found in the alburnum of winter-felled trees, and which disappears in part in the spring and early part of the summer, be generated in one or in several preceding years, there seem to be strong grounds of probability, that this substance enters into the composition of the leaf: for we have abundant reason to believe that this organ is the principal agent of assimilation; and scarcely any thing can be more contrary to every conclusion we should draw from analogical reasoning and comparison of the vegetable with the animal economy, or in itself more improbable, than that the leaf, or any other organ, should singly prepare and assimilate immediately from the crude aqueous sap, that matter which composes itself.

It has been contended \* that the buds themselves contain the nutriment necessary for the minute unfolding leaves; but trees posses a power to reproduce their buds, and the matter necessary to form these buds must evidently be derived from some other source: nor does it appear probable that the young leaves very soon enter on this office: for the experiments of Ingenhouz prove that their action on the air which surrounds them is very essentially different from that of full grown leaves. It is true that buds in many instances will vegetate, and produce trees, when a very small portion only of alburnum remains attached to them; but the first efforts of vegetation in such buds are much more feeble than in others to which a larger quantity of alburnum is attached, and therefore we have, in this case, no grounds to suppose that the leaves derive their first nutriment from the crude sap.

It is also generally admitted, from the experiments of Bonnet and Du Hamel, which I have repeated with the same result, that in the cotyledons of the seed is deposited a quantity of nutriment for the bud, which every seed contains; and though no vessels can be traced † which lead immediately from the cotyledons to the bud or plumula, it is not difficult to point out a more circuitous passage, which is perfectly similar to that through which I conceive the sap to be carried from the

\* Thomson's Chemistry.

† Hedwig.

leaves

leaves to the buds, in the subsequent growth of the tree; and I am in possession of many facts to prove that seedling trees, in the first stage of their existence, depend entirely on the nutriment afforded by the cotyledons; and that they are greatly injured, and in many instances killed, by being put to vegetate in rich mould.

(*To be concluded in the Supplement.*)

---

### III.

*On the Deliquescence and Efflorescence of Salts. By C. L. CADET.\**

**D**ELIQUESCENCE and efflorescence are occasioned by the relative attractions of the air and of each salt for water.

ALL chemists are of the same opinion relative to the cause of the deliquescence or the efflorescence of a salt. The attraction of the salt for the water contained in the atmosphere occasions the first phenomenon, the attraction of the atmospheric air for the water of crystallization of the salt causes the second.

The difference between one salt and another has been noticed, but not the variations from the state of the air, &c.

This attraction has been found to vary in the different salts, whether deliquescent or efflorescent, to be stronger in some kinds, and more speedy in others; but no one has yet observed whether it had any dependence on the constitution of the atmosphere, the electric state of the air, the quantity of caloric it contained, if it was always the same in any one salt, and if it regularly became weaker in proportion as saturation approached, neither have any tables been yet prepared, which might indicate the degree of deliquescence, or of efflorescence of the different salts.

Of the hypotheses which could be made on these phenomena, the following seemed most probable.

**H**ypotheses that deliquescent salts should attract water in proportion as the hygrometer indicated its presence.

The salts which deprived the air of its humidity ought to act in this respect in proportion to the quantity of water which the air held in solution or in suspension. The greater the humidity of the air, the more should the deliquescent salts augment in weight, so that the degree of their weight should be conformable to the progress of the hygrometer.

**B**arometrical changes and

On the other hand atmospheric pressure, which more or less opposes evaporation, ought to have an influence on the satura-

tion of the salts, since it causes the density of the air to vary; consequently there should be an agreement between the variations of the barometer and the deliquescence of salts.

The variations of temperatures, by dilating, or by condensing the mass of the atmosphere, should also occasion changes in the proportion of water absorbed by the salts, on which account it would be useful to observe the thermometer.

I thought moreover that one salt had not only more or less Deliquescent attraction for the water contained in the air than another, but that this attraction varied likewise in the same salt in proportion as it had lost or absorbed water. I hoped by thus comparing the deliquescence and efflorescence of salts with the state of the different meteorological instruments, to obtain results sufficiently constant to establish a theory of deliquescence or efflorescence. I hoped also to be able to use the salts themselves as instruments of meteorological observation; but experience proved that reasoning apparently founded on the truest theory frequently deceives expectation. It is nevertheless necessary to attend to negative facts, which sometimes are as serviceable to science as those of a positive nature.

I did not find a single salt which seemed to have the least conformity with the state of the barometer, hygrometer, or thermometer. On the same day many salts increased considerably in weight, while others indicated a slow progress. Some had but a small attraction, when the hygrometer shewed a great degree of humidity, and were most deliquescent when the air seemed most dry. Atmospheric pressure never had the least agreement with the increase of weight of a salt, and the thermometer having varied but half a degree during the course of the experiments, does not furnish any observation on the influence of temperature. It is therefore impossible to explain by the meteorological changes any of the variations which I observed in the deliquescence, or the efflorescence of salts.

#### *Efflorescent Salts.*

I weighed exactly 288 grains of sulphate of soda, of phosphate of soda, and of carbonate of soda, which three salts are considered as the most efflorescent, and placed them in a dry and airy situation, after having carefully dried the capsules which contained them. I put also in the same place an hygrometer, a barometer, and a thermometer: the three salts shewed the following results.

VOL. XII.—DECEMBER, 1805.

R

Sulphate

**Loss of weight  
in each by efflo-  
rescence.**

**Considerations  
why the time  
seems to indicate  
no useful result  
in deliquescent  
salts exposed.**

	Left to effloresce.	Left.
Sulphate of soda	- 61 days	- 203 grains of water.
Phosphate of soda	- 39 -	- 91
Carbonate of soda	- 51 -	- 86

It should seem from this table that these three salts ought to be classed in the preceding order; but it must be observed that salts contain more or less water, in proportion as they crystallize slowly or rapidly. The number of days which were employed in the efflorescence of these salts should vary, both in proportion to the water they contained, and to the extent of surface which they exposed to the action of the surrounding air; and therefore the time of their efflorescence can give no appreciation of the force of their attraction for water. This reflection prevented my making experiments on any more efflorescent salts.

#### *Deliquescent Salts.*

I took 288 grains of each of the salts in the following table, (which are very sensibly deliquescent, since they all absorbed more than half their weight of water), and placed each of them in a dried capsule, along with the before-mentioned meteorological instruments, in a damp situation, and after 150 days of observations noted what is included in the table.

#### *A Table of Deliquescent Salts, in the Order of their Attraction, estimated by the Quantity of Water absorbed.*

**Table of the  
increase of  
weight in each of  
19 different spe-  
cies, and the  
times respect-  
ively.**

	Days employed in attaining saturation.	Water absorbed.
Acetite of potash	- - - 146	- 700 grains.
Muriate of lime	- - - 124	- 684
Muriate of manganese	- - - 105	- 629
Nitrate of manganese	- - - 89	- 527
Nitrate of zinc	- - - 124	- 495
Nitrate of lime	- - - 147	- 448
Muriate of magnesia	- - - 139	- 441
Nitrate of copper	- - - 128	- 397
Muriate of antimony	- - - 124	- 388
Muriate of alumine	- - - 149	- 342
Nitrate of alumine	- - - 147	- 300
Muriate of zinc	- - - 76	- 294
Nitrate of soda	- - - 137	- 257
Nitrate of magnesia	- - - 73	- 207

		Days employed in their saturation.		Water absorbed.
Acetate of alumine	-	104	-	202
Acid sulphate of alumine	-	121	-	202
Muriate of bismuth	-	114	-	174
Acid phosphate of lime	-	93	-	155
Muriate of copper	-	119	-	148

In examining this table it may be remarked that the duration of the absorption is not in any proportion to the quantity : The muriate of alumine, for example, took 149 days to absorb 202 grains of water, while the nitrate of manganese took but 89 days to absorb 527 grains. That the force of attraction may be estimated from the rapidity with which the bodies unite must not be concluded from this ; for the same table shews that nitrate of magnesia saturated itself in 73 days, and only absorbed 207 grains of water, a much less quantity than that taken up by the nitrate of manganese. Although the greater or less facility with which deliquescent salts saturate themselves with water cannot be accounted for, (since a salt half saturated, or half deprived of water, is no longer the same body, and consequently exercises other attractions than what the same salt useful does in its ordinary state, or in a different state of saturation,) the rapidity of their saturation is not however an indifferent matter. In the experiments which have been made on producing artificial cold by muriate of lime, it has been remarked that the cold was greater in proportion as the ice was melted; but it is probable that the muriate, and above all the nitrate of manganese, which becomes liquid much quicker, would produce with ice a more intense cold, and that certain liquors which have hitherto resisted coagulation, would be solidified by these two salts, which experiment is highly deserving of a trial.

In order to examine whether deliquescence depends on the proportion of the base, or of the acid which constitutes the salts, I compared with each other the different analyses of salts published by Bergman, Klaproth, Fourcroy, and Vauquelin, and I saw that no induction could be drawn from their composition ; for there are some salts which have the base in a very considerable proportion, and which are less deliquescent than those whose base is less ; and many others in which the acid is in a small proportion, are more deliquescent than those, in which this principle is predominant. The nature of the acids and of

—nor on the peculiar nature of the ingredients themselves. —the bases themselves do not throw more light on the phenomena of deliquescence than their proportions; for there are deliquescent salts, the component parts of which taken separately, have not any remarkable attraction for water, such is the nitrate of alumine; while on the other hand the sulphate of soda is efflorescent, although concentrated sulphuric acid, and caustic soda each separately attract humidity. Nothing better proves this axiom in chemistry,—*Compounds have properties peculiar to themselves, and differing from those of their component parts.*

Generally the deliquescence was most rapid when the saturation was least.

Remarkable facts; salts which lose part of the absorbed water and afterwards attract more and increase till saturation.

Expediency of further experiments.

These will probably shew that meteoric variations in the air

diminish proportion, according as they approach saturation; thus the acetate of potash, which in the first twenty days exhibited the following progression: 21. 34. 44. 54. 60. 70. 85. 100. 110. 120. 128. 138. 142. 148. 160. 169. 177. 186. 192. 198. did not shew on the last twenty days more than this, 647. 650. 655. 660. 663. 666. 669. 671. 676. 682. 684. 686. 688. 690. 692. 694. 696. 698. 699. 670. The salts which were but little deliquescent presented a singular phenomenon, which none, I believe, has observed before.

The acid sulphate of alumine, and the acid phosphate of lime, increased and diminished successively in weight.

The muriate of copper diminished during 45 days before it began to increase. These oscillations and retrograde movements take place but once, and when the salt has absorbed a certain quantity of water, there is a progressive increase, although slowly, until its perfect saturation, which may depend on the attraction of water for water, an attraction which is not perceptible but in certain proportions.

These anomalies deserve to be observed again, and compared with experiments made on other salts which do not exhibit them. They tend to make us acquainted with all the causes that produce efflorescence and deliquescence, since they present each phenomenon successively. The salts which we submitted to their action, had certainly an attraction for water very little different from that of air in a medium state of heat and humidity. The point of equilibrium must be decided by the state of the atmosphere, or the salts would remain unaltered.

I still however think that a relation exists between the meteorological variations and the alterations of the salts; and if I

was

was not able to discover it, without doubt this was caused by ~~the final~~ <sup>do influence th</sup> portions of salts which I exposed to the action of the atmosphere. Some chemist more fortunate will determine it, by operating on large masses, comparing experiments made in many different seasons, and keeping a register of the electrical state of the atmosphere, of the water of crystallization which the salts contain, of their division, and of the surface which they present to the air.

In a labour which would require more than 3000 experiments, the new facts which I have observed are too few, and perhaps too little important to engage any one to undertake such prolonged and minute experiments; but I have given a table of deliquescent salts arranged according to their attraction for water, and I dare hope, that the results of it will not be altogether useless.

#### IV.

*Account of the simple and easy Means by which the Harbour of Rye was restored, and made navigable for Ships of considerable Burthen. By the Rev. DANIEL PAFE\*.*

##### *Memorial of Rye Harbour.*

RYE Harbour, once so very safe and convenient for passing vessels up or down the channel, to run to in distress or in precarious weather, had been for many years, and from various causes, in a gradual state of decay, insomuch that in the years (I believe) 1795 and 1796, it was thought necessary to send Captain \_\_\_\_\_, from the Trinity-House, to make a survey, and report to the Board its then state, and the probability of its improvement or redemption. The survey was made, I believe, with considerable care and attention; and the result was, that the harbour was pronounced lost, or in that the Harbour was irreparable. Such an irreparable decayed state, that it was an useless expense to the ships passing, which paid tonnage to it; and therefore this tonnage was taken from Rye, and given to Ramsgate Harbour, leaving however a reserve in the hands of the commissioners of 6000*l.*

\* From his communication to the Society of Arts, who voted him the gold medal. See their Transactions, Vol. XXII.

Advertisement  
for plans of im-  
provement.

The author's  
plan to make a  
direct cut, and  
dam up the old  
mouth.

The author  
undertook it at  
his own risque,

and completed  
it.

Farther security  
by a pier head  
and jutties.

It proves to be  
perfectly dura-  
ble.

and admits  
ships  
of five times the  
tonnage before  
admitted.

The consequence of this was an advertisement, inviting any gentleman to come forward with plans for the improvement of the harbour, and the draining of the upper levels. On the day appointed for the presentation of such plans, a very sensible letter was laid before the Commissioners by the Rev. Mr. Jackson, of Rye, though impracticable on many accounts,—and also a plan by myself, proposing to make the present cut, and to form a dam of straw or hay and faggots, as represented on the chart, for the small sum of 500*l.* On reverting to the *enormous sums* that had been already, from time to time, expended by able engineers to no purpose, it was judged at the moment an impossible attempt; and, after politely voting me their thanks, the Commissioners seemed to decline carrying their plan into execution.—This, however, did not satisfy me; and therefore, confident of success, I undertook to perform what I had proposed, or lose the money, without stipulating for any fee or reward should I succeed. On entering upon this agreement, I set to work, and choosing a Mr. Southerden, an active and persevering man, as foreman, to assist me, I completed the work in three months, in the very depth of winter, at the expense of only 480*l.* though the works were twice filled up with sea-beach by the tides. But, though this was done to the astonishment and admiration of many, yet there were evidently an envious few mortified and disappointed. The cut and dam being thus finished, it was then thought necessary, on my recommendation, to secure the cut from reverting to its late reduced state, by a pier-head on the east, and jutties on the west side of it; the execution of which was committed to the eminent skill of a Mr. Sutherland, who performed the trust reposed in him, to the universal satisfaction of his employers; and I believe the whole was completed for something less than 3000*l.* in a very masterly and workman-like manner. Of this I think there cannot be a better proof adduced, than that it still stands *firm*, without the least apparent decay, and maintains its first position without the smallest variation: and no doubt a very trifling annual expense will keep it in its present improved state.

The advantages derived from it are particularly great; for ships of 250 tons burden, and even vessels of 300 tons, run in with the greatest safety at spring tides: whereas, before, those of 50 tons could not come in, but with the utmost difficulty and danger.

That

That part of Romney Marsh too, which lies contiguous, Other advantages.  
and was threatened by every boisterous tide with a total over-tide.  
Now, is now in safety, and the drainage of the levels is  
rendered complete.

I beg leave now to offer to your attention a short description of the Dam, the form and materials of which may be used with success in similar situations, whether in places adjacent to the sea, or in gentlemen's fish-ponds, or rivers in the country, where weirs may be necessary for the preservation of the banks. The dam was merely formed of hay, straw, covering of hay, and faggots, pinned down to a foundation of sand or silt by short piles. I formed it as in the chart, of the shape of a double-roofed house, first putting down straw, and then over straw, &c. A double roof or pinning down the whole with piles. I next filled the space between the two roofs with gravel or sea-beach, and secured this also with faggots pinned down upon it, over which resistance being precluded from its peculiar form, the influx and reflux of the tides glided so gently, that consequently every probability, not to say possibility, was annihilated of its being ever undermined or blown up.

It was also necessary that this dam should be put down in one tide, and that the mouth of the cut should be opened in the same time; for it was evident to me, that it was impossible ever to cut to sea in any other way. For unless the dam had opened in one tide, it would have been ready to turn the water through the cut as soon as opened, and the cut, on the other hand, ready to receive the current the moment the dam began to act, the whole work must have been entirely and unavoidably destroyed by the influx and reflux of the ensuing tide. All this I clearly foresaw: and by procuring a sufficient number of men, nearly three hundred, the business was completely finished, just as the tide touched the foot of the dam; and when it was full sea, the straw of course acted as a receiver and retainer to the silt brought in by the tide; which being repeated by each returning tide, the result. The dam soon became entirely fixed, beyond a possibility of ever being destroyed; and it is now so entirely covered, that if the pier is kept in repair, the dam must ever remain unimpaired by time, and proof against the most violent floods of water.

For this work, the Commissioners voted me fifty guineas The author's  
(half of which I gave to my assistant) and alledged that, on reward for his  
contrivance, and account

attending the  
works: 50l.!

account of the loss of the tonnage, and the poverty of the fund, they were sorry it was not more. This to me, under these circumstances, was a sufficient apology, and I was content. I now offer it to the consideration of the Society of Arts, as a body in some degree interested in the prosperity of this kingdom. Should they deem what I have already received an adequate compensation for such a work, and such an undertaking, at so inclement a season, I am still content. But if they should think proper to grant me an additional remuneration, it will be received with peculiar satisfaction, and considered as a very great honour by,

Sir,

Your obedient and humble Servant,

To Charles Taylor, Esq.

DANIEL PAPE.

*Cambridge, Trinity Hall,*

*April 2, 1803.*

---

*Reference to the Engraving of the Rev. Mr. PAPE's Improvement of Rye Harbour, Plate XIII. Fig. 1.*

- AA. The double roof, filled with straw.
- BBB. Hazel faggots, 12 to 14 feet long.
- C. The space betwixt the roofs filled with gravel or ~~so~~ beach.
- D. The faggots which covered the gravel so laid.
- E. Piles of wood driven through the faggots and straw into earth, at the bottom of the river, the heads of which piles are united by crois pieces of wood.
- F. The solid bed of the river.
- G. The river at low water.
- H. The high water mark.
- I. The upper side of the dam, which opposes the current of the river.
- K. The lower side of the dam, which resists the coming-in of the tide.
- Fig. 2. L. Shows the place where the dam was placed.
- M. The old course of the river represented by dotted lines, and which is now filled up with gravel by the tide.
- N. The new canal, cut by Mr. Pape's directions, and which is now the regular channel for shipping.
- O. The

O. The pier-head, on the east side of Mr. Pape's cut.  
 . P.P. The two jetties, on the west side of Mr. Pape's cut.  
 R.R. The former canal, cut under the direction of Mr. Smeaton, and other able engineers; but which failed, and is since blocked up by a bank made across it, over which the present high road between Rye and Winchelsea passes.

---

## V.

*New Experiments on the Respiration of Atmospheric Air, principally with regard to the Absorption of Azote, and on the Respiration of the Gaseous Oxide of Azote. By Professor PFAFF, of Kiel.\**

The great discoveries in pneumatic chemistry, the ingenious and useful applications of these discoveries to explain the phenomena of organized beings, particularly the animal economy, and the valuable researches of eminent philosophers have greatly contributed to throw light on the doctrine of the chemical effects of respiration. In consequence of these researches, physiologists are in general agreed with regard to the most essential points of this doctrine; such as the production of carbonic acid, the use of oxygen gas, and the animal heat which results from its absorption. But the activity of philosophical enquirers has not yet succeeded in removing all the obscurities of this subject, and the disagreement between the results of various experiments relating to them, sufficiently shew, that new enquiries are requisite to ascertain the sources of such errors as still continue, and to remove them altogether. The experiments of the celebrated Davy have done much in this respect, and the researches on the nitrous oxide afford a new epocha in the chemical doctrine of respiration. The celebrated editors of the Bibliotheque Britannique, have shewn their conviction of the great value of these researches, by the ample and instructive extract they have given, and the manner in which Berthollet in the 45th volume of the *Annales de Chemic* has given an account of the same, has sufficiently fixed the attention of philosophers on that excellent work.

Davy on  
nitrous oxide.

\* This memoir was addressed to the French National Institute, and read at their sitting of the 25th of Messidor last (July 13.)

Davy on RESPIRATION.

The differences which existed in the results of former experiments, as to the quantity of carbonic acid produced in the act of respiration were less important, and might entirely depend on the constitution of the different individuals upon whom the experiments were made; and under this point of view, a revision of the experiments was less necessary. But the part which is performed by azote gas in the act of respiration has been too little attended to. It has been generally supposed to be altogether without activity. Goodwin alone thought he had observed a considerable absorption of azote gas; but his experiments were not made with all the necessary accuracy, and were too directly opposite to the experiments of Lavoisier, Seguin, Abernethy, Fothergill,

Azote necessary for the slow combustion of phosphorus. Menzies, &c. to fix the attention. The experiments on the slow combustion of phosphorus, which does not succeed in pure oxygen gas, but is so greatly forwarded by the presence of the azote gas of atmospheric air, shew to a certain degree the advantages which this great quantity of azote gas is likely to produce in respiration; and the unfortunately too concise results of the last experiments of the immortal Lavoisier on respiration, in which it was found, that a much greater mass of oxygen gas is decomposed in the same time by respiration in atmospheric air than in oxygen gas, stand in confirmation of the former fact. But hitherto we have possessed only probabilities, or results not sufficiently connected with the subject. To Davy it is that we are indebted for an exact and incontestible knowledge of the active part which azote gas performs in the process of respiration. But in proportion to the novelty and interesting nature of these results do they require to be confirmed by the experiments of others; and it was in this point of view that I undertook last winter a series of experiments upon respiration in atmospheric air, and also in the gaseous oxide of azote; the principal results of which I now venture to communicate to the National Institute.

*Experiments on the Respiration of Atmospheric Air, and Oxygen Gas.*

Experiments of respiration.

All the following experiments were made in the academical laboratory of the University of Kiel, which is provided with all the accurate apparatus of modern chemistry. They were made

made for the most part in the presence of my pupils, particularly one named *Dierks*, who was most commonly the subject of experiment.

In order to determine with precision the changes which atmospheric air undergoes by respiration, and to decide respecting the absorption of azote gas, we must begin with ascertaining the diminution which a given volume of air undergoes by respiration. This first point was to be determined by accurate experiments.

1. The quantity of 170 duodecimal cubic inches of Paris\* Quantity of were respired from one of the great reservoirs of a gasometer, diminution constructed at Paris after the model of that of Charles, over air by the water covered with oil, to prevent the absorption of the carbonic acid gas produced by respiration. The respiration undergone by the process of respiration was performed once only during the time of ten or twelve seconds. The diminution was 4,72 cubic inches, or  $\frac{1}{36}$  part of the first volume. This experiment being repeated twenty times in the same manner, afforded the same result.

2. 144 Cubic inches were respired once in the space of ten or twelve seconds. The diminution was four cubic inches or  $\frac{1}{36}$  part of the primitive volume.

3. The same volume was respired twice during 22 seconds, and the diminution amounted to eight cubic inches, or  $\frac{1}{18}$  part of the primitive volume. The same volume having been respired three times during 30 seconds, the diminution amounted to 12 cubic inches, or  $\frac{1}{12}$  part of the primitive volume.

4. 60 Cubic inches were respired three times during 25 seconds, the diminution was six cubic inches, or  $\frac{1}{10}$  of the primitive volume.

5. 170 Cubic inches were respired four times during one minute, and the diminution amounted to 20 cubic inches.

This experiment was several times repeated, and the diminution was almost constantly the same. Namely, 18, 19, 21, and 20 cubic inches, or  $\frac{1}{9}$ .

6. 168 Cubic inches respired during 50 seconds, by four great and four small respirations, suffered a diminution of 14, or  $\frac{1}{12}$  of the primitive volume.

7. 480 Cubic inches by 12 respirations in 90 seconds, suffered a diminution of 24, or  $\frac{1}{20}$  part.

\* As these quantities are merely relative, I have ~~not~~ reduced them. T.

These results agree very well with those obtained by Davy on the diminution of air by respiration. He found the diminution by one single respiration to be  $\frac{1}{3}$  part, and by respiration continued for one minute  $\frac{1}{15}$  part.

The magnitude of the diminution depends not only on the time during which a given volume of air is respired, but principally on the magnitude of this volume itself; it must be proportionally less the greater the quantity of air inspired. A very essential error is seen in the results of Abernethy, who gives a greater volume to the expired than to the inspired air; and the calculations of Goodwin are founded on a mistaken basis; for he supposes the two volumes equal.

**Diminution of oxygen gas by respiration.**

In order to determine comparatively the diminution of oxygen gas by respiration, 170 cubic inches of oxygen gas obtained from manganese were respired in the same manner, and under the same circumstances as the 170 cubic inches of atmospheric air in the 5th paragraph. The diminution amounted to 30 cubic inches, and in other experiments, to 33, 29, 31. The mean term of which is  $\frac{2}{15}$  parts of the primitive volume.

This diminution being established with accuracy, may be applied to determine the absorption of azote gas.

8. 80 Cubic inches were respired one time slowly during ten or 12 seconds, and the air expired was received over mercury.

The relative quantity of the constituent parts of this respired air was in the centenary 4,16 carbonic acid, 16,55 oxygen gas observed by the slow combustion of phosphorus, 79,19 of azote gas. An eudiometric experiment made at the same time, gave the following proportion of the parts in atmospheric air, one carbonic acid, 21 oxygen gas, and 78 azote. The total diminution of the air was from the preceding experiments  $\frac{1}{5}$ . We may therefore find the true quantity of azote gas by the following proportion, 36 : 35 :: 79,19 : 76,99. If we subtract this 76,99 from 78, the primitive quantity of azote in the atmospheric air before respiration, we find a loss of 1,01 on the hundred parts of the whole mass of air breathed. But as the quantity of air inspired was really no more than 80 cubic inches, the absolute diminution or disappearance of azote gas by one respiration,

must,

**Experiments to determine how much azote is absorbed in the process of respiration.**

must be diminished in the same proportion of 100 to 80, and thus proves 0,808 cubic inches.

9. In another experiment 60 cubic inches were respired once in the time of 10 or 12 seconds, and the last portion of the expired air was received over mercury. The proportion of the constituent parts after respiration, were in the centenary 4,68 carbonic acid gas, 17,68 oxigen gas, and 77,74 azote gas. An eudiometric experiment made at the same time on the atmospheric air, gave 1 carbonic acid, 22 oxigen gas, and 77 azote gas. The true quantity of azote gas found as before, by diminishing the  $77,74 \frac{1}{3}$ , is, 75,58. And this being subtracted from 77, the quantity of azote gas previous to the respiration leaves 1,42 for the azote which disappeared, supposing the respired air to be divided into 100 parts. But if we take the real number in inches, which was 60, this quantity will be expressed by 0,852 cubic inches.

10. 30 Cubic inches were respired in the same manner three times during 16 seconds. The expired air contained in the centenary 5 carbonic acid gas, 14,5 oxigen gas, and 80,5 azote gas. The atmospheric air contained by experiment at the same time, 1 carbonic acid gas, 29,75 oxigen gas, and 80,025 azote gas. This by the same process of computation gives a diminution of 4,235 in the 100, or in cubic inches 1,2705.

These experiments which were several times repeated, and constantly with the same result, decisively shew that azote gas is absorbed in the act of respiration, and the active part it performs. Hence we may more easily understand, why azote gas compared with other mephitic gases is so little noxious to our lungs; so that according to the experiments of Lavoisier and Seguin, animals live very well in a mixture of 15 parts azote gas, and one part oxigen gas; whereas the same animals were suddenly suffocated in a mixture of 40 parts oxigen gas, 45 azote gas, and 15 carbonic acid gas. Hence we may comprehend, at least to a certain extent, the extraordinary effects of the gaseous oxide of azote; we may form some notion of the transformation of the chyle, which is less anamalized or azotized in the lymphatic part of the blood, but becomes more so in the act of respiration. But the quantity of azote gas absorbed by one single respiration is not very considerable, which

*Remarks  
uses, &c. of  
azote.*

which agrees perfectly with the experiments of Davy, who found that no more than 5,1 cubic inches of azote gas were absorbed by 19 respirations of a volume of 161 cubic inches.

**Experiments shewing the quantities of carbonic acid produced in respiration.**

11. To determine the quantity of carbonic acid gas produced by the respiration of atmospheric air, 60 cubic inches were respired once during ten or twelve seconds, and received over mercury when expired. Lime water absorbed 4,68 parts in 100. This experiment being several times repeated gave the same result. The last portion of expired air being several times transferred through lime water was diminished 4,9 parts in 100.

12. 20 Cubic inches respired three successive times during 10 seconds afforded no more than five hundredths of carbonic acid gas.

13. 170 Cubic inches were respired four times during 50 seconds, the quantity of carbonic acid gas obtained was 5,8 hundredths.

14. 170 Cubic inches were respired from a bladder eight times in one minute. Lime water absorbed 8,2 hundredths.

This quantity of carbonic acid produced by respiration, afforded a term of comparison to ascertain the quantity of the decomposition of oxygen gas in respiration from the same quantities of atmospheric air, and of pure oxygen gas.

Oxygen gas produces more carbonic acid in respiration than atmospheric air does.

The preceding experiments (7) had shewn that the diminution of oxygen gas was more considerable than that of atmospheric air. From this fact it might be expected, that the production of carbonic acid gas would likewise be more considerable; and this was confirmed by direct experiments.

15. 170 Cubic inches of oxygen gas obtained from manganese, were respired four times during 50 seconds; the diminution was 30 cubic inches. The quantity of carbonic acid produced was 8,2 hundredths. Atmospheric air respired in the same manner, and under the same circumstances, gave only 5,8 carbonic acid.

16. 70 Cubic inches respired from a bladder during 50 seconds, also gave eight hundredths of carbonic acid.

#### *Experiments on the Respiration of the Gaseous Oxide of Carbon.*

**Observations on the method of obtaining gaseous oxide of azote.** The gaseous oxide of azote was obtained by the process of Davy from crystallized nitrate of ammonia. This nitrate of ammonia affords very different products in different temperatures.

peratures. I have made a considerable series of experiments on this subject, which I shall shortly submit to the National Institute. I shall only remark in this place, that the oxygenated muriatic acid is obtained at the commencement, if the nitrate of ammonia be not entirely free from muriatic acid; that at a temperature not exceeding 220 degrees of the centigrade thermometer, the gaseous oxide of azote is obtained in great quantity, and very pure, without any mixture of those white vapours which have the taste of mustard; but that a temperature still higher, especially at a red heat, the gaseous oxide of azote is no longer disengaged but nitrous gas is formed, and very peculiar white vapours which I am at present examining. To prevent any explosion, I always mix the nitrate of ammonia with very pure sand. To obtain the gaseous oxide of azote in a very pure state, the distillation must be made on a sand bath, and the fire carefully managed. When every thing succeeds properly, the gas is so pure, that it may be respired immediately; it has an agreeable taste, almost sacchar vinous. If it be mixed with the white vapours produced by too strong a heat, time must be allowed for them to be deposited. The effects which Davy has observed, and Pictet has described with so much interest in his second letter in the 17th Volume of the *Bibliotheque Britannique*, were perfectly confirmed in my experiments. Several persons who respired this gas were exalted absolutely in the same manner. One of those who respired it was very speedily intoxicated, and put into a very extraordinary and most agreeable extacy. Others resisted somewhat longer; one only seemed to be scarcely at all affected. The exaltation always passed over without leaving any perceptible relaxation. I still continue these experiments. Perhaps this gas may become a powerful remedy for melancholy affections. I shall not fail to communicate the results of my experiments to the National Institute.

Davy's experiments succeeded perfectly with our author.

## VI.

*Experiments on Gum Arabic and Gum Adracanth.*

By M. VAUQUELIN\*.

**Red gum adra-**  
canth left after  
combustion  $3\frac{1}{2}$   
hundredths  
chiefly carbonate  
of lime, with a  
little iron and  
phosphate of  
lime.

TEN grams of red gum adracanth produced on combustion three decigrams and a half of white ashes. These ashes dissolved in muriatic acid with effervescence, and gave forth an odour of sulphurated hydrogen. Their solution deposited a precipitate by ammonia, which was phosphate of lime and oxide of iron. The oxalate of ammonia precipitated from it much lime. Thus red gum adracanth contains in 100 parts about  $3\frac{1}{2}$  of ashes, which was composed for the most part of carbonate of lime, a small quantity of iron, of phosphate of lime, and perhaps of a very minute portion of alkali.

**White gum**  
adracanth left a  
residue of 3,  
which contain-  
ed the same  
principles and  
alkali.  
**Gum arabic left**  
3 containing no  
alkali.

**Opacity and**  
difficult solu-  
bility of gum  
adracanth.

The lime in  
gums is com-  
bined with acid,  
forming a  
soluble salt.

2. Ten grains of white gum adracanth submitted to the same proofs, gave three decigrams of ashes, which were composed of the same principles as the red kind, with the addition of a little potash.

3. Ten grains of gum arabic burnt as the others, left three decigrams of ashes, which were composed of the same elements as the preceding, except that they gave no sign of the presence of alkali or of sulphur.

I formerly thought that the opacity of gum adracanth, and the difficulty of its solution in water, might be occasioned by a greater proportion of earthy matter; but after these experiments it appears, that they are due to another cause.

The lime which I found in the gum, which I am about to mention, was doubtless neither in the state of carbonate, and still less in that of quicklime; for the solutions of the gum were not in the least alkaline, but on the contrary, slightly acid; at least a bit of the gum rubbed on some paper well moistened (with blue vegetable juice) made it sensibly red. It is also certain, that oxalate of ammonia and carbonate of potash occasion precipitates in the solution of gum arabic, and that acetite of lead does not form any. It follows from this, that the lime is most probably united to some acid in the gums, which doubtless is a vegetable acid; for in being decomposed they leave their bases combined with carbonic

\* Annales de Chimie, Tom. 54,

acid;

acid; but can be neither the oxalic, the tartarous, or the citric, because their combinations are insoluble in water, and that besides they exist but in a small number of vegetables; still less can it be the benzoic, the gallic, the moroxylic, or the honeystic, which are very rarely found in naturally, and of which the three last also form insoluble compound s.

There only remains to decide between the acetous and the malic acids, which are the most abundant in the vegetable kingdom. The first forms, as is well known, soluble combinations with all the substances with which they are capable of union; some of them are even deliquescent. It is besides the most frequent result of the operations of nature in the vegetable and animal systems, since it is formed by vegetation, by fermentation, the action of the more powerful acids, and by the influence of heat.

The combinations of the second are for the most part insoluble in water; that which it forms with lime particularly, is not sensibly soluble, but when there is an excess of acid; lime, and its existence in nature is by no means so frequent as that of the acetous acid; and as the lime which is found in the transparent gums has been incontrovertibly dissolved in the juices of the vegetables which produce these substances, it is much consequently the more probable, that this earth is in them combined with acetous acid than with any other.

It is also probable, that the small quantity of potash which I found in the ashes of the burnt gums, is united to the same acid, which explains why these substances are so sensible to humidity, and soften so much as to prevent their pulverization.

I am, however, much inclined to think, that in certain opaque adracanth gums, which are of difficult solution, and yield much lime on incineration, this earth is combined with malic acid. I have had occasion lately to examine a gum gathered by M. Palissot Bauvois, from the cochineal nopal, which was opaque, swelled with water, did not dissolve uniformly, and which yielded eight per cent. of lime. And as the sap of every cactus which I have analyzed, yielded more or less acidulous malate of lime, there is great reason to believe, that the species of it which nourishes the cochineal contains it likewise: and that it is the presence of this salt proceeding from the vegetable, and dissolved in the sap along

General results, with the gum, which causes its opacity, and obstructs its solution in water. It results at least from these experiments, that the guins contain, first a calcareous salt, most commonly the acetate of lime; secondly, sometimes a malate of lime with an excess of acid; thirdly, phosphate of lime; fourthly and lastly, some iron which is probably also united to phosphoric acid.

---

## VII.

*Method of obtaining Cobalt pure. By M. TRONSDORF\*.*

**Zaffre detonated with charcoal and nitre.** FOUR parts of zaffre well pulverized are to be mixed carefully with one part of nitre, and half a part of charcoal in powder: this mixture is to be projected in small quantities into a red hot crucible, and this operation repeated three times, adding each time to the residue new portions of the nitre and the charcoal.

**Fusion with black flux.** The mass resulting from these detonations ought to be mixed with one part of black flux, and exposed during an hour in a crucible to a red heat.

The whole is then to be left to cool; the metallic cobalt to be separated, pulverized, mixed with three times its weight of nitre, and the mixture detonated with the precautions above mentioned.

**Lixiviation separates the acid and arsenic.** The iron contained in the cobalt will thus become strongly oxidated, and the arsenic acidified combines with the potash: The mass pulverized is to be lixiviated many times, and repeatedly filtered; and thus the arseniate of potash formed will be separated from the insoluble residue that contains the cobalt.

This residue is then to be treated with nitric acid, which dissolves the cobalt without attacking the iron which is found oxidated to its *maximum* of oxidation,

**Evaporate and redissolve.** The solution is then to be evaporated to dryness, the residue redissolved in nitrous acid, and the liquor filtered, to separate the last portions of the oxide of iron, which might have escaped in the first operation.

\* From the *Annals de Chimie*, Tom. 65.

All that remains to be done after this is, to decompose the Precipitate the nitrate of cobalt by potash, to wash the precipitate, and to <sup>cobalt by potash</sup> and reduce effect its reduction by means of heat.

---

### VIII.

#### *A new Method of extracting Sugar from Beet-Root.*

By M. ACHARD \*.

THE roots of the beet, after being properly cleansed, are sliced, pressed, and separated. The juice obtained is thick, and of a deep colour: it contains, besides sugar, albumen, fecula, and other matters from which it must be cleared, in order to obtain the pure sugar. In this process of separation it is, that the art of procuring sugar from the beet-root consists.

In a boiler of tin, or of tinned copper, mix 100 lbs. of the One 26th part juice of beet root with 3  $\frac{1}{2}$  ounces of sulphuric acid diluted with one pound of water; then pour it off, and let it stand for 12, 18, or 24 hours; 12 hours are sufficient, but 24 will not be detrimental to the process, as the acid prevents any change in the juice. In order to separate the sulphuric acid, lime, put into the liquor 7  $\frac{1}{2}$  ounces of wood ashes, to which soon afterwards, 2 ounces or 6  $\frac{1}{2}$  drachms of lime flaked in water. The sulphuric acid coagulates the albumen, the wood ashes, consisting chiefly of lime, and the lime itself separate in their turn the acid, in form of an almost insoluble salt. It will here be recollectcd, that in the West Indies, in the fabrication of coarse sugar, and in the refining houses of Europe, lime is used to assist the separation, and the crystallization of this article.

After this first operation the beet root must be clarified; Farther purifying for which purpose it must be poured into a boiler so placed as that the fire may act equally upon all the whole surface of the bottom, in which it is to be heated to a state bordering upon ebullition, but must not be suffered actually to boil. After drawing out the fire, the syrup is to be skimmed till the skum arises in blackish flakes. The liquor is now to be filtered through flannel, which must be done with caution, lest the dregs pass through with the syrup. The skum and the dregs are good for fattening swine.

\* Van Mons's Journal, Vol. VI.

**Brisk evaporation.**

The syrup, thus clarified and filtered, is placed in a shallow cauldron, to the depth of not more than six inches, and evaporated over a brisk fire, whereby it is prevented from becoming a liquid saccharine mucus, which resists all attempts to crystallize it.

**Cooling and farther purification by sub-sidence.**

When reduced to about one half of its quantity, the syrup is to be poured into tin vessels about six feet in height, and half a foot in diameter, with cocks about six inches from the bottom. It must here be left for two or three days, during which time it precipitates whatever remaining impurities it may contain, particularly gypsum. At the end of this period, the liquid may be drawn clear off, and replaced in the shallow boiler, but only to the height of three inches, to evaporate; the fire to be gradually augmented, as the syrup thickens, until it be in a state of ebullition. The fire is then to be damped to prevent the sugar from burning, which would render it unfit for crystallization.

When the syrup becomes fibrous, the fire is to be extinguished.

**Crystallization or graining in a warm apartment.**

In about half an hour afterwards, the syrup is to be poured into cones, of which the mouths are stopped with linen cloths, and containing a little coarse sugar-candy, grossly pounded. These cones are set in a room whose temperature is from 10° to 20° of Reaumur.

When the several operations have been dexterously managed, the sugar will crystallize in 24 hours: but if the evaporation, or baking, has been too hasty, the whole becomes a granulous mass, with the interstices filled with molasses.

**The molasses drawn off.**

When the sugar is well crystallized, the mouth of the cone is to be opened, and an earthen vessel placed under to catch the molasses: this operation, according as the syrup has been more or less baked takes three or four weeks.

**Leave coarse sugar.**

The substance remaining in the cones, of a yellow colour, more or less tinged with white as the baking has been well or ill conducted, in granulated crystals of various sizes, is the coarse sugar of beet-root.

**Improvement.**

Mr. Achard, in order to save time, and to avoid the use of vessels for settling the liquor, afterwards deviated from his original plan, by adding to the syrup, when half evaporated as above described, for every twelve quintals of roots used,

five quarts of skimmed milk, and shortly afterwards one quart of vinegar. He then proceeded with the second evaporation in the boiler.

This sugar by refining may be made to answer all the uses Subsequent refining of that of the West Indies, and may be rendered equally white by the usual process.

## IX.

*On Nickeline (Niccolanum), a Metal in many Respects resembling Nickel, lately discovered by Dr. J. B. RICHTER.\**

I HAVE long since conjectured in analysing the cobalt ores Suspicion of a new metal in Saxony, that they contained, besides cobalt, arsenic, copper, nickel, and iron, another metal which resembled nickel in many of its properties, but the means which I have hitherto employed to separate it did not before afford me any satisfactory results.

I was chiefly surprised that nickel, after being purified by Remarkable the liquid process from cobalt, iron, and arsenic, and after fact, that nickel that reduced without the addition of a combustible body, and arsenic and never formed a mass, but was always found dispersed in small fused, in almost particles in a hard heavy mass, which had the appearance of small globules the remains from vitrified copper,

This hard matter had no metallic lustre, neither was it attracted by the magnet : Its colour was of a blackish grey on heavy, blackish-the surface, with a small degree of brightness ; and in powder it was brown, greyish, and greenish.

Some weeks ago I endeavoured to reduce *per se* almost half Experiment with a pound of oxide of nickel, which I had purified as well as a large quantity possible by the liquid process, for the greatest part of a year, nickel. at a considerable expence : as this oxide was not of a lively green, I thought this was caused by the " extractive matter" which might be in the potash employed for the precipitation of the sulphate of nickel from the ammoniacal preparation : it is true that this triple combination had not that beautiful grass-green colour which it commonly had ; but I thought this

\* *Annales de Chimie*, LXIV.

might be caused by the substitution of the potash to the ammonia mixed with the copper, which could not be separated but by the reduction *per se*.

Only a small quantity of nickel in a mass was obtained.

The dense accompanying matter was then pulverized and the nickel separated by the magnet and by nitric acid.

Strong heat applied to the mass gave no more regulus.

The mass being again powdered was urged with charcoal, and afforded more than half its weight of metal in one mass.

It was steel colour, rather hard, scarcely malleable, magnetic, &c.

From these ideas I hoped to have at least four ounces of perfectly pure nickel, but was disagreeably surprised by finding in the crucibles, which were deformed in the usual manner, and perforated by the vitrified copper, a rough mass with the appearance I have before mentioned, and which contained only a morsel of about two and a half drams, and consequently only five drams of pure nickel in the two crucibles. I reduced to powder in an iron mortar the remaining mass (which could not properly be called scoriae), and separated from it by the sieve and the magnet, the particles of nickel which it might contain, which produced near two and a half drams more; and that nothing might be lost, I treated the powder with nitric acid, which attacked it vigorously at the first, and gave a solution of nickel, but after that did not act on it in the least, so that the powder was but little diminished in weight: in exposing this matter to reduction *per se*, it produced no regulus, but merely agglutinated its parts.

Having again pulverized the mass, which weighed almost  $4\frac{1}{2}$  ounces, I mixed with it one ounce of charcoal in powder, and exposed to the fire of a porcelain furnace during eighteen hours, in a crucible closed with a luted cover, in a part of the furnace which seemed to me to have most heat. After having broken the crucible, which was in a sound state, I found, under a scoria of a deep blackish-brown colour, a well fused button of metal which weighed two ounces and three quarters: it was not at all connected with the adjoining parts of the scoria, and had at its inferior part a particular shape, which was caused by cavities which were not produced by the crucible.

This metal had the grey colour of steel, inclining a little to red: it presented in its fracture a grain not very fine: it was rather hard: could be extended a little under the hammer in a cold state: heated to redness it endured little the strokes of the hammer: it was attracted by the magnet, but not so strongly as either iron or nickel: it had many properties common to nickel, but it was distinguished from it entirely by others. As many of these properties were such, that those

not well acquainted with nickel in its perfectly pure state might take it for that metal, I have called it Nickeline (*Nic-* Name *Nickeline. colanum.*)

The nickeline was free from all the metals which are found in the cobalt ores, except a little copper.

The specific gravity of cast nickeline, which enters more readily into fusion than nickel, is 8,55 ; and of forged nickeline 8,60. On putting it into nitric acid and heating it, it is attacked more quickly than nickel : I remember having observed an equally violent action of nitric acid on nickel reduced by charcoal, which I then considered as pure, and which I dissolved in order to precipitate from it by potash an oxide, which I might reduce *per se*.

The solution of the nickeline went on well; being come to the point of saturation, it had a blackish-green colour, and assumed a gelatinous consistence.

I employed my first care to separate from it a part of the iron which I thought it contained, and left it to dry a little over a spirit lamp : the mass became continually of a deeper green, and in approaching to dryness it gave out much red vapours, and the residue became of a blackish grey ; I added distilled water to it, which dissolved but little of it, and that which was dissolved was an insignificant quantity of nickel.

I poured muriatic acid on the blackish powder well washed, Soluble in muriatic acid. which gave a green solution, in disengaging a strong odour Green solution which when dried gave a reddish mass that turns green by damp.

The muriatic solution was, as well as the nitric solution, of a deep blackish grey-green colour : being evaporated to dryness, it produced a reddish mass, which became green in a moist air, and which communicated the green colour to water in which it was dissolved.

This dark-coloured oxide of nickeline was insoluble in nitric acid, and in sulphuric acid ; but if sugar or alcohol was added, the solution took place with facility at the boiling point.

The sulphate of nickeline, being combined with water, is also of a blackish green ; but it assumes a pale red colour on being deprived of the water.

If carbonate of potash be added to the preceding solutions of nickeline, it occasions a precipitate of blue carbonate of nickeline, inclining a little to grey and green, and of a pale tint ; This combination is very light and soft, and dissolves in the

the acids with a strong effervescence. I remember to have had, some years ago, this precipitate of a bad colour, and not then to have examined it, considering it as a mixture of iron, nickel, and arsenic, (which last continually made itself noticed by its odour of garlic) : But at last I suspected its nature.

by caustic potash;

If the solution of nickeline is decomposed by caustic potash, it gives a precipitate which resembles in its colour carbonate of chrome; that is to say, it is of a deep greenish-blue, which does not change when it is washed: being dried with a gentle heat, it assumes a pale colour, which becomes deeper when it is moistened with water.

by ammonia.

If any of the foregoing solutions of nickeline is mixed with ammonia to excess, the liquor assumes a pomegranate red colour, and remains transparent; which proves that it does not contain any iron, because that this latter is not soluble in ammonia. By candle-light this solution is with difficulty distinguished from that of perfectly pure nickel; but by daylight, this latter is of an amethyst red colour, as I have elsewhere remarked.

Points of comparison between nickeline and nickel or cobalt. I shall now compare the principal properties in which nickeline resembles altogether, or in part, nickel or cobalt, and those in which it is distinct from them.

It resembles cobalt—

Resemblances of nickeline and cobalt.

1. By its property of super-saturating itself with oxygen at the expence of the nitric acid, and thus forming a body which resembles the black oxide of manganese with regard to its solubility in the acids: 2. By its property of not being reducible but by the intervention of a combustible body.

It differs from cobalt—

Differences between nickeline and cobalt.

1. By the blackish-green colour of its solutions, even when they are entirely neutralized. It is known that the neutral solutions of cobalt in the sulphuric, nitric, and muriatic acids, are of a crimson-red colour; and that the muriate of cobalt alone becomes of a greenish-blue on being deprived of its water: from whence it happens that an excess of acid produces this colour, because it combines with the water: With the muriate of nickeline precisely the reverse takes place; when mixed with water it is green (although of a less beautiful colour than the cobalt without water), and when deprived of its water it becomes reddish.—2. By the colour of its

its carbonate : that of cobalt is of a beautiful poppy-blue, but the carbonate of nickeline is a bluish-green inclining to a pale grey.—3. By the colour of its oxide precipitated without carbonic acid : that of cobalt is of a deep blue, and changes on washing to a blackish-brown ; but this oxide of nickeline is of a greenish-blue, and its colour does not change.

Nickeline resembles nickel—

1. By its strong magnetic quality ; although this is not so great as that of nickel.—2. By its malleability, which however is less than that of nickel.—3. By the deep green of its solutions ; although this colour is not so beautiful as that of the solutions of nickel.—4. By the loss of this green colour when its neutral combinations are deprived of water.—5. By the colour of the acid solution with an excess of ammonia, which cannot be well perceived by candle-light.

Nickeline differs very distinctly from nickel—

1. Because it cannot be reduced without a combustible body added to it.—2. Because nitric acid attacks and oxidates it more easily. Nickel is not near so readily acted on by the nitric acid if it is not mixed with the nickeline, which almost always happens with the magnetic nickel which is considered to be in a state of purity, and which has not been reduced *per se* before my discovery.—3. It also differs from nickel by the property first mentioned of those in which it resembles cobalt.—4. By the colour of its combinations with the acids, when deprived of water : This colour in nickel is almost a buff (*chamois*), and in nickeline a reddish, except in the nitrate of nickeline, which cannot be deprived of water without decomposing it.—5. By the colour of the precipitates, mentioned in the second and third articles concerning the properties wherein this new metal differs from cobalt, which are in those of nickel of a green colour entirely different from those of nickeline, which latter are of a much more agreeable green, especially those of the carbonate.

## X.

*Letter from G. CUMBERLAND, Esq. on a Project for extended Roads on the Principle of the inclined Plane.*

To Mr. NICHOLSON.

SIR,

OCT. 26, 1805. Weston-supra-Mare.

**A**ccount of rail-roads, **A**BOUT ten years ago having frequent occasion to remark, and suffer from, the miserable state of the roads from Staines to London during the winter season, I ventured to propose (not having at that time either seen or heard of rail-roads) a plan which I called a *truck-road* for the whole of that stage, because it was intended to convey all sorts of goods and even carriages on trucks, going to town on one side of the old road and returning by the other.

This plan I sent some time after to Dr. Anderson, with a drawing, for his *Recreations*, but by some accident it was mislaid and lost; and the reward of my trouble was the fly-screws of my grave Windsor neighbours, to whom it was known, accompanied with a sort of pity for heads capable of proposing such eccentric inventions.

Time however revenged my cause, by showing them the practicability of such schemes in the progress of the Surry undertaking.

At the same time another plan of expeditious conveyance occurred to my mind, but which I was deterred from then producing owing to the cold reception my first contrivance met with—And as no one, as far as I can learn, has hitherto brought forward any improvement of the kind (although so very obvious that it might easily be suggested to the mind of a child who had heard of roads on inclined planes,) I take the liberty to recommend it to your patriotic publication, convinced that whatever may, at one time or other, be of service to mankind, will be always sure of a favourable reception at your hands.

**P**articular detail. Dispatches may be rolled in a spherical case down a long inclined channel. The plan I propose then is this:—That all dispatches and post-letters may, wherever it is compatible with the inclination of the ground, be conveyed ten or fifteen miles to and from London by means of iron or wooden shells of a globular form, rolling

*rolling in a cylinder of brick or stone.* When closed and locked, a due momentum being given at a proper elevation, it is easy to see that their speed and security must far surpass any other mode of conveyance that we at present know of; and all that would be necessary in addition to the machine would be to have proper beds of sand or wool bags to blunt their projectile force at the end of their career.

I shall not at present enter into the discussion of the construction of the tube-road, or go to a calculation of their expence; but if you think the bare hint worth publishing it will give me pleasure, should the idea be approved, to go into all the minutiae of their utility in other respects, and the means of their ultimate accomplishment;

Being always, Sir,

Your obliged humble servant,

G. C.

## XI.

*On the State of Provincial Societies for Scientific and Literary Improvement.* By a CORRESPONDENT.

To Mr. NICHOLSON.

SIR,

BEING in the custom of visiting Aberdeen, in one of my great advantage last tours, I inquired if there were any Antiquarian or Literary Society, or Subscription Library there, and was much surprised to find neither one nor the other; there is, I was from the establishment of a told, an Athænum, in which a good number of newspapers, public library, and some of the most respectable periodical publications, are &c. taken in, and in a room above that, a circulating library; this last I knew to be the property of two very respectable booksellers in Aberdeen, and I believe the former is also, but the two united by no means effect the utility of either a literary society, or a subscription library, in which the books, &c. are the property of the members, and whose concerns, such as choosing and ordering books, and the like, are conducted by a committee, chosen out of the subscribers. Few of those who know that there is no such institution there, when they consider the respectability of the place, either in a commercial or literary view,

view, but must feel greatly astonished ; and more particularly will the want appear, when it is also known, that in Montrose, Arbroath, Dundee, and Perth, places much smaller than Aberdeen, and not possessing any college establishment, there are *subscription* libraries, *on the above plan* ; nay, that Perth hath also, an Antiquarian Society ! Subjoined is a list of some other places in North Britain, enjoying the advantages of such establishments as I would recommend to Aberdeen ; some of whom, it is obvious, have not near the prospect of success that that place could command.

Glasgow, Paisley, Greenock,  
Kilmarnock, Linlithgow, Haddington.

On the borders of Northumberland, Dunse and Kelso,

The annual subscription to none of *these* is *more*, in some cases *not so much*, as to the Athæneum of Aberdeen and others, and they all possess very excellent and increasing selections of books.

I am, Sir,

Your's respectfully,

A TRAVELLER.

*York Hotel, Bridge Street,  
Black Friars.*

and to other respectable and opulent places.

P. S. I am sorry to be informed that neither Inverness, Banff, or Peterhead, possess such institutions, particularly the first, which presents such an abundant number of objects to the antiquarian, and is surrounded by, and contains, so many gentlemen of distinguished liberality, and ingenuity ; at this place the northern meeting was established for the avowed purpose of promoting intercourse amongst distant families, but how much more might be effected of general amelioration and comfort, by the establishment of a Literary and Antiquarian Society, in which subjects connected with general improvement might be discussed, and books in chemistry, agriculture, and other more immediately useful parts of knowledge, collected.

## XII.

*Notice of certain Instances of wasteful Negligence in some Fisheries  
in the North. By an ENQUIRER.*

To Mr. NICHOLSON.

SIR,

*London, Oct. 10, 1805.*

IT is mentioned in the Statistical Reports of Banff and Peter-head, that the fishermen there never think of carrying their fish along the coast southward, which they might do, to Leith, in <sup>wasteful negligence in some fisheries.</sup> 24 hours, or with a good brisk wind to Berwick-upon-Tweed, or even Newcastle-upon-Tyne: but when their respective towns are supplied *they throw the remainder upon the dunghills for manure!* this was positively affirmed to me as a truth, by a gentleman of great respectability of Aberdeen.—At Arbroath another custom equally as extravagant in its kind prevails, and of which I have been a witness: the crab fishery there is so productive, that after boiling them, *the bodies of the crabs are thrown away, and the large claws only brought to table!* Ought not such amazing waste to be remedied ? \*

Your's respectfully,

An ENQUIRER.

## XIII.

*On Bile. By M. THENARD †.*

BILE has been commonly considered as a saponaceous liquor charged with albumen: but it has been found, upon closer investigation, to present phenomena which cannot be accounted <sup>as a soap with albumen.</sup>

\* Q. What may the value of manure procured from fish at these places, compared with the price of the article at the neighbouring markets, subject to the deduction of carriage (coastwise), and the effect of a rival supply from nearer parts of the coast?—The facts which would solve this question, would shew whether the fishermen neglect their interests in these proceedings.—W. N.

† Bulletin des Sciences, No. 95.

for

for merely by the presence of these principles: this is more particularly to be observed on submitting it to the action of fire and of acids.

Destructive distillation leaves one-eighth, in which is only one-fifth of soda; and this cannot saponify the oil.

Bile, if distilled to dryness, leaves a residuum equal to  $\frac{1}{6}$ th of its original weight; from 100 parts of which calcined is obtained a carbonaceous matter, comprising several kinds of salt; as marine salt, phosphate of soda, sulphate of soda, phosphate of lime, oxide of iron, and four parts of soda. Bile therefore contains no more than  $\frac{3}{5}$  parts of its weight of soda.

So small a portion of alkali would not be sufficient of itself to dissolve that quantity of oil which is known to exist in bile: a fair presumption may therefore be entertained that this liquor contains some other property to supply the absence of alkali. This conjecture increases to strong probability, if not to absolute certainty, in attending to the action of acids on bile.

Acid separates oil and albumen from bile; the clear fluid is bitter, and affords by evap. a residuum.

If a few drops of acid be mixed with bile, a liquor of a reddish tint is obtained, which stains paper of a bright yellow. In this experiment little or no precipitation is perceived; but on the addition of more acid, it takes place abundantly: the matter deposited consists of albumen joined with a very small portion of oil, not at all correspondent to the quantity of these substances to be found united in pure bile. The liquor remaining after filtration is of an extremely bitter taste, and leaves on evaporation a residuum equal to what is obtained from a like quantity of bile in its original state.

The oil with an alkali and albumen is not bile.

On dissolving the oil, which had been previously obtained from bile, in alkali, and adding to the ley produced, a portion of albumen, a combination took place which was decomposed by the most feeble acids, and from which vinegar precipitated all the oil. This combination, therefore, was not bile; consequently bile consists not merely of albumen, oil, and soda; and this is the reason why soluble salts, barites, strontian, lime, and several metallic dissolvents, make no impression upon bile. No longer doubting that there existed in bile a matter peculiar to itself, I endeavoured to separate it; and after a few trials, I succeeded, by means of a combination of acetous acid with lead.

Acetite of lead precip. the oil and alb. The liquor by evap.

On pouring into bile acetite with a slight excess of oxide of lead (that is, acetite of common lead boiled with about the 6th part of its own weight of litharge deprived of its carbonic acid.)

acid) the whole of the albumen and oil were precipitated; the liquor which when separated from it by means of sulphurated hydrogen; and by evaporation, after having again filtered the liquor, a substance was obtained whose flavour was at once saccharine and acrid, somewhat similar to the juice of certain kinds of liquorice. But as this substance was still supposed to be charged with the salts of the bile, changed into acetite, by the acetite of lead, it was precipitated with acetite super-saturated with oxide of lead, containing one part of the quantity of acid found in common lead; the precipitate was dissolved in vinegar, to free it from the sulphurated hydrogen, filtered, and again evaporated; by which means the matter was obtained in its greatest purity.

Its principal qualities are :

had the peculiar

1. Being soluble in water, and in alcohol, slightly deliquescent.

qualities here  
enumerated.

2. It is not precipitated by acetite of common lead; but is entirely so by the saturated acetite of lead, which precipitate is soluble in acetite of soda.

3. It will not ferment with yeast; will give no ammonia by distillation; and is not affected by the presence of nut-gall.

4. It dissolves the oily matter of bile: but to facilitate this operation, it is necessary to dissolve the two matters together in alcohol, evaporate, and wash the residuum in water. One part of the saccharine and acrid substance dissolves only three-fourths of the oily matter. Now, as these matters are nearly in equal proportions in bile itself, it must be admitted that soda contributes towards the complete dissolution of the oil; nevertheless acids scarcely, if at all, affect it.

In reflecting on the above experiment and its results, I concluded that bile was a triple compound of a little soda and much oily and saccharine matter; that acids decomposed it but in part; in other words, that it was capable of containing an excess of acid without having its portion of soda neutralized. I therefore calcined bile that had been acidulated with sulphuric, muriatic, and other acids, and found in each case the soda left in the calx: it is therefore very probable that the saccharine matter, in conjunction with the oil, decomposed a certain quantity of marine salt, and destroyed the power of the acid.

It

Determination  
of component  
parts or bile.

**Analysis.**

It would have been of little service to describe the constituent parts of bile, had their proportions been left unascertained; I have therefore endeavoured to determine them in the following analysis:

By means of nitric acid, I separated the animal substance, which is supposed to be albumen, with a very small portion of oil: this being soluble in alcohol and the other not, it was easy to ascertain the weight of each. I then precipitated all the oily matter, with acetite and a small excess of oxide of lead: this precipitate being mixed with the metallic oxide, I dissolved it in weak nitric acid; after filtering the liquor, I deprived it of the lead which remained, by means of sulphurated hydrogen; and by evaporation, I obtained the peculiar substance, mixed, indeed with the salts of the bile, which had mostly undergone a change by the acetite of lead, and whose weight had noted.

I ascertained the quantity of soda by calcining 100 parts extracted from bile, and comparing with much care how much the residuum would imbibe of acid at  $16^{\circ}$ , with the quantity imbibed by pure soda. I also, by means not necessary to state here, obtained the quantity of each of the other salts contained in bile; from all which experiments, made with the utmost care, I conclude that 800 parts of the bile of an ox contain—

Numerical re-  
sult.

Water	-	-	-	700 Parts
Oily matter	-	-	-	43
Particular substance	-	-	-	41
Animal substance	-	-	-	4
Soda	-	-	-	4
Marine salt	-	-	-	3.2
Sulphate of soda	-	-	-	0.8
Phosphate of soda	-	-	-	2
Phosphate of lime	-	-	-	1.2
Oxide of iron	-	-	-	0.5

799.7

*N. B.* This calculation is  $\frac{1}{16}$  deficient of the given quantity.

Bile forms an interesting subject for a number of other researchers: the varieties to be found in the several species of animals, and which a multitude of circumstances, particularly a morbid affection of the organ which secretes it, may modify;

the calculi which are there formed, and are of a peculiar nature; the oleaginous and animal substances; and that particular matter, differing from all others hitherto known; will not fail to excite a lively interest, and are the subject of several other Papers which I purpose shortly to bring before the public.

---

## XIV.

*Quotation from Sir GEORGE STAUNTON's Embassy, containing a Description of Fire Works unknown in Europe. Proposed by a Correspondent with a View to obtain Explanation of the Means by which they were produced.*

To Mr. NICHOLSON.

SIR,

I presume to think it will accord with the general aim of your Introduction excellent collection to insert the following quotation; and I indulge the hope that your compliance with my request for that purpose may produce an explanation from some of your ingenious correspondents.

I am Sir,

Your constant reader,

P. M.

" After the ballets, Fire-works were played off; and even Remarkable  
in the day-time had a striking effect. Some of the contrivances  
were new to the English spectators. Out of a large box, among  
other instances, listed up to a considerable height, and the  
bottom falling out as if it were by accident, came down a  
multitude of paper lanterns, folded flat as they issued from the  
box, but unfolding themselves from one another by degrees.  
As each lantern assumed a regular form, a light was suddenly  
perceived of a beautifully coloured flame, burning brightly  
within it; leaving doubtful by what delusion of the sight those  
lanterns appeared, or by what property of combustible mate-  
rials they became thus lighted, without any communication  
from the outside to produce the flame within. This devolvement  
and developement were several times repeated, with a difference

VOL. XII.—DECEMBER, 1805. T of

of figure every time, as well as of the colours, with which the Chinese seem to have the art of clothing fire at pleasure. On each side of the large box, was a correspondence of smaller boxes, which opened in like manner, and let down a kind of net work of fire, with divisions of various forms, which shone like burnished copper, and flashed like lightning at every impulse of the wind. The whole ended with a volcano, or eruption of artificial fire, in the grandest style."—See Staunton's *Embassy to China*, Volume III. page 73.

---

## XX.

*On the Carbonate of Potash. By TINACHER\*.*

**C**HIMISTS know that carbonate of potash well saturated, so as to effervesce, can only be formed by making pass through a cold alkaline solution a small quantity of carbonic acid sufficient to cause a spontaneous crystallization. On stopping the disengagement of gas at the moment that the earth of the alkali appears to be deposited, by evaporating the liquor by a mild heat, there are only lame crystals obtained, which soon deliquesce.

The gentle heat of Curaudeau does not succeed. Alkaline ley warmed by him in an according to the method of M. Curaudeau, does not succeed any better in forming a well saturated alkali by evaporation. I have experienced that its crystals grow large, and the author himself acknowledges a slight deliquescence.

Welter's apparatus is too complicated; and so is that of Pelle. It is generally agreed, that the apparatus of Welter, described in the twenty-seventh Volume of the Annales de Chimie, is too complicated, and that of M. Pelletier has been adopted in its place in almost all laboratories, with some alterations in the disposition of the first bottle, to which is fixed a tube with a double or triple perpendicular curvature, for the introduction of the acid, or a long pipe of glass terminated in a tunnel. The chalk mixed with water to the consistence of thin soup, is poured by degrees into this pipe, which is stopped by a glass rod accordingly, and the gas is forced to traverse the bottles containing the alkaline ley.

\* From the Annales de Chimie, Tom. LV.

This method is in my opinion attended with much inconvenience, for when a tube with many perpendicular flexures is used, it must be charged with a column of the fluid sufficient to counterbalance the pressure of the carbonic acid gas, and consequently to give an elevation which exposes it to be easily broken; and when a long horizontal pipe of glass is employed, it often happens that the chalk is exploded into the air, when the piston is opened.

Another method appears to be more simple and commodious than this, which is something like that of M. Brugnatelli, but the Italian chemist has not published the details of his method, without which it is impossible to be followed.

A kilogram of chalk in powder is to be put into a bottle with two or three necks, capable of containing 12 kilograms of water; on this is to be poured a litre of a mixture of one and a half kilogram of vitriolic acid, with nine kilograms of spring water. The gas is expelled, and a crust of sulphate is formed at the surface of the calcareous carbonate. At the end of two hours all the rest of the acid water is to be added, and the bottle stopped quickly. Bubbles of the gas will be rapidly disengaged, but they will by degrees be discharged more slowly, and continue to be so moderately for twenty-four hours; then the mixture is to be stirred with an iron rod, and the gas will continue to be developed for 24 hours more, with little interruption.

I found the term of the effervescence prolonged by the resistance which was opposed to the action of sulphuric acid on the chalk by the density which the combination necessarily acquired; which density the tendency of the sulphuric acid to augment the solubility of the sulphate of lime, fixed to proper limits.

As my apparatus, with the exception of the first bottle, is the same of that of M. Pelletier described in the fifteenth Volume of the Annales, I shall not speak of it, but only make the following remarks:

1. Pelletier was wrong in neglecting to use an intermediate bottle half filled with water: which is very necessary to separate the sulphuric acid which the gas always brings over.

2. The tubes of an inch diameter, being too difficult to be bent, may be replaced by others of seven or eight lines aperture, which will do equally well.

3. The alkaline solution, made by two lb. alkali to three lb. water, crystallizes too quick, and before the precipitation of the flux.

4. The doses of alkali and water most favourable to a regular crystallization, at the temperature of from 5 to 10 above 0 of Reaumur, are one part of distilled water, and half a part of purified potash.

If the results of my experiments shall improve the preparation of carbonate of potash, and if the disposition of my apparatus prevents the necessity of continually watching its direction, by procuring without trouble that gentle and continued pressure, of which Pelletier perceived the efficacy for the saturation of the alkali, I have reason to think that the true friends of chemistry, I mean those who practise it, will consider my observations with indulgence.

## XVI.

### *Method of preparing a luminous Bottle, which long preserves its Effect.\**

A luminous bottle. Put a small piece of phosphorus in a long phial: pour on it boiling oil. The fluid will give light in the vacuous space whenever the cork is pulled out.

IT is easy to prepare a bottle which shall give sufficient light during the night to admit of the hour being easily seen on the dial of a watch, as well as other objects, by the following means.

A phial of clear white glass, of a long form, should be chosen, and some fine olive oil should be heated to ebullition in another vessel: A bit of phosphorus, of the size of a pea, should be thrown into the phial, and the boiling oil should then be carefully poured over it, till the phial is one-third filled: The phial should then be carefully corked; and, when it is to be used, it should be unstopped, to admit the external air, and closed again: The empty space of the phial will then appear luminous, and give as much light as a dull ordinary lamp. Each time that the light disappears, on removing the stopper it will instantly re-appear. It is proper to observe, that in cold weather it will be necessary to warm the bottle for a little while in the hands before the stopper is removed, without which precaution it would not yield any light.

\* Sonini's Journal.

A phial

A phial thus prepared may be used every night for six months: there is no danger of fire from it, and its cost is very small.

---

## XVII.

*Analysis of the Magnesian Earth of Baudisso in Canavaïs (in the Department of the Loire,) known by the Name of Porcelain Earth, and hitherto considered as a Clay. By M. GIOBERT.\**

THE earth of Baudisso, known by the name of porcelain Porcelain earth, has been hitherto considered as one of the purest argil-<sup>considered as</sup> native alumine. Jaceous earths known in the history of fossils, and is arranged in our cabinets of minerals as native alumine.

In a manufacture of stone-ware pottery, which has been used as such is established at Vineuf, this earth has been used for a long time, the stone-ware pottery at Vi-<sup>neuf.</sup> as a clay of extraordinary purity. The celebrated Macquer,<sup>and with him Baume,</sup> to whom specimens of this earth were sent from the above manufacture, pronounces positively that it was a clay of superior quality to that which they used in the manufactory of porcelain at Sévres. Various chemists adopted the same conclusion.

Doctor Gioanetti continued to use it in the manufacture of his fine porcelain at the same Vineuf; and he engaged in, if not an analysis, at least some experiments on this earth, to ascertain more precisely the proportions in it between filex and earth, which he believed to be pure alumine. These experiments convinced Doctor Gioanetti, that, with the exception of a little carbonic acid which he found in it, the earth of Baudisso was an alumine almost perfectly pure, or at least the purest that he had ever met with.

This chemist, whom I made enquiries of him relative to this earth, assured me frequently, that picked pieces yielded him sometimes ninety per cent. of alumine, including a little carbonic acid, and that in the gross it yielded constantly at least 80.

On the perusal of the mineralogical description of the moun-<sup>Other autho-</sup> tains of Canavaïs by the Chevalier Napiot, it will be found <sup>that</sup> that this estimable mineralogist has not hesitated to declare the

\* Journal de Physique, LX.

earth of Baudissero to be the most pure alumén ever found in Piedmont; and again in his elements of mineralogy, he mentions the earth of Baudissero as native alumén.

Contrary to these assertions this native earth contains no alumine at all.

Facts so positively asserted by scientific men so estimable as Maquer, Baume, and our colleagues Gioanetti and Napión, admitted no doubt of the nature of this earth; to which authorities might be added the success with which Gioanetti constantly used it in his porcelain manufacture.

Among a number of researches which I made relative to the artificial fabrication of sulphate of alumén, I employed myself on this earth, and to my great surprize found that the earth of Baudissero not only was not pure alumén, but did not even contain an atom of it.

Immense quantities of sulphuret of iron at Baudissero.

The town of Baudissero is situated at least three leagues from Ivree and from Brozo, this last village, as celebrated for its iron mines as for the manner in which they are wrought, contains in a mountain, among other minerals, an inexhaustible mass of sulphuret of iron of a remarkable purity, where there is established a manufacture of sulphate of iron by the combustion of the sulphur.

Efflorescence of the neighbouring blocks of stone by sulphureous vapours.

On inspecting this manufacture last year, I was struck with the singularly powerful action, which the sulphureous acid, formed by the combustion of the sulphur, (and of which a part expanded itself to neighbouring places,) exercised on the great blocks of stone.

These stones were a sort of granite schistus; and the sulphureous acid attacked them so forcibly that it made them exfoliate, and at last reduced them to a species of efflorescence, or white powder evidently saline, in which its astringent taste announced sulphate of alumén.

Probability that sulphate of alumine or alum might be advantageously made from the porcelain earth.

This circumstance made me think that if a good argil was exposed to the action of the acid it would be alumened; and the earth of Baudissero, which I believed to be almost pure alumén, being at such an inconsiderable distance, made me conceive the hope of being able to establish with economy at Piedmont, a manufacture of artificial sulphate of alumén.

Very promising local advantages.

The idea of this establishment appeared to me to be so much the more fortunate as there was at the foot of the same mountain which contained the pyrites, a great turbary, which extended almost as far as Chinfella, that is to say, almost to Baudissero, and which might furnish fuel at a very small expense;

sense; and it seemed to me that nature, in placing at one side an inexhaustible mine of sulphur, and at the other inexhaustible masses of the proper earth of an extremely rare purity, and between them an abundant supply of fuel, of the sort most proper for this kind of work, had done its utmost in favour of the establishment I intended.

There only remained to make some experiments with a view to ascertain the most profitable way of proceeding; and to examine principally if the iron which is united to the sulphur in the pyrites, would not be injurious to the sulphate of alum-en obtained.

With this design I began by examining the action of the earth of Baudisero on the sulphate of iron, and the quantity of the earth necessary for the decomposition of a given weight of sulphur.

In the different experiments the sulphate of iron dissolved in water, and boiled with this earth in different proportions became evidently decomposed after boiling for less than a quarter of an hour; the iron was precipitated of a blackish grey, while the solution was colourless, and ammonia dropped into it formed only a very white precipitate, which did not announce much iron: I filtered the liquor, of which one part was mixed with a little potash, and placed so as to crystallize; and to ascertain whether there was any potash in the earth of Baudisero, I set another part to crystallize without any alkali.

I observed that the liquors crystallized immediately after becoming cold; but in the place of octahedrons, I found the most perfect, the most beautiful, and purest crystals of sulphate of magnesia.

The liquor which remained produced, on a new evaporation, the same pure crystals of sulphate of magnesia; and did the same on successive evaporation and crystallizations to the last drop of the liquor. In this manner was a natural alum-en transformed entirely into magnesia, and at the same instant magnesia became at once an excellent porcelain earth. If examples of this kind should multiply, the necessity of chemical analysis for the knowledge of fossils will become more and more manifest, and less reliance will be learned to be placed on their external and physical characters, which at present seems to me to be too much abused.

More careful examination of the native earth.

The above unexpected results engaged me to make a more careful examination of the earth of Baudisfero, and which is the object of this memoir.

At the time when I found that the supposed alumine of Baudisfero in Canavaise, was really a magnesian earth, I knew of no other example of an earth truly magnesian, but that of the earth of Salincle, or of Sommieres, which Berard had made known (*Annales de Chimie, Tome XXXIX. p. 65.*)

Other specimens of native magnesia.

In this magnesian earth there is no mixture of any other earth except filex, and that in a very small proportion, of which fact there are but few examples. But on receiving the twelfth volume of Brochsnit's Mineralogy, I found that the discovery of a magnesian earth was announced in it, which is the native carbonate of magnesia found by Doctor Mitchel at Roubischitz in Moravia. From the analysis which he made of it, and which is mentioned by Brochant, we are assured that the native carbonate of magnesia of Moravia is composed only of magnesia and carbonic acid in almost equal parts; but the yellowish grey colour spotted with black, which Doctor Mitchel gives to this earth, seems sufficiently to indicate the existence of some other constituent parts. On comparing the characters and nature of the magnesian earth of Baudisfero, it will be easy to perceive the differences which distinguish it from the other preceding magnesian earths.

Local situation of the earth of Baudisfero.

The magnesian earth of Baudisfero is found disposed in a vein in a steatite rock, of which the mountain is composed that encloses it. It is accompanied by an horn-stone, sometimes of a transparent pale colour, sometimes, when its decomposition commences, of a white almost opaque. In this state the horn-stone does not appear to be that of which Doctor Bonvoisin has given the description and analysis, under the name of the Hydrophane of Piedmont.

It is found in masses, lumps, or fragments.

Our magnesian earth appears in masses, sometimes in roundish lumps (mamelonés) and sometimes in fragments more or less large; the lumps and fragments are sometimes, but rarely, tuberculous.

Beautifully white.

This earth is of the most beautiful white, in which it differs from that of Moravia, of which the colour is a yellowish grey spotted with black, and from that of Salincle, or of Sommieres, which is of a chocolate colour.

The hardness of this earth is variable, sometimes it is soft, soft or hard <sup>as much as to</sup> in which state I shall call it the earthy soft, and some pieces of scratch steel. it have a considerable hardness; as in all my experiments I tried them comparatively, I shall name this last variety the stony kind, to distinguish it from the preceding.

The stony variety is scratched by steel, sometimes, on the contrary, it is hard enough to scratch steel. It can be easily Pulverized, <sup>not finely, per-</sup> reduced to powder; but with much difficulty to very fine powder, and this only takes place after long trituration in a mortar <sup>manent in the air.</sup> of porphyry. Its hardness neither increases nor diminishes by the action of the air; in this respect it differs from the magnesia of Moravia, which is very friable, and from that of Salinelle, which is soft in its bed, and only grows hard on exfoliation in the air.

The fracture of this variety is conchoidal and unequal. Fracture conchoidal.  
Its surface is dull; sometimes, but very rarely, shining spots appear. It is constantly perfectly opaque, and moderately heavy; its specific gravity is variable. Dull, opaque,  
moderately heavy.

It is a little unctuous to the touch in the friable and earthy soft, and but very little so in the stony variety. Slightly unctuous and adhesive.

It sensibly adheres to the tongue, though not much; it acquires this property in a considerable degree when it is moderately warmed at the fire.

Plunged in water, the stony variety does not absorb it at all; The soft specimens absorb water and mix like clay.  
the friable soft absorbs it greedily, and with an hissing, but the mixture does not grow hot.

The friable species mixes with water to a considerable degree, in the same manner as clay; the fine particles of this earth, like those of clay, continue a long time suspended in water, with this difference from those of clay, that they do not unite together. Urged by the blow-pipe, on a cianite crystal, it is infusible. Are not fusible by the blow-pipe.

Treated in a mass, on the fire in a crucible, especially in a red hot crucible, it soon decrepitates, and divides into thick scaly pieces, which leap out of the crucible; this does not happen if it is heated by degrees and moderately.

If it is reduced to a fine powder, and then treated on the fire, as soon as the bottom of the crucible begins to grow red <sup>in a crucible.</sup> hot, this earth boils for a short time, and seems to unite together, as if moderately moistened.

With loss of one seventh. An hundred parts of this earth treated in this manner, until the boiling ceases, after an hour of incondescence, became reduced to 85, and 0.40. The earth calcined in this manner throws out that blueish light which has been observed from common magnesia.

Giving out carbonic acid. If the calcination is made in a retort of earthen ware, to which a syphon is adapted, and plunged into a bottle filled with lime water, there is formed in the bottle carbonate of lime; so that the diminution of weight is partly due to the disengagement of carbonic acid.

It contains a minute quantity of sulphate of lime. A thousand grains of this earth in fine powder were boiled in six pounds of distilled water. The liquor being filtered, and then essayed by various reagents, presented the following results.

With the solutions of the acetate, nitrate, and muriate of barytes, the mixture became troubled almost instantly, and formed a sediment of sulphate of barytes, but in a very small quantity.

The oxalate of ammonia formed oxalate of lime with it, but also in a very small portion.

These experiments repeated different times on the earth both of the stony and friable varieties, constantly gave the same results.

Lime and sulphuric acid, or sulphate of lime, is therefore, although in a small degree, a constituent part of the earth of Baudisero both in the stony and soft state.

A minute portion of muriatic acid seems to be present in the stony variety. The nitrate of silver formed a precipitate equally with both sorts; but remarkable differences were observed between its effect in the water from the stony species, and on that from the soft variety; with the latter it formed a precipitate, which collected in a powder at the bottom of the glass; but with the water from the stony kind, besides the precipitate, filaments were produced constantly, which indicated the presence of muriatic acid. Many times the "sulphuric acid \*\*" was first removed by the acetate of barytes, and after filtration, on being treated with the nitrate of silver, still formed a precipitate of muriate of silver.

\* It is not clear what the removal of the sulphuric acid mentioned here had to do with making the appearance of the muriate of silver seem extraordinary; perhaps it is an error in the original; the translation is literal and correct. B.

The infusion of the stony sort afforded differences from the other, with ammonia also; this reagent did not ever trouble the infusion of the friable species, but always troubled, though slightly, the infusion of the stony variety.

It follows from these observations that, besides the sulphate of lime which both kinds of the earth of Baudisfero contained, the stony variety held in union muriatic acid, perhaps in combination, partly with the lime, which there was not sufficient sulphuric acid to saturate, and partly united to another earth, which was not lime, since its solution permitted itself to be decomposed by ammonia; and it will appear that this earth was magnesia.

The sulphuric, nitric, and muriatic acids attack this earth, when it is well divided into an extremely fine powder.

The ancient mineral acids attack this native earth.

Their action however is but little apparent, but on the least addition of heat it becomes strongly marked. Very small bubbles of gas, which rise from the bottom of the liquor, a slight white scum which forms itself at the surface, and a small hissing, shews plainly that there is a disengagement of an aeriform fluid or effervescence.

When the earth has been previously calcined in the fire, their action is very different. There is not, as may be foreseen, any effervescence; but the mixture grows hot, to that degree that a true ebullition ensues; in some minutes the mixture assumes a solid form, caused by a kind of jelly produced by it.

With great force if previously calcined.

The acid which has the greatest action on it is the muriatic acid, and after this the nitric, and the sulphuric acid after both. This last however does not dissolve without much difficulty the whole of the soluble part, and that after a long continued ebullition.

The muriatic acid acts more strongly.

The solution made in the closed vessels disposed so as that the gas may be received, forms with lime-water carbonate of lime, which confirms the disengagement of a little carbonic acid before indicated by the calcination of this earth in the fire.

The solutions of this earth in the acids are perfectly colourless.

The prussiate of lime or the oxalate of ammonia do not at all trouble them.

Ammonia forms with them an abundant precipitate.

The Ammonia precipitates the solution as does likewise the carbonate of potash.

The common unsaturated carbonate of potash forms also a precipitate with them.

When this carbonate ceases to trouble the liquor, and that, after being left to settle and being filtered, the clear liquor is submitted to ebullition, it becomes troubled again and throws down a second time an earthy precipitate.

But not if saturated with c. acid.

The earth is pure magnesia.

As is shewn by the sulphate.

Insoluble residue or filex about one 6th.

Component parts recapitulated.

Finally, if instead of the unsaturated carbonate, the carbonate of potash, well saturated with acid is used, there is not the least precipitate formed.

Experiments, which I will relate, shew not only that the earth dissolved by the acids is magnesia, but that there is not mixed with it the least particle of lime, which can be discovered by the oxalate of ammonia, that there is no trace of alumina in it, which the saturated carbonate of potash precipitates, and does not again dissolve; that it does not contain the least oxide of iron, that can be indicated by the prussiate of lime; and finally, that it is magnesia perfectly pure.

This result is farther confirmed by the sulphate of magnesia, which the crystallization of the solution of this earth in sulphuric acid yields exclusively.

The acids in dissolving this earth leaves a residue, the quantity of which seems to be variable; that which the sulphuric acid leaves is constantly more than what is left by the muriatic or nitric acids. An hundred and twenty grains of this earth, after being well lixiviated in pure water, left a residue of which the weight, in the different experiments which I made, did not ever exceed 17 grains, and never was less than 14. The stony variety was that which in general gave the most of this insoluble residue. Many experiments, which I have made, and which it would be useless to repeat here, have convinced me that this residue is perfectly pure filex.

The earth of Bandissero, from the preceding experiments, consists entirely of magnesia with a little carbonic acid, a small quantity of filex, and a very minute portion of sulphate of lime, with, in the stony variety, some traces of muriate of magnesia.

*(To be concluded in the Supplement.)*

## XVIII.

*Experiments for ascertaining how far Telescopes will enable us to determine very small Angles, and to distinguish the real from the spurious Diameters of celestial and terrestrial Objects : with an Application of the Result of these Experiments to a Series of Observations on the Nature and Magnitude of Mr. HARDING's lately discovered Star. By WILLIAM HERSCHEL, L. L. D. F. R. S. Abridged from the Phil. Trans. 1805.*

THE discovery of Mr. Harding having added a moving Enquiry as to celestial body to the list of those that were known before, Dr. Herschel was desirous of ascertaining its magnitude : and as which the eye in the observations which it was necessary to make he intended chiefly to use a ten-feet reflector, it appeared to be a desideratum highly worthy of investigation to determine how small a object. diameter of an object might be seen by this instrument. It is known that a very thin line may be perceived, and that objects may be seen when they subtend a very small angle ; but the case he wanted to determine related to a visible disk ; a round, well defined appearance, which might without hesitation be affirmed to be circular, if not spherical.

In April of the year 1774, the Doctor determined a similar question relating to the natural eye : and found that a square cannot distinguish a smaller area could not be distinguished from an equal circular one till the diameter of the latter came to subtend an angle of  $2' 17''$ .

He did not think it right to apply the same conclusions to a square. telescopic view of an object, and therefore had recourse to the a series of experiments.

The first course of experiment, was made with the heads of pins deprived of their polish by tarnishing them in the flame of a candle. The diameters of the heads were measured by a microscope, with a magnifying power of 80. These measures were so exact, than when repeated they seldom differed more than a few ten thousandths part of an inch from each other. The focal length of the mirror on Arcturus is 119,64 inches, but on these objects 125,9, and the distance was measured with deal rods.

And the result of this experiment was that an object having a diameter ,0425 could be easily seen in the author's ten-foot telescope to be a round body, when the magnified angle under which

which it appeared was  $2' 18'',9$ , and that with a high power (522) a part of it, subtending an angle of  $0'',364$  may be conveniently perceived.

When the purpose of this experiment, was considered, the result was not found sufficient to answer the intention; for as the size of the object required the use of a low power, a doubt arose whether the instrument would be equally distinct when a higher should be required. To resolve this question, it was necessary either to remove my objects to a greater distance, or to make them smaller.

**With globules  
of sealing-wax.**

2. Small globules of sealing-wax were therefore made by dipping the point of a fine needle, a little heated, into it, which took up a small globule. To prevent seeing them at a distance in a different aspect from that in which they were measured under the microscope, the needles were fixed with sealing-wax on small slips of cards before the measures were taken.

By this experiment it was found, that with a globule so small as ,00763 of a substance not reflecting much light, the magnified angle must be between 4 and 5 minutes before we can see it round. But it also shewed that a telescope with a sufficient power (522) will show the disk of a faint object when the angle it subtends as the naked eye is no more than  $0'',653$ .

**Globules of sil-  
ver.**

The third experiment was made with globules of silver. As the objects made of sealing-wax, on account of their colour, did not appear to be fairly selected for these investigations, a set of silver ones were made. They were formed by running end of silver wires, the 305th and 340th part of an inch diameter, into the flame of a candle.

By this experiment it was found that the telescope acted very well with a high power (522), and will show an object subtending only  $0'',484$  so large that it may be divided into quarters of its diameter,

The fourth experiment was made with globules of pitch, bee's-wax, and brimstone, and did not prove so generally advantageous as those with silver which reflected more light.

And a fifth and sixth experiment was made with the silver globules at greater distances; and by illuminations at night by the flame of a lamp of which for brevity the particulars are here omitted.

**Experiments  
with other glo-  
bules, and with  
silver at greater  
distances, &c.**

The author then proceeded to make direct observations on the spurious diameters of celestial bodies, from which he deduces the following results :\*

(1.) As the diameters of fixed stars are undoubtedly spurious, Spurious diameters of stars It follows that, with the stars, the spurious diameters are larger than the real ones, which are too small to be seen.

(2.) From many estimations of the spurious diameters of the stars † it follows, not only that they are of different sizes, but also that under the same circumstances, their dimensions are of a permanent nature.

(3.) By this and many other observations it appears, that the spurious diameters of the stars are differently coloured, and that these colours are permanent when circumstances are the same.

(4.) By many observations, a number of instances of which may be seen in Dr. Herschel's catalogues of double stars, their spurious diameters are lessened by increasing the magnifying power, and increase when the power is lowered.

(5.) It is also proved by the same observations, that the increase and decrease of the spurious diameters, is not inversely proportional to the increase and decrease of the magnifying power, but in a much less ratio.

(6.) The magnifying power acts unequally on spurious diameters of different magnitudes; less on the large diameters, and more on the small ones.

(7.) When the aperture of the telescope is lessened, it will occasion an increase of the spurious diameters, and when increased will reduce them.

(8.) It also shows that the increase and decrease of the unequal spurious diameters, by an alteration of the aperture of the telescope, is not proportional to the diameters of the stars :

(9.) But that this alteration acts more upon small spurious diameters, and less upon large ones.

(10.) From this we find that stars, when they are extremely small, lose their spurious diameters, and become nebulous.

\* On this subject see our Journal, Vol. VI. p. 15, and Fig. 1, Plate IV.

† See Catalogue of double Stars. Phil. Trans. for 1782, p. 115; and for 1785, p. 40.

Other causes affect the spurious diameters.

(11.) Many other causes will have an influence on the apparent diameter of the spurious disks of the stars, such as the goodness of the specula and lenses; but they are so far within the reach of our knowledge, that with a proper regard to them, the conclusion he has drawn in Rem. (2.) "that under the same circumstances their dimensions are permanent," will still remain good.

Similar experiments were made on the spurious diameters of terrestrial objects, namely silver globules, which afforded the following results :

Spurious disks of globules are smaller than the real disks.

(1.) The terrestrial spurious disks of globules are less than the real disks; whereas we have seen, in Remark (1.) of the celestial spurious disks, that these are larger than the real ones.\*

Larger magnitudes give larger agrees with the spurious disks of celestial objects : the stars of the first, second, and third magnitude, having a larger spurious disk than those that are of inferior magnitudes.

coloured like the celestial : (3.) With respect to colours, the terrestrial also agree with the celestial spurious disks.

Left with greater mag. power ; (4.) The spurious diameters of the globules, like the spurious disks of the stars, are proportionally lessened by increasing the magnifying power, and increased when the power is lowered.

But not proportionally. (5.) When the estimations are compared with the powers, it will also be seen that the increase and decrease of the spurious disks of the globules is not inversely as the powers, but in a much less ratio.

Power acts more on small than large sp. disks, (6.) The effect of magnifying power is unequally exerted on spurious diameters; and that, as with celestial objects, so with terrestrial, this power acts more on the small spurious disks than on the large ones.

and diminution of aperture ; (7.) The spurious terrestrial disks also resemble those of the stars, by increasing when the aperture is lessened, and decreasing when it is enlarged.

greater on small disks. (8.) By these experiments it is proved, that the increase and decrease of the diameters occasioned by different apertures is not proportional to the diameters of the spurious disks.

\* It appears from the context, that this arises from the terrestrial spurious disks being formed by the small spot of reflected light from the metallic globe, and not from its whole diameter.

(9.) But that the change of the apertures acts more on the small, and less on the large ones.

(10.) The spurious disks of globules are lost for want of proper illumination, but do not change their magnitude on <sup>not changed by</sup> that account. The brightness of the atmosphere in a fine day light, is sufficient to produce them; though the illumination of the sun is generally the principal cause of them.

(11.) The diameters of spurious disks are liable to change from various causes; an alteration in the direction of the illumination will make the reflection come from a different part of the globule, which can hardly be expected to be equally polished in its surface, or of equal convexity every where, being very seldom perfectly spherical; but as upon the whole the figure of them is pretty regular, the apparent diameter of the spurious disks will generally return to its former size.

Globules of mercury were used instead of those of silver, and Mercurial globules, with the same results.

The spurious terrestrial disks were then measured by comparing them with circles on a tablet: and it was found that a variation in their illumination did not affect their magnitude. It was also found that the rays from the central part of the mirror gave a larger image than those from its circumference. So that when a central aperture of three inches gave an image corresponding with a circle of 0.465 inch, an annular opening from 6.5 to 8.8 inches gave only 0.18 inch for the image: and the experiments were sufficiently varied as to the magnitudes and situations of the apertures to shew that this difference did not arise from more or less light.

This property of the mirror serves admirably to distinguish a Trials. spurious disk from a real one; and proved to be so on trial with terrestrial and celestial objects.

*Observations on the Nature and Magnitude of Mr. HARDING'S lately discovered Star.*

On the day Dr. Herschel received an account of Mr. Observations on Harding's new star, which was the 24th of September, he <sup>the planet June.</sup> directed his telescope to the calculated place of the new object, and noted all the small stars within a limited compass about it. They were then examined with a distinct high magnifying power; and since no difference in their appearance

Observations on was perceptible, it became necessary to attend to the changes the planet Juno. that might happen in the situation of any one of them. They were delineated as in Fig. 1, (Plate XIV.) which is a mere eye-draught, to serve as an elucidation to a description given with it in the journal; and the star marked *k*, was the new object.

Sept. 29. Being the first clear night, he began a regular series of observations; and as the power of determining small angles, and distinctness in showing minute disks, whether spurious or real, of the instrument he used on this occasion, had been sufficiently investigated by the foregoing experiments, there could be no difficulty in the observation, with resources that were then so well understood, and have now been so fully ascertained.

" Mr. Harding's new celestial body precedes the very small star in Fig. 3, between 29 and 33 Piscium, and is a little larger than that star; it is marked A. *f g h* are taken from Fig. 1. I suppose *g* to be of about the 9th magnitude, so that the new star may be called a small one of the 8th."

With his ten-feet reflector, power 496.3, he viewed it attentively, and comparing it with *g* and *h*, Fig. 3, could find no difference in the appearance but what might be owing to its being a larger star.

By way of putting this to a trial, he changed the power to 879.4, but could not find that it magnified the new one more than it did the stars *g* and *h*.

" I cannot perceive any disk; its apparent magnitude with this power is greater than that of the star *g*, and also a very little greater than that of *h*; but in the finder, and the night-glass *g* is considerably smaller than the new star, and *h* is also a very little smaller."

He compared it now with a star which in the finder appeared to be a very little larger; and in the telescope with 879.4 the apparent magnitude of this star was also larger than that of the new one.

" As far as I can judge without seeing the asteroids of Mr. Piazzi and Dr. Olbers at the same time with Mr. Harding's, the last must be at least as small as the smallest of the former, which is that of Dr. Olbers."

" The star *k*, Fig. 1, observed Sept. 24, is wanting, and was therefore the object I was in search of, which by computation must have been that day in the place where I saw it."

" The new star being now in the meridian with all those Observations on to which I am comparing it, and the air at this altitude the planet<sup>o</sup> June, being very clear, I still find appearances as before described: the new object cannot be distinguished from the stars by magnifying power, so that this celestial body is a true asteroid."

Mr. Bode's stars 19, 25 and 27 Ceti are marked 7m, and by comparing the asteroid, called Juno, with these stars, it has the appearance of a small one of the 8th magnitude.

With regard to the diameter of Juno, the author remarks that had it been half a second, he must have instantly perceived a visible disk. Such a diameter, when he saw it magnified 879,4 times, would have appeared under an angle of 7' 19'',7, one half of which, it will be allowed, from the experiments that have been detailed, could not have escaped his notice.

Oct. 1. Between flying clouds, the asteroid was seen, which in its true starry form has left the place where it was seen Sept. 29. It has taken the path in which by calculation it was expected to move. This ascertains that no mistake in the star was made when last observed.

Oct 2, 7<sup>h</sup>. Mr. Harding's asteroid is again removed, but is too low for high powers.

8<sup>h</sup> 30'. Viewed it now with 220,3 288,4 410,5 496,3 and 879,4. No other disk was visible than that spurious one which such small stars have, and which is not proportionally magnified by power,

With 288,4, the asteroid had a larger spurious disk than a star which was a little less bright, and a smaller spurious disk than another star that was a little more bright.

Oct 5, with 410,5. The situation of the asteroid is now as in Fig. 4. Its disk, which is probably the spurious appearance of stars of that magnitude, was compared with a larger, an equal, and a smaller star. It was less than the spurious disk of the larger, equal to that of the equal, and larger than that of the smaller star. The gradual difference between the three stars is exceedingly small.

" With 496,3, and the air uncommonly pure and calm, I see so well that I am certain the disk, if it be not a spurious one, is less than one of the smallest globules I saw this morning in the tree."

**Observations on the planet Juno.** The diameter of this globule was ,02. It subtended an angle of  $0'',429$ , and was of sealing-wax; had it been a silver one, it would have been still more visible.

With 879,4. All comparative magnitudes of the asteroid and stars, remain as with 496,3.

The minute double star *g* Ophiuchi\* was seen in high perfection, which proves that the air is clear, and the telescope in good order.

The asteroid being now in the meridian, and the air very pure, the comparative diameter seems a little larger than that of an equal star, and its light also differs from star-light. Its apparent magnitude, however, can hardly be equal to that of the smallest globule observed this morning. This globule measured ,01358, and at the distance of 9620,4 inches subtended an angle of  $0'',214$ .

When the asteroid was viewed with 879,4, more haziness was found than an equal star would have given: but this the Doctor ascribes to want of light. What he calls an equal star, is one that in an achromatic finder appears of equal light.

O&t. 7. Mr. Harding's asteroid has continued its retrograde motion. The weather is not clear enough to allow the use of high powers.

O&t. 8. If the appearance resembling the spurious disks of small stars, which I see with 410,5 in Mr. Harding's asteroid, should be a real diameter, its quantity then by estimation may amount to about  $0'',3$ . This judgment is founded on the facility with which I can see two globules often viewed for this purpose.

The angle of the first is  $0'',429$ , and of the other  $0'',214$ ; and the asteroid might be larger than the latter, but certainly was not equal to the former.

With 496,3, there is an ill-defined hazy appearance, but nothing that may be called a disk visible. When there is a glimpse of more condensed light to be seen in the centre, it is so small that it must be less than two-tenths of a second.

To decide whether this apparent condensed light was a real or spurious disk, he applied different limitations to the aperture of the telescope, but found that the light of the new star was too feeble to permit the use of them. From this he concluded

\* See Cat. of double Stars, I. 87.

that an increase of light might now be of great use, and Observations on viewed the asteroid with a fine 10-feet mirror of 24 inches the planet Juno. diameter, but found that nothing was gained by the change. The temperature indeed of these large mirrors is very seldom the same as that of the air in which they are to act, and till a perfect uniformity takes place no high powers can be used.

The asteroid in the meridian, and the night beautiful. After many repeated comparisons of equal stars with the asteroid, I think it shows more of a disk than they do, but it is so small that it cannot amount to so much as 3-tenths of a second, or at least to no more.

It is accompanied with rather more nebulosity than stars of the same size.

The night is so clear, that I cannot suppose vision at this altitude to be less perfect on the stars, than it is on day objects at the distance of 800 feet in a direction almost horizontal.

Oct. 11. By comparing the asteroid alternately and often with equal stars, its disk, if it be a real one, cannot exceed 2, or at most 3-tenths of a second. This estimation is founded on the comparative readiness with which every fine day I have seen globules subtending such angles in the same telescope, and with the same magnifying power.

"The asteroid is in the meridian, and in high perfection. I perceive a well defined disk that may amount to 2 or 3-tenths of a second; but an equal star shows exactly the same appearance, and has a disk as well defined and as large as that of the asteroid."

#### *Result and Application of the Experiments and Observations.*

We may now proceed to draw a few very useful conclusions from the experiments that have been given, and apply them to the observations of the star discovered by Mr. Harding; and also to the similar stars of Mr. Piazzi and Dr. Olbers. These kind of corollaries may be expressed as follows.

(1.) A 10-feet reflector will shew the spurious or real disks of celestial and terrestrial objects, when their diameter is  $\frac{1}{2}$  of a second of a degree; and when every circumstance is favourable, such a diameter may be perceived so distinctly, that it can be divided by estimation into two or three parts.

(2.) A

*Observations on the planet Juno.* (2.) A disk of  $\frac{1}{2}$  of a second in diameter, whether spurious or real, in order to be seen as a round, well defined body, requires a distinct magnifying power of 5 or 6 hundred, and must be sufficiently bright to bear that power.

(3.) A real disk of half a second in diameter will become so much larger by the application of a magnifying power of 5 or 6 hundred, that it will be easily distinguished from an equal spurious one, the latter not being affected by power in the same proportion as the former.

(4.) The different effects of the inside and outside rays of a mirror, with regard to the appearance of a disk, are a criterion that will show whether it is real or spurious, provided its diameter is more than  $\frac{1}{4}$  of a second.

(5.) When disks, either spurious or real, are less than  $\frac{1}{2}$  of a second in diameter, they cannot be distinguished from each other; because the magnifying power will not be sufficient to make them appear round and well defined.

(6.) The same kinds of experiments are applicable to telescopes of different sorts and sizes, but will give a different result for the quantity which has been stated at  $\frac{1}{4}$  of a second of a degree. This will be more when the instrument is less perfect, and less when it is more so. It will also differ even with the same instrument, according to the clearness of the air, the condition, and adjustment of the mirrors, and the practical habits of the observer.

## XIX.

### *Account of some new Improvements on Steam-Engines. By Mr. ARTHUR WOOLF.*

Mr. Woolf's  
improvements  
in steam-en-  
gines.

IN our eighth volume, p. 262, we gave a short account of a former improvement made by Mr. Woolf on the steam-engine, founded on a discovery that steam, of any higher temperature than that of boiling water, if allowed to pass into another vessel kept at the same temperature as the steam itself, will expand to as many times its volume, and still be equal to the pressure of the common atmosphere, as the number of pounds which such steam, before being allowed to expand, could maintain on each square inch of a safety-valve exposed

exposed to the atmosphere: for example, that masses or quantities of steam of the expansive force of 20, 30, or 50 pounds to the square inch of a common safety-valve, will expand to 20, 30, or 50 times its volume, and still be respectively equal to the atmosphere, or capable of producing a sufficient action against the piston of a steam-engine to cause the same to rise in the old engine (with a counterpoise) of Newcomen, or to be carried into the vacuous part of the cylinder in the improved engines first brought into effect by Messrs. Boulton and Watt.

In consequence of this discovery Mr. Woolf was enabled to use his steam twice (if he chose), and with complete effect; nothing more being necessary than to admit high steam, suppose of 40 pounds the square inch, into one cylinder, to work there by its expansive force, and then to allow the same steam to pass into, and expand itself in, another cylinder of forty times the size of the first, there to work by condensation in the common way. Or with only one cylinder, by admitting a proportionally small quantity of high steam into it from the boiler, Mr. Woolf, found that he could effect a considerable saving in fuel.

In this first improvement of Mr. Woolf, though the saving might be carried a considerable length, it was still necessarily limited by the strength of materials; for in the employment of high steam there must always be some danger of an explosion. Mr. Woolf, however, by a happy thought, has completely obviated every danger of this kind, and can now take the full advantage of the expansive principle without the least danger whatever. This he effects by throwing into common steam the additional temperature necessary for its high expansion, *after the steam is admitted into the working cylinder*, which is heated by means adequate to the end intended to be gained; and the advantage which he thus gains he effectually secures by a most ingenious improvement in the piston. It may be easily conceived that steam of such high rarity as Mr. Woolf employs, could not be made fully effective with the piston in common use; for in proportion to its rarity so must be the facility with which a portion of it would escape, and pass by the side of the piston to the vacuous part of the cylinder: but Mr. Woolf's contrivance seems perfectly adapted to prevent the loss of even the smallest portion of the steam.

Besides

Mr. Woolf's  
improvements in  
steam-engines.

Besides these improvements on the common steam-engine, he has also found means to apply the same principles to the old engine, known by the name of Savary's, in such a way as to render the same a powerful and economical engine for a great variety of purposes.

Such is the outline of Mr. Woolf's improvements on this useful engine: but, for the general information of practical engineers, we shall subjoin a more technical description, in Mr. Woolf's own words, extracted from his specification of his patent.

*(To be continued.)*

---



---

### SCIENTIFIC NEWS.

#### Geometry.

Two theorems  
from the Ho-  
rologium of  
Huygens.

HUYGENS has given the two following theorems in his *Horologium Oscillatorium*, which are applicable to all solid bodies: "The center of oscillation, and that of suspension are always reciprocal to one another. The same body is always isochronal to itself, while it oscillates round parallel axis's taken at equal distances from the center of gravity. M. Biot has given a remarkable extension to these two theorems.

extended far-  
ther by M.  
Biot.

All these parallel axis's form the surface of a right angled cylinder of which the axis passes through the center of gravity. But the analytical expression under which M. Biot presents the theorem of Huygens, made him instantly perceive, that an arbitrary inclination might be given to this axis, the radius of the cylinder being suitably changed at the same time; and that thus according to the different degrees of inclination of the axis, an infinity of cylinders might be obtained. The superficies of which cylinders should have the same property as that of the primitive cylinder. Besides this, the axis without changing its inclination may describe a conical surface about its primitive position, which will multiply the number of cylinders already found, as often times as right lines can be conceived to be drawn on the upper surface of the cone.

*Astronomy.*

M. Piclet has made an observation of an occultation of the Pleiades by the moon, on the 19th of November, 1804, from the Observatory of Geneva.

*M. Piclet on the occultation of the pleiades by the moon.*

An account of an occultation of  $\pi$  scorpion, observed on the 17th of July, 1803, from the summit of Casuleta, a mountain in the kingdom of Spain, was found among the papers of the late M. Mechain, which will appear in the 6th Volume of the Memoirs of the French National Institute: this is the last observation of this kind made by a man of science, whose premature loss the Institute will long regret.

A long succession of observations was also found among his papers, relative to the comet which he had discovered from Barcelona in 1793, which will also appear in the same publication.

*Geography.*

M. Humboldt has read before the *Institute Nationale*, A *Memoir on the Longitude of Mexico*, the capital of the kingdom so called.

*The longitude of Mexico determined accurately by M. Humboldt.*

Geographers disagree with regard to the position of this important point. The considerable difference which M. Humboldt found between his first observation, and the last which had been formerly made by others before him, engaged him to repeat it as often as he could, and by different methods. The distances of the moon from the stars, and several eclipses of Jupiter's moons, always gave the same result, which is doubtless preferable to all those which have appeared hitherto.

*Electricity.*

Since the discovery of electrical conductors by Dr. Franklin, many philosophers have repeated experiments to establish the identity of electrical fire and lightning, by experiments with such insulated conductors.

*Conductor contrived to prevent accidents,*

These experiments succeeded to the wish of all who tried them; but it was soon perceived, that they were attended with much danger: and since the death of Professor Richman, of Petersburg, who was struck by lightning from his conductor in 1753, few have ventured to repeat the experiment.

M. Beyer

M. Beyer of Paris has formed in his garden an apparatus of this kind, which is very simple, and at the same time perfectly effectual without any danger: It is a conductor which can alternately at pleasure be insulated, or not insulated, and made to act either with a ball, or with a point. The communications between it and the earth are well established, and as the observations can be made at more than an hundred feet from the apparatus, there is not the least danger of any accident.

#### *Aerostation.*

Balloon projected by Mr. Robertson, 132 feet diameter, to carry up 50 men,

and a vessel with sails, &c.

and an internal balloon and parachute.

The celebrated Aeronaut Robertson, who ascended from Petersburg last year, is endeavouring to obtain the necessary assistance at that place for the construction of an air balloon on a very large scale; he proposes that it shall be 732 feet in diameter, which he calculates will carry up 37 ton, and which he supposes, therefore, will easily support 50 people, and all necessary accommodations for them.

It is to have attached to it a vessel furnished with masts, sails, and every other article requisite for navigating the sea in case of accidents, and provided with a cabin for the aeronauts, properly fitted up, galley for cooking, proper stores for flowing provisions, and several other conveniences. To render the ascent more safe, it is to take up another smaller balloon within it, and a parachute, which will render the descent perfectly gentle, if the outer balloon bursts.

From its construction it will be calculated to remain in the air several weeks, in which time many experiments in natural philosophy, and astronomical observations may be made: It is also supposed, that geography may be considerably improved by its means, as the aeronauts will be neither stopped in their course by mountains or forests; and some have even thought, that with the assistance of the trade winds, a voyage round the earth might be made in it between the tropics. Its cost, it is calculated, will be nearly equal to that of a ship of the line.

#### *University of Charkow.*

The court of Petersburg published the act of confirmation of the University of Charkow, on the 16th of May, of which the following are the chief particulars.

The University is under the care of the Minister of public instruction: It has, however, its own particular administration and jurisdiction; the ordinances, by which its members are governed, are regulated by itself: It has the right of censure both with regard to the books printed by itself, or those brought from abroad. All articles which it may want are allowed to pass the frontiers without examination or tax. Its correspondence is post free, and its paper is not subject to duty. The houses of the professors are free from taxes and all charges. The professors have the rank of the seventh Provision for class, and the students that of the twelfth, or that of subaltern officers, receive commission as such, and wear swords. The professors after twenty-five years duty, or in case of incurable sickness, receive their pensions for life, and may even receive them while resident in other countries. On the death of a professor, his widow and children continue to receive his pension, until the widow marries again, or the children attain the age of twenty-one years. The Emperor has granted a yearly revenue to the University of 130,000 rubles.

*Botanic Garden, &c. at Copenhagen.*

A sum of 4,500 rix dollars, which the government had granted in 1803, for the Botanic Garden at Copenhagen, has been employed, partly in paying the debts of the establishment, and partly in constructing a new hot-house. This has 5500 plants garden, which possesses 5,500 plants of different kinds, is open one day in each week for the curious, and every day for botanic students. The directors in their last report, having made some proposals for the improvement and establishment of the garden, the government has granted them an additional sum of 4000 rix dollars, and an annual sum of 200 for repairs; and have besides settled, that the appointments of persons employed in the garden, shall be increased to 720 rix dollars, to commence this year.

M. Giesecke, a Prussian mineralogist, who has been a considerable time at Copenhagen, is about to be employed by government on a voyage to Greenland, where he is to land. Hitherto the Moravian religious missionaries have alone been able to resolve to live some years

Forms its own ordinances and regulations.  
Various privileges.

years in that country for the conversion of the natives: it will be no little honour to the sciences, if M. Giesecke shall bring himself to make a like sacrifice for their advancement.

Charts printed  
by moveable  
types.

The Royal Academy of the Fine Arts, and the Mechanical Arts of Berlin, have received among their members M. F. H. Wagener, who has discovered a new method of printing geographical charts by a species of moveable types, which is found to answer better than engraving, and will undoubtedly be much cheaper.

Prizes given by  
the French  
war minister for

a work on sub-  
terranean for-  
tification,

and one on a  
plan for a forti-  
fied barrack,

Marshal Berthier, war minister of France, at the request of general Marescot, has again established the prizes which was given for the best works on fortification.

Two prizes have been granted to the best *treatises on subterraneous works*. The first was adjudged by the committee of fortification to Major Mouze, the second to Captain Gillot; the committee has adjudged a third treatise deserving of honourable mention, which has for its inscription *artem experientia fecit*; the author of it is not known.

Another prize on the subject of a *project for a fortified barrack*, has been given to Captain Laurent. The committee have judged the project of Captain Bioschevalier, and that of Lieutenant Colonel Gesbert, to deserve honourable mention. The committee has rejected, for not corresponding with the proposed subject, a project of Captain Mallet, for a *barrack intrenchment*; but have thought it worthy of particular mention, as a work which gives a very advantageous idea of the talents of this officer.

Many of the works which neither received prizes, or particular mention, exhibit ingenious contrivances, and interesting observations. In general these two contests have fully proved the goodness of the Institution, of which the object is to excite emulation in all the corps of the army, to propagate knowledge among them, and to extend the perfection of all the branches of the military art.

Catalogue of  
Leipsic fair, con-  
tained 3647  
publications.

THE catalogue of the Leipsic fair, has this year contained two sheets more than usual. The musical publications have been

been added to it. It contains 3,647 articles, furnished by 380 booksellers. The number of romances is 271, of theatrical pieces 81, and music 95, forms 447 articles.

The academy of painting and sculpture at Madrid, are about to publish a compleat collection of the Arabic antiquities of the kingdoms of Grenada and Cordova. In this work will be found not only views and plans of the monuments, and other remarkable matters of these countries, but also an explanation of all the inscriptions, cyphers and hieroglyphics.

THERE is soon to be published at Lisbon, a Dictionary of the Angola or Bunda language, with the explanation of all the words in Portuguese. There has never before been a dictionary of this language. This will be published for the use of those Portuguese who have business to transact with the establishments which their country possesses on the coast of Africa. No language is spoken there to so great an extent as this.

THE celebrated sculptor M. Canova, is engaged in erecting at Vienna, the splendid Mausoleum of the Arch-duchess Christina, an immense composition of eight marble figures, larger than life; the models and execution of which have been long admired at Rome, where they were formed. M. Canova before his departure from Rome exhibited a colossal group, representing Theseus combating with a Centaur. This group is to be executed in marble for the city of Milan. The artists and connoisseurs of Rome seem to esteem this work superior to every other which has been executed by this ingenious and indefatigable artist.

THE Magistracy of Augsburg have had the honour of being the first government of south Germany, which have taken decisive measures against the shameful traffic of book-piracy. It has confiscated the entire edition, consisting of 500 impressions, of the work of Goener, on the political rights

fights of Germany, which was pirated by Krausfelder, a dealer in such transactions, and has besides compelled Krausfelder to pay to the legitimate editor, the price of the copies which he had sold.

---

Russian marine  
Institution.

THE Russian government have formed at Petersburg, an Institution, whose design is the perfecting of all that belongs to naval armaments, and which is to be called the *Marine Museum*. This institution is not merely to be a school: all the sciences necessary to a naval officer will be there taught and the *Museum* will besides publish a journal which will treat of every thing relative to the marine. It will have also a cabinet of natural history, which will be open to all the pupils. This establishment will be under the direction of the minister of the marine, and its members are to wear the naval uniform.

---

Russian es-  
tablishments for  
education.  
Numbers of  
masters and  
pupils.

ACCORDING to the report of the minister of public instruction, there is at present in Russia 494 institutions for education, directed by 1475 masters, and attended by 33484 scholars. The expence of these establishments costs government annually almost two millions of Rubles. Among these are not reckoned those for the corps of cadets, or for pages, the Academy of Arts, the Schools of Commerce, nor the Institution for Female Education. Those who know the state in which Russian education was at the accession of Alexander, may judge by this detail what he has done towards enlightning his vast empire.

The Russian catholics earnestly concur in seconding his views. At an ecclesiastical assembly, convoked by the bishop of Lusk and Shetomir, various measures have been taken in favour of the establishments for education.

---

Theatre in the  
Crimea.

IN the town of Odessa in the Crimea, a theatre is building with much activity, according to the plans of M. Thomas de Thomon architect to the Emperor, and a professor of the Petersburg academy.

This

(This shows that the arts are even extending to this hitherto neglected part of the world, which certainly from its fine climate, and many other advantages, merits every attention of its enlightened and humane master.)

---

THE third volume of the *Geographical Dictionary of the Geographical Russian Empire* has been published by the booksellers, Gavy, Russia. Popow, and Luby.

---

AN important work is soon expected to appear at Petersburg, by the scientific M. Delaunay, counsellor of state, relative to Siberia, and the bordering countries.

---

M. KOTZEBUE in his last tour to Naples relates some Ancient manuscripts which he saw in visiting the Museum of Portici, ed at Portici are which will be interesting to the admirers of ancient literature.

" Eleven young men are at present employed in unrolling the manuscripts, and two copy them. An Englishman called Haier, is at the head of the establishment. He relates that his assistants are much more expert and expeditious than they were formerly. He has great hope that he shall have the 600 manuscripts, (which yet remain) decyphered, and has little doubt that he shall discover among them an *Ennius* and a *Menander*, as he flatters himself he has already a *Polybius* in hands.

On the day of the visit, a Greek author, hitherto unknown named Kolotos, was discovered; his work is on philosophy. As the names of the author are always inserted at the end of each manuscript, they can never be known until it is entirely unrolled. Seven latin authors have passed through the hands of Mr. Haier, but all so much damaged that it was impossible to unroll them, which he more laments as one of them appeared to be a *Livy*, at least it was an historical work written in his style; all that he can discover of it, is, that it begins with an harangue, in which mention is made of the family of Acilius. They have to this time discovered five authors; *Phikademus*, most of whose writings have been found, and among others, a treatise on the vices which are nearly allied to virtues. *Epicurus*, *Phædrus*, *Demetrius Phalereus* the works of and *Epicurus*, *Phædrus*,

Damocles, and his *Koloto* above-mentioned. Mr. Harter regrets that he has hitherto only met with works on philosophy, although among these many historical ideas, hitherto unknown, occur here and there: as happened in a dissertation on anger, in which is cited the example of Cadmus punished by Bacchus for having given himself up to this passion, a circumstance hitherto unknown.

---

IT has for some time been an object of deliberation with me, to ascertain by what means I might most effectually remedy an inconvenience which has arisen from the distinguished patronage this Journal has been honoured with: The great extent and value of original communications cannot but be duly estimated by the public; though at the same time it has necessarily followed, that various articles of news and other subjects in the foreign Journals, have in many instances been postponed, and in some rejected. To retain all the peculiar advantages of this work, and to afford ample space for occasional and foreign articles of ~~value~~, the obvious means have appeared, that according to the practice of several other respectable works, each volume should be concluded by a Supplementary Number; containing six sheets, or 96 pages of printed matter, and two plates. And, as many of the former plates, like those in the present number, have contained mathematical figures or outline delineations, capable of being advantageously condensed, it is proposed in all the future numbers to give two very full plates, and sixteen extra pages of matter, instead of the four plates hitherto given. By this arrangement every volume will in future contain 30 sheets or 480 pages of matter, and 10 full plates; instead of 20 sheets or 320 pages, with 16 plates less fully occupied. This addition of new matter to the amount of full one half more, will admit the insertion of many interesting articles which want of room must also have excluded.

---

\* \* \* The plate of Rye-Harbour could not be finished in time on account of the sudden illness of the Engraver. It will be given gratis in the Supplement, which will be published Jan. 1. next, at the same time as No. 50.

---

A  
JOURNAL  
OF  
NATURAL PHILOSOPHY, CHEMISTRY,  
AND  
THE ARTS.

---

SUPPLEMENT TO VOL. XII.

ARTICLE I.

*A Description of an Air Pump upon a new Construction. By ELIZUR WRIGHT. Communicated by BENJ. SILLIMAN, Esq. Professor of Natural Philosophy, &c. in Yale College, Newhaven, America.*

UPON reading the improvements made in the air pump by The general improvements of Smeaton, Haas, Prince, Russel, and Cuthbertson, it occurred to me that the end which they aimed at might in some measure be attained upon a principle that is different from either of those by which their pumps have been constructed. It is well known that in a common air pump the valve at the bottom of the barrel depends upon the air in the receiver to open it. When the air in the receiver is rarified to a certain degree, its spring becomes too weak to overcome even the small resistance which will arise from the weight of the valve, its cohesion to the plate occasioned by the oil, and its being stretched tight over the hole. Here the progress of exhaustion will stop. And this would hold true, could it be possible to produce a perfect vacuum in the barrel. But as the same obstructions belong to the piston valve, together with the additional one arising from the pressure of the external air upon it, and because the piston can-

not be so accurately fitted to the lower valve as, when put down upon it, to leave no vacuity between them; a portion of air will necessarily be retained in the barrel, which by its pressure still further prevents the opening of the lower valve, and causes the operator to come to the limit of rarefaction much sooner than he would upon the supposition that a perfect vacuum were made in the barrel. Several very ingenious contrivances have been invented to remove this imperfection, among which those of Cuthbertson and Prince are among the latest, and cannot fail of giving the reader a very high idea of their sagacity and talents for invention. The method used by the Rev. Mr. Prince, of removing the lower valve by opening the bottom of the barrel into a cistern which has a communication with the receiver, first gave the hint that it might be possible in some similar way to dispense with both the valves, and by this means carry the air pump to a greater degree of perfection. In pursuing this subject I found that all this might be effected, and in a way that admitted of much simplicity of construction.

The air-pump of Prince improved.

Description of a new air pump.

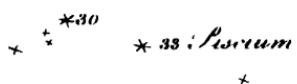
The principle upon which this pump operates may be seen in the following description of it. F, (*Plate XIV. Fig. 1.*) is the pump plate. O C is the barrel lying in a horizontal position underneath the pump plate, and nearly in contact with it. A and B are two ducts leading from the pump plate into the barrel. The piston P is without a valve, being solid and accurately fitted to the barrel. The piston rod M is cylindrical and moves air tight in the leatheren collar O. There is another piston, N, made like the former, but shorter, and acted upon by the spring S, which is thence termed the spring piston. The ends of these pistons are very carefully fitted to each other, so that when they are brought into contact they will form one uniform cylinder without any vacuity betwixt them. H is the winch, with a pinion and rack by which it is worked. The pump is supported by a pedestal upon which it is firmly fixed.

The manner in which it operates is this: Suppose the receiver placed over the duct A, leaving the duct B open to the external air, also the spring piston in the situation N, excluding the external air from the barrel, as represented in the figure. Two holes in the barrel serve, and the piston P in contact with it. The piston P, by moving one to admit air towards the duct A, forms a vacuum in the barrel. When it passes by the duct A, it opens a communication between the discharge it.

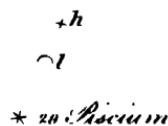
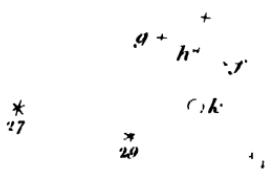
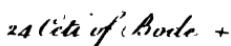
receiver

J. F. Henschel's investigation of the power of telescopes  
to distinguish the figures of very minute objects.

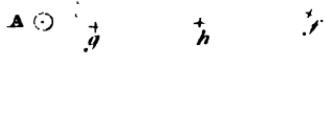
*Fig. 1.*



*Fig. 2.*



*Fig. 3.*

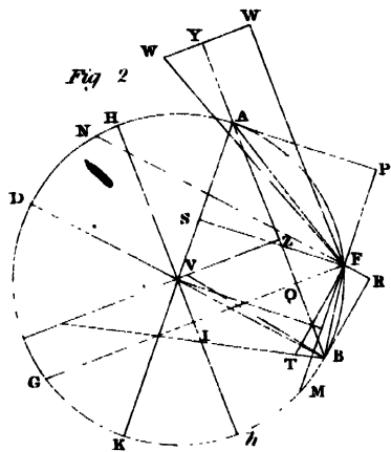


*Fig. 4.*

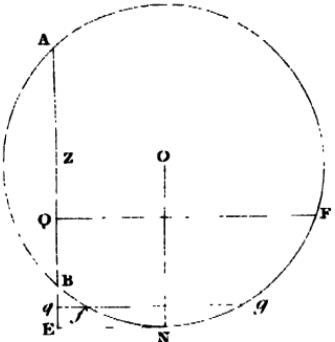




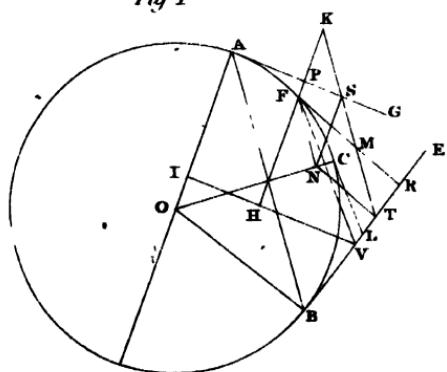
M<sup>r</sup>. Gough's Propositions respecting a Division  
of the Arch of a Circle.



*Fig. 3.*



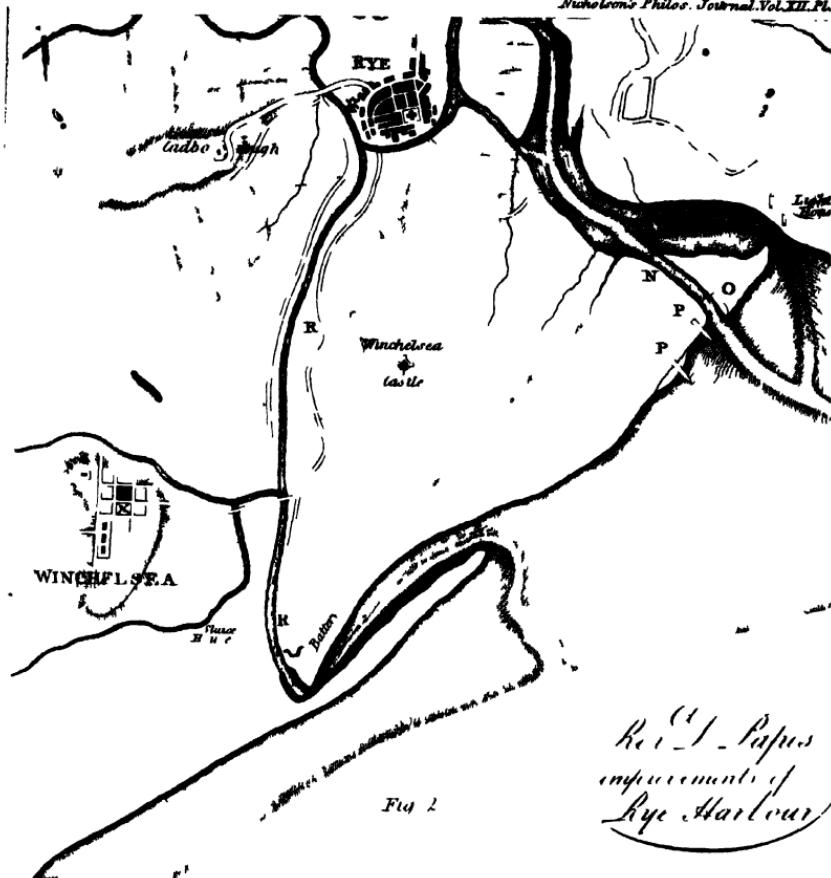
*Fig. 1*



*Fig. 4*







*Rev. Mr. Phipps  
improvements of  
Rye Harbour*

Cross Section of Rye Harbour

Fig. 1







receiver and barrel, and the air by its elastic force rushes into the latter and fills it. The piston now returns towards the duct B, and drives before it the air contained in the barrel, together with the spring piston N, until they are stopped by the shoulder D at the instant in which the ends of the two pistons come against the middle of the duct B. By forcing the air out at the duct B, the pistons come into contact, and form one uniform cylinder, that prevents any communication of the barrel with the external air. The piston P is now drawn back toward the duct A, and the spring piston N, by the action of its spring, follows in close contact with it, until it is stopped by its shoulder C meeting with the end of the barrel, after having passed the duct B, and having continued to intercept the communication between the barrel and the external air. This is the situation with which the description began; and, repeating the operation, when the piston P is drawn back beyond the duct A, the air from the receiver rushes into the barrel; and when it moves forward to the duct B this air is expelled.

Having exhibited a general description of this pump, with the manner of its working, a more particular illustration of some of its parts will be given.

When the pump is intended to exhaust, the receiver must be placed over the duct A, leaving the duct B open to the external air; but when it is designed to condense, nothing more sure is necessary than to shift the situation of the receiver on the plate, placing it over the duct B, and leaving the duct A open to the external air.

The duct B is continued around the spring piston by means of a circular channel cut into the inside of the barrel, in order that the air might escape from all sides when the pistons come into contact.

It may be observed that all the back space in the barrel between the collar O and the piston P makes a part of the capacity of the receiver; or, to speak more accurately, the space O A between the collar O and the duct A: the space A P between the duct and piston, while it moves from A toward B, being only a temporary dilation of the capacity, and the space A P while it moves from A towards O a temporary contraction of it.

For the purpose of preventing a fluctuation of the air in the receiver, which would be caused by this expansion and contraction, Advantage of constructing it with two barrels.

traction, and might be detrimental in some experiments, the diameter of the duct A is made very small, and another barrel, having similar pistons and ducts, is added, with its rack placed above the pinion wheel, while the other is placed below it. The advantage of a pump of this kind being constructed with two barrels arises from the contrary motions of their pistons; for while one augments the capacity of the receiver by moving forward, the other equally diminishes it by moving backward. An equilibrium is thus maintained that prevents any oscillatory motion in the mercury of the gage, which might arise from the operation of a single barrel.

The resistance  
from the spring  
piston.

The additional resistance to be overcome in working this pump, above what is to be met with in other pumps, happens only at the small interval while the spring piston is passing from its natural situation to the duct B. This need not be more than about four times greater than that which is requisite to overcome the friction of the piston P, and will be easily provided or by increasing the proportion between the diameter of the pinion wheel and the sweep of the handle.

ELIZUR WRIGHT, C. A. S.

*Canaan (Connecticut in America,)*

March 12, 1805.

## II.

*Concerning the State in which the true Sap of Trees is deposited during Winter. By THOMAS ANDREW KNIGHT, Esq.\**

(Concluded from Page 240)

Bulbous and tu-  
berous roots  
contain the mat-  
ter that forms  
leaves,

WE have much more decisive evidence that bulbous and tuberous rooted plants contain the matter within themselves which subsequently composes their leaves; for we see them vegetate even in dry rooms, on the approach of spring; and many bulbous rooted plants produce their leaves and flowers with nearly the same vigour by the application of water only, as they do when growing in the best mould. But the water in this case, provided that it be perfectly pure, probably affords little or no food to the plant, and acts only by dissolving the

\* Phil. Trans. of 1805, p. 97.

matter prepared and deposited in the preceding year; and hence the root becomes exhausted and spoiled: and Hassenfratz found that the leaves and flowers and roots of such plants afforded no more carbon than he had proved to exist in bulbous roots of the same weight, whose leaves and flowers had never expanded.

As the leaves and flowers of the hyacinth, in the preceding —and it is case, derived their matter from the bulb, it appears extremely probable that the blossoms of trees receive their nutriment from the alburnum, particularly as the blossoms of many species precede their leaves: and, as the roots of plants become weakened and apparently exhausted, when they have afforded nutriment to a crop of feed, we may suspect that a tree, which has borne much fruit in one season, becomes in a similar way exhausted, and incapable of affording proper nutriment to a crop in the succeeding year. And I am much inclined to believe that were the wood of a tree in this state accurately weighed, it would be found specifically lighter than that of a similar tree, which had not afforded nutriment to fruit or blossoms, in the preceding year, or years.

If it be admitted that the substance which enters into the composition of the first leaves in the spring is derived from matter which has undergone some previous preparation within the plant, (and I am at a loss to conceive on what grounds this can be denied, in bulbous and tuberous rooted plants at least,) it must also be admitted that the leaves which are generated in the summer derive their substance from a similar source; and this cannot be conceded without a direct admission of the existence of vegetable circulation, which is denied by so many eminent naturalists. I have not, however, found in their writings a single fact to disprove its existence, nor any great weight in their arguments, except those drawn from two important errors in the admirable works of Hales and Du Hamel, which I have noticed in a former memoir. I shall therefore proceed to point out the channels, through which I conceive the circulating fluids to pass.

When a seed is deposited in the ground, or otherwise exposed to a proper degree of heat and moisture, and exposure to air, which the water is absorbed by the cotyledons and the young radicle or root is emitted. At this period, and in every subsequent stage of the growth of the root, it increases in length by the addition of new parts to its apex, or point, and not by any general diffusion

Explanation of the manner in which the juices circulate, their habits, changes, &c.

Explanation of  
the manner in  
which the juices  
of plants circu-  
late, their habi-  
tudes, changes,  
&c.

tension of its vessels and fibres; and the experiments of Bonnet and Du Hamel leave little grounds of doubt, but that the new matter which is added to the point of the root descends from the cotyledons. The first motion therefore of the fluids in plants is downwards, towards the point of the root; and the vessels which appear to carry them, are of the same kind with those which are subsequently found in the bark, where I have, on a former occasion, endeavoured to prove that they execute the same office.

In the last spring I examined almost everyday the progressive changes which take place in the radicle emitted by the horse chesnut: I found it, at its first existence, and until it was some weeks old, to be incapable of absorbing coloured infusions, when its point was taken off, and I was totally unable to discover any alburnous tubes, through which the sap absorbed from the ground, in the subsequent growth of the tree, ascends: but when the roots were considerably elongated, alburnous tubes formed; and as soon as they had acquired some degree of firmness in their consistence, they appeared to enter on their office of carrying up the aqueous sap, and the leaves of the plumula then, and not sooner, expanded.

The leaf contains at least three kinds of tubes: the first is what, in a former Paper, I have called the central vessel, through which the aqueous sap appears to be carried, and through which coloured infusions readily pass, from the alburnous tubes into the leaf-stalk. These vessels are always accompanied by spiral tubes, which do not appear to carry any liquid: but there is another vessel which appears to take its origin from the leaf, and which descends down the internal bark, and contains the true or prepared sap. When the leaf has attained its proper growth, it seems to perform precisely the office of the cotyledon; but being exposed to the air, and without the same means to acquire, or the substance to retain moisture, it is fed by the alburnous tubes and central vessels. The true sap now appears to be discharged from the leaf, as it was previously from the cotyledon, into the vessels of the bark, and to be employed in the formation of new alburnous tubes between the base of the leaf and the root. From these alburnous tubes spring other central vessels and spiral tubes, which enter into and possibly give existence to, other leaves; and thus by a repetition of the same process

process the young tree or annual shoot continues to acquire Explanation of  
new parts, which apparently are formed from the ascending manner in  
aqueous sap. which the juices  
of plants circulate, their habi-  
tates, changes, &c.

But it has been proved by Dr Hamel that a fluid, similar to that which is found in the true sap vessels of the bark, exists &c. also in the alburnum, and this fluid is extremely obvious in the fig, and other trees, whose true sap is white, or coloured. The vessels, which contain this fluid in the alburnum, are in contact with those which carry up the aqueous sap; and it does not appear probable that, in a body so porous as wood, fluids so near each other should remain wholly unmixed. I must therefore conclude that when the true sap has been delivered from the cotyledon or leaf into the returning, or true sap vessels of the bark, one portion of it secretes through the external cellular, or more probably glandular substance of the bark, and generates a new epidermis, where that is to be formed; and that the other portion of it secretes through the internal glandular substance of the bark, where one part of it produces the new layer of wood, and the remainder enters the pores of the wood already formed, and subsequently mingles with the ascending aqueous sap; which thus becomes capable of affording the matter necessary to form new buds and leaves.

It has been proved in the preceding experiments on the ascending sap of the sycamore and birch, that that fluid does not approach the buds and unfolding leaves in the spring, in the state in which it is absorbed from the earth: and therefore we may conclude that the fluid, which enters into, and circulates through the leaves of plants, as the blood through the lungs of animals, consists of a mixture of the true sap or blood of the plant with matter more recently absorbed, and less perfectly assimilated.

It appears probable that the true sap undergoes a considerable change on its mixture with the ascending aqueous sap; for this fluid in the sycamore has been proved to become more sensibly sweet in its progress from the roots in the spring, and the liquid which flows from the wounded bark of the same tree is also sweet; but I have never been able to detect the slightest degree of sweetness in decoctions of the sycamore wood in winter. I am therefore inclined to believe that the saccharine matter existing in the ascending sap is not immediately, or wholly, derived from the fluid which had circulated through

**E**xplanation of the manner in which the juices of plants circulate, their habitudes, changes, &c.

through the leaf in the preceding year; but that it is generated by a process similar to that of the germination of seeds, and that the same process is always going forward during the spring and summer, as long as the tree continues to generate new organs. But towards the conclusion of the summer I conceive that the true sap simply accumulates in the alburnum, and thus adds to the specific gravity of winter-felled wood, and increases the quantity of its extractive matter.

I have some reasons to believe that the true sap descends through the alburnum as well as through the bark, and I have been informed that if the bark be taken from the trunk of trees in the spring, and such trees be suffered to grow till the following winter, the alburnum acquires a great degree of hardness and durability. It subsequent experiments prove that the true sap descends through the alburnum, it will be easy to point out the cause why trees continue to vegetate after all communication between the leaves and roots, through the bark, has been intercepted: and why some portion of alburnous matter is in all trees\* generated below incisions through the bark.

It was my intention this year to have troubled you with some observations on the reproduction of the buds and roots of trees; but as the subject of the Paper, which I have now the honour to address to you, appeared to be of more importance, I have deferred those observations to a future opportunity; and I shall at present only observe, that I conceive myself to be in possession of facts to prove that both buds and roots originate from the alburnous substance of plants, and not, as is, I believe, generally supposed, from the bark.

I am, &c.

T. ANDREW KNIGHT.

*Elton, Dec. 4, 1804.*

\* I have in a former paper stated that the perpendicular shoots of the vine form an exception. I spoke on the authority of numerous experiments; but they had been made late in the summer; and on repeating the same experiments at an earlier period, I found the result in conformity with my experiments on other trees.

## III.

*Singular Method of forming Walls and Roofs of Rural Building, in Indostan, communicated by M. LEGOUX DE FLAIX, Officer of Engineers\*.*

THE method which the Indians have used for many years, of forming their rural buildings, unites solidity, convenience, and wholesomeness to economy, and facility of execution.

Houses constructed in this manner have also the advantage of being absolutely safe from conflagration, and of resisting even the most violent inundations.

In a country where stone is scarce, the rich build their houses with bricks, which in many respects are preferable to stone; but poor people, such as those employed in agriculture, cannot go to that expence, even in India, where labour and materials are so cheap.

The habitations of villagers in most parts of the globe are built with earth walls, in India they are likewise covered with terraces of earth, and it is evident, that buildings formed with both walls and roofs of earth must necessarily be free from danger of fire.

To prove that buildings of this construction are equally safe from inundations, it is sufficient to state, that on the banks of the Ganges and Indus, (rivers of vast magnitude both in their extent and their course, and whose great bodies of water cause the most destructive effects in their floods,) these houses stand uninjured, though sometimes isolated in the midst of immense inundations for fifteen or twenty days. It is extremely probable, that houses built of stone or brick would not stand this great force of water equally well.

To form houses in this manner, the foundations of the outside and partition walls are dug up, which are sometimes from five to seven feet deep, and always proportioned to the height intended to be given to the walls. The excavated earth is exposed till it becomes perfectly dry; if it is of a fat or argillaceous nature, it is carried to a place, prepared for the purpose, where it may be pounded into a dust, and properly prepared for use; when in this state, it is mixed with a

The earth dug from the foundations is pounded fine,

and mixed with coarse sand or fine gravel,

then moistened with water.

The walls are raised all together,

from two to four feet thick.

In one two or three courses in a day according to the thickness.

Spaces left for beams, doors, and windows.

The walls when dry are enclosed in open work cases of bambou,

at two or three feet distance, and the interval filled with fuel.

third or an half of coarse sand, or small gravel passed through a sieve to clear it from pebbles. The fat earth is mixed with the sand and gravel, and worked up well with it, so that the mass may be of an uniform consistence. It is then moistened with water five or six hours before it is wanted, and in the quantity necessary for a single day's work alone.

The mixture thus prepared is carried to the place of building, when the foundations are perfectly dry, and the walls are then built equally in every part at the same time, on a perfect level, in courses, and brought up perpendicularly : each course of earth is from eight to ten inches in depth, and the whole breadth of the wall, which is seldom less than two feet thick, and never exceeds four; which dimensions are always regulated by the intended height of the building, and the force of the floods, if it is near the river. When the walls are three feet and a half, or four feet thick, only one course is raised in a day; but when they are from two feet and half to three feet thick, two courses are raised, and if they are but two feet thick, three courses are sometimes raised in that space of time. This depends on the quickness of the desiccation of the walls, which speedily takes place there, where the dryness of the air is extreme: this would not perhaps happen in our moist climate; if this method of building should be tried here, it would probably be necessary to leave them longer to dry, in order to obtain the requisite tenacity.

When the walls are built to the height for the roof, the proper openings are made for the beams and joists. It is almost needless to add, that the apertures necessary for the doors and windows are made while the walls are building.

On the twelfth or fifteenth day, or when the walls are sufficiently dry, or to the same degree to which tiles are dried, the walls are surrounded externally and internally with a sort of open work case, made of spars of bambou, or of some other hard and dry wood. In Indostan, where this method of building is general, the workman have bars of iron, which they hire out, that serve to sustain the coffer work mentioned, and are placed at every three or four yards; the coffer work is raised at two or three feet distance from the surface of the walls, according to their thickness, and the space between is filled up with firewood, turfs, and cakes made of cow and sheep dung worked together and dried in the sun.

This

This pile of combustibles is arranged in several stages, Arranged in of three, four, or five feet thick, separated from each other by layers of by layers of earth or half dried turf of from eight to ten inches depth; the upper stages are first set on fire, so that the wall is baked through its whole extent from top to bottom. The upper stages wall is baked through its whole extent from top to bottom, first kindled. The charge of the combustibles for each of the stages is so managed, that the lowest is the greatest, and is diminished for each as it is nearer the top of the wall; as the pile burns down the fire of the lower stages still acts on the upper part of the walls, which permits the upper stages to be of less thickness. The fire bakes the walls to a thickness of from six to ten inches, as tiles are baked in a kiln. And thus walls of from six to are built in a single piece, and of the greatest solidity, which have the more strength, as there are no junctures in them. Wherefore they ought to prevent the greatest possible resistance to the action of the atmosphere, the attacks of floods, and the fall of rain, which descends in torrents in most countries of Indostan during the rainy season.

Experience has constantly proved, that the houses built in this manner not only last much longer than those built of bricks, but that they also resist better the attacks of the periodical inundations, and those of the annual rains to which they are exposed in this climate.

The method in which the terrace roofs (which are called *argamace* in India) are formed for these houses, is the following:

Immediately after the baking and cooling of the walls, the ashes and the bars which sustained the coffer work are removed. The beams and joists are placed, and covered either with very thin boards, or else with small green branches; and upon this support the different layers of the terrace roof are placed. The first layer is simply clay, with an equal quantity of *ole*, a species of marl in powder, which is pounded in troughs, such as are used for preparing mortar. This first layer is four or five inches thick, and it is then levelled, and is moistened from time to time, in order to beat it firm with small bats. As soon as this is dry, the second layer is laid on, which consists of potters clay worked up in the same manner as if prepared for making pottery; this layer is only two or three inches thick at most. It is levelled according to the slope of the terrace, which is given it in placing the beams and

First layer common clay and *ole*, a kind of marl, four or five inches thick,

Second layer potters clay, two or three inches thick,

and joists, and it is consolidated by light blows of wooden trowels, until it is perfectly dry. When the clay forms cracks in drying they are closed by other clay prepared for filling up these chinks to the bottoms.

Third layer clay with one fourth brick dust and one fourth fine sand 6 or 8 inches thick.

The second layer when perfectly dry, and free from cracks, is covered with a third layer; which is composed of pulverized clay mixed with a fourth of brick dust, passed through a clole sieve, and with a fourth of fine sand. This mixture is worked up in a trough like mortar; it is used as soon as prepared, and is then spread out equally over the whole terrace six or eight inches thick; this layer is consolidated in the same manner as the others, and this labour is continued till it is perfectly dry; and then the *argamace* is finished. This terrace is strong, and has such tenacity that the most violent rains cannot penetrate it.

Houses thus built cost 6 francs for the cubic fathom.

A building of this species costs in India but six francs (five shillings) for the cubic fathom and is entirely performed by masons. In France it would cost three times as much (and something more in England) on account of the greater expence of labour and fuel.

May be made with many stories.

Houses may be built in this manner of any height required, and of as many stories as are thought fit; I have seen some that had but one ground floor; but I have also seen others that were elevated two stories above the ground floor. One of this last sort, situated on the banks of the Gemna in the province of Alabad, was built above 430 years, and the walls, and the whole of the building looked as fresh as if they were new.

An house of this sort 430 years built seemed quite fresh.

#### IV.

*Account of some new Improvements on Steam-Engines. By Mr. ARTHUR WOOLF.*

(Concluded from page 296.)

Mr. Woolf's improvements in steam-engines.

"I have found out and invented a contrivance, by which the temperature of the steam vessel or working cylinder of a steam-engine, or of the steam vessels or cylinders where more than one are used, may be raised to any required temperature, without admitting steam from the boiler into any surrounding receptacle, whether known by the name of a steam case, or by any other denomination. That is to say, instead of admitting steam

Steam of a high temperature into such receptacle or steam case, Mr. Woolf's which is always attended with a risk of explosion proportioned improvements in steam-en- to the elasticity of the steam employed, I put into the said gines. surrounding receptacle, or case, oil or the fat of animals, or wax or other substances capable of being melted by a lower temperature than the heat intended to be employed, and of bearing that heat without being converted into vapour: or I put into the said case or cases mercury or mixtures of metals, as of tin, bismuth, and lead, capable of being kept in a state of fusion in a lower temperature than that intended to be em- ployed in working the steam-engine; and I so form the sur- rounding case or cases as to make it or them admit the aforesaid oil, or other substance employed, to come into contact not only with the sides of the steam vessel or vessels, or working cylinder or cylinders, but also with the bottom and top of the same, so that the whole may be as much as possible maintained in one uniform temperature; and this tempera- ture I keep up by a fire immediately under or round the case or cases that contains the aforesaid oil or other sub- stance, or by connecting the said case or cases with a se- parate vessel or vessels, kept at a proper temperature, filled with the oil or other substance made use of as aforesaid. In some circumstances, or whenever the same may be con- venient or desirable, I employ the fluid metals, or mixtures of metals, and oil or other of the substances before enum- erated, at one and the same time in the same engine; that is to say, in the part of the case or vessel exposed to the greatest action of the fire, I sometimes have the aforesaid metals or mixtures of metals, and in the parts less exposed to the action of the fire, I put oil, or other substances ca- pable of bearing the requisite heat without being converted into vapour.

" By this arrangement, and method of applying the sur- rounding heat, I not only obviate the necessity of employ- ing steam of a great expansive force round the steam vessel or vessels, or the working cylinder or cylinders, as already mentioned, to maintain them at the temperature required, but I am enabled to obtain from steam of a comparatively low temperature, or even from water itself, admitted into the steam vessel or vessels, all the effects that can be ob- tained from steam of a high temperature, without any of the

Mr. Woolf's  
improvements  
in steam-en-  
gines.

the risk with which the production of the latter is accompanied, not only to the boiler and other parts of the machinery, but even to the lives of the workmen; for such low steam, or even water, (but in every case steam is preferable,) being admitted into a steam vessel or vessels, or working cylinder or cylinders, kept at the requisite higher temperature by the forementioned means, will there be expanded in any ratio required, and produce an effect in the working of the engine which cannot otherwise be obtained but at a greater expense of fuel, or with the risk of an explosion. By this means I can make use of steam expanded in any required ratio, or of any given temperature, without the necessity of ever having the steam of any greater elasticity than equal to the pressure of the common atmosphere.

" Another improvement which I make use of in steam-engines consists in a method of preventing, as much as possible, the passage of any of the steam from that side of the piston which is acted upon by the said steam to the other side which is open to the condenser; and this I effect, in those steam-engines known by the name of double engines, by employing upon or above the piston mercury or fluid metal, or metals in an altitude equal to the pressure of the steam. The efficacy of this arrangement will appear obvious, from attending to what must take place in working such a piston. When the piston is ascending, that is, when the steam is admitted below the piston, the space on its other side being open to the condenser, the steam endeavouring to pass up by the side of the piston is met and effectually prevented by the column of metal equal or superior to it in pressure, and during the down stroke no steam can possibly pass without first forcing all the metal through. In working what is called a single engine a less considerable altitude of metal is required, because the steam always acts on the upper side of the piston. For single engines, oil or wax, or fat of animals, or similar substances, in sufficient quantity, will answer the purpose, if another improvement, which constitutes part of my said invention, be applied to the engine, namely to take care that in either the double or single engine so to be worked, the outlet that conveys the steam to the condenser shall be so proportioned, and of such a size, that the steam may pass without forcing

forcing before it or carrying with it any of the metal or other substance employed, that may have passed by the piston; taking in steam-engine care at the same to provide another exit for the metal or other gines. Mr. Woolf's improvements  
 substance collected at the bottom of the steam vessel or working cylinder to convey the same into a reservoir kept at a proper heat, whence it is to be conveyed to the upper side of the piston by a small pump worked by the engine or by any other contrivance. In order that the fluid metal or metals used with the piston may not be oxidated, I always keep some oil or other fluid substance on its surface, to prevent its coming in contact with the atmosphere; and to prevent the necessity of employing a large quantity of fluid metal, I generally make my piston of the depth of the column required, but of a diameter a little less than the steam vessel or working cylinder, excepting where the packing or other fitting is necessary to be applied; so that, in fact, the column of fluid metal forms only a thin body round the piston. In some cases I make a hollow metallic piston, and apply an altitude of fluid metal in the inside of the working cylinder.

" It may be necessary, however, to state, that in applying my improved method of keeping the steam vessels of steam-engines at any required temperature to the engine known by the name of Savary's, in any of its improved forms, in which a separate condenser has been introduced, I sometimes employ oil (or any other substance lighter than water, and capable of being kept fluid in the temperature employed, without being converted into vapour,) in the upper part of the tube or pipe attached to the steam vessel; by which means steam of any temperature may be used without being exposed to the risk of partial condensation by the admission of any colder body into the steam vessel; for the oil, or other substance employed for this purpose, soon acquires the requisite temperature; and to prevent unnecessary escape of heat, I construct of, or line with, an imperfect conductor of heat, that part of the tube or pipe attached to the steam vessel which may not be heated exteriorly. And further, (as is already the practice in some engines, and therefore not exclusively claimed by me,) I cause the water raised by the engine to pass off through another ascending tube than the one attached to the steam vessel, but connected with it at some part lower than the oil or other substance employed in it is ever suffered to descend to in the working

working of the engine. The improvement which I have just mentioned, of introducing oil into the pipe attached to the steam vessel of such engines, may also be introduced without applying heat externally to the steam vessel; but in this case part of the effect which would otherwise be gained is lost."

---

## V.

*On the Magnesian Earth of Baudisfero. By M. GIÖBERT.*

(Concluded from Page 284.)

The earth of  
Baudisfero ana-  
lyzed.

To ascertain the proportions of these constituent parts of the magnesian earth, we lixiviated a given weight of it, and precipitated the sulphuric acid from one part of it by acetite of barytes, and the lime from the other part by oxalate of ammonia.

It contains, be-  
sides magnesia,  
fulphate of lime,  
—with filix,  
—and carbonic  
acid,

The weight of the oxalate of lime, and that of the sulphate of barytes, obtained from it, shewed us that it contained 1,60 of the sulphate of lime. The experiments before recited determine the proportion of the filix contained.

To prove that of the carbonic acid, we both calcined a given weight of the earth in crucibles, from which syphons passed into bottles containing lime water; in order that the carbonic acid gas furnished by the earth might be precipitated, and also dissolved considerable quantities of it in acids by the action of heat, and received the gas produced in bottles filled in like manner with lime water; the first method produced constantly the most. The carbonate of lime formed in these different experiments apprized us that 100 parts of the earth contained from 8 to 12 of carbonic acid, and sometimes a little less in the stony species.

—and water.

If this weight of the carbonic acid be deducted from the loss of weight which this earth suffers by the calcination in the fire, which was mentioned before, we shall then have the quantity of water which the earth contains. In collecting the results of the different experiments, it appears that the earth of Baudisfero is composed of

Magnesia	-	-	-	68	Proportions tabulated.
Carbonic acid	-	-	-	12	
Silex	-	-	-	15,60	
Sulphate of lime	-	-	-	1,60	
Water	-	-	-	3	
				100,20	

It is from these results that I denominate this earth native It may be called magnesia. It is doubtless found mixed with a little filex; but with propriety if the title of native alumen is given to the alumogenous earth of Halle in Saxony, which contains 24 parts of the sulphate of lime; if the name of native magnesia is given to that of Moravia, announced by Mitchael, of which 100 parts contain 50 of carbonic acid; it appears to me that the earth which I describe has a much better title to the name which I have given it.

The earth of Baudisero affords a subject for interesting observations in the investigation of its origin. Many facts lead me to believe that this earth and the Corneen stone or Cacholong, described and analysed by my colleague Bonvoisin, are both of the same nature. It appears to me that Cacholong at a certain point of its decomposition forms what Bonvoisin calls the hydrophane of Piedmont, and that in its complete decomposition it forms the magnesian earth of which I here give the analysis. Bonvoisin has declared himself of an opinion precisely contrary to this; for he has supposed that this earth, far from being the product of the decomposition of Cacholong, is the element of its formation. Our colleague Gioanetti is of the same opinion. In these two hypotheses, the change of one earth into another is manifest, that is to say, the change of filex and alumen into magnesia in my method of considering the matter; (for it is principally of these two earths that Cacholong and Hydrophane are composed, from the analysis of Bonvoisin;) and the change of magnesia into alumen and filex according to the hypothesis of Bonvoisin and Gioanetti. As this subject appears to me to be very interesting, I intend to make a comparative analysis of these stones at the different degrees of their decomposition or entering into the state of agate (*agatification*) which shall be the subject of another memoir.

And therefore that either alumen and filex is changed into magnesia, —or the con-verse.

There remains yet for me to examine the economical uses for which this earth may be employed.

The experiment which I related in the beginning of this memoir, of the decomposition of the sulphate of iron by this earth, which produced an excellent sulphate of magnesia, indicates one of the methods in which it might be used to advantage.

**Sulphate of magnesia may be manufactured from it to advantage by the process with sulphate of iron,** described before, mixed with much sulphate of soda, cannot be compared to that more pure than that of commerce in general, which may be procured in this manner, which equals the best salt from \*\* canal; so that in this comparison the more pure sulphate of magnesia thus obtained, may be valued at ten francs at least, and in reality is worth more.

This however is not the best method to pursue, when the operator has it in his power to follow the others, which I am going to recite.

The following experiments make known two processes much more economical.

In the first experiment I took two pounds of the earth of Baudisfero, reduced to a coarse powder, with the same quantity of the sulphuret of iron of Brozo reduced to powder in like manner, I mixed them together carefully, and treated one half in a crucible on the fire, and the other half in an iron capsule.

**Or by pounding these and heating to redness in crucibles;** In both the mixture heated to redness emitted sparks, especially on being stirred. It seemed to become reduced to a very fine powder; a sort of boiling took place, produced doubtlessly by the disengagement of carbonic acid, and here and there appeared flames of sulphur, which burned without exhibiting any sign of the production of a sulphuret. The sulphurous odour was not however very troublesome, from whence it appeared that the magnesia absorbed with readiness the sulphuric and sulphurous acids in proportion as they were formed by combustion. The mixture became of a blackish grey, or more properly a black; but which appeared grey from the white particles which still remained mixed with it.

After

After being left three hours to cool, it was moistened with water and put away till next day, a part of it was then lixiviated; the solution being made clear and treated with ammonia, gave an abundant and very white precipitate. This circumstance indicating that much of the magnesia was combined with sulphuric acid in the operation, all the remainder was lixiviated. The very clear lixivium, evaporated properly, produced at the first crystallization a pound of sulphate of magnesia in beautiful crystals. The remaining liquor gave on successive evaporation a pound and half more of the same salt in fine crystals, very dry and very white. The liquor produced crystals to the last drop, and the mother-water never became foul.

The mixture which remained after lixiviation was roasted a second time, and again produced sulphate of magnesia: It was then thrown away, although apparently it would have yielded more sulphate of magnesia after another torrification.

In another experiment, pure sulphur was used instead of the pyrites; it was easy to foresee that the result would be the same; it was however desirable to prove it; and the result was perfectly satisfactory.

The use then which may be made of this earth, consists in forming with it sulphate of magnesia. The means by which this may be done are perhaps the most simple possible. It is sufficient to reduce to powder the earth and the sulphur, or the sulphuret of iron, where it can be easily procured, as may be done at Baudisero. These substances should be mixed in pyrites, similar almost equal parts; for it is useful to proceed with an excess of the earth, and the more so, as its cost is almost nothing: The mixture should be torrified in an oven or kiln, heated to the degree at which sulphur inflames, and when there appear no more jets of sulphurous flames, the kiln is to be left to cool. The matter being then drawn out should be moistened with water in cisterns, and left for some days, only taking care to stir it in that time.

The part of the sulphur which is burning had only passed to the state of sulphurous acid, oxygenates gradually, or the salt, which at first was but a sulphite changes to a sulphate. The matter is then to be lixiviated, in the same manner that is used for nitrous earths, the liquor sufficiently evaporated, and left to crystallize by cooling.

Another process in the large way, where pyrites are burned. The kiln may be covered with a heap of magnesian earth.

Which when sulphated by the acid vapours, may be lixiviated.

The magnesian earth useful for porcelain and pottery,

and mixed with argil forms crucibles extremely hard.

Another method may be followed in places where sulphurets are worked; or where, as at Brozo, there is a manufacture of sulphate of iron. The kiln, where the pyrites are burned, may be covered with an heap of the magnesian earth; the sulphuric acid, which is disengaged will be absorbed by the magnesia; and to the advantage of putting an end to the complaints of the owners of property near the manufacture, will be added that of *sulphating* the magnesia, from which the salt may afterwards be procured by lixiviation. This last process, if it were introduced into the manufactory of Brozo, would produce the sulphate of magnesia of commerce at a very moderate price.

As the magnesian earth of Baudifero forms an excellent porcelain with silex, it presents besides an interesting subject for research relative to the fabrication of pottery. With this earth and a quantity of the argillaceous earth of Castellamonte sufficient to unite it into a paste, I formed some crucibles and capsules. These crucibles were exposed for 48 hours in the furnace of the glass-house of Po. The earths did not seem to have formed a sufficient union; nevertheless the hardness of the crucibles was such that they could not be affected by the file. Doctor Gioanetti, who is now engaged in manufacture of stone-ware pottery, will hereafter throw light on this subject.

I end this part of my memoir with observing that the trials which I made of this earth as an absorbent in veterinary medicine succeeded perfectly well.

#### *Additions to the preceding Memoir, by the same.*

The earth of Castellamonte is similar to that of Baudifero. Farther researches which I made on argillaceous earths have given me to understand that the earth of Baudifero is not the only one known that consists for the most part of magnesia. The same kind is also found at Castellamonte, a large village near that of Baudifero.

M. Bertoline, doctor of medicine, one of the most eminent of my pupils, having repeated the detail of the experiments which we made at the general school of chemistry, invited us to essay a particular earth of Castellamonte, his country, which he thought would furnish the alumina which was sought for unsuccessfully in the earth of Baudifero; soon after, by the care of M. Onorato, surgeon of Castellamonte, who is the pro-

prie-

prietor of the land where this earth is found, I received a large quantity of it, and we examined it comparatively with that of Baudisfero.

The earth of Castellamonte, which was brought to us had nearly the same appearance as that of Baudisfero; but when it is first dug up appears different in colour. When first dug up appears different in colour.

The colour of this earth is a white inclining to bluish. In a mass this earth is opaque; but when small fragments of it of a minute thickness are examined, they have a semi-transparency.

In this respect it has a strong resemblance to horn; it is very soft, and may be cut with a knife like hard cheese. It is more unctuous to the touch, and a little more adhesive to the tongue than the earth of Baudisfero.

Treated with the acids, like the soft species of Baudisfero, it becomes dilated, and then dissolves, but has however a very remarkable difference, which is that it dissolves in all the acids without the least effervescence.

It also does not yield the least appearance of carbonic acid on exposing it to the fire in closed vessels furnished with syphons, which communicate with lime water.

This earth, like that of Baudisfero, does not contain the least trace of alumine or of oxide of iron.

It contains, similarly to that of Baudisfero, a little sulphate of lime and muriate of magnesia, which may be separated by lixiviation in water.

The remainder consists entirely of magnesia and filex; but the proportion of this last is greater in it than in that of Baudisfero. It may be computed at from 10 to 20 hundredth parts.

When this earth is kept in contact with the air its external characters change.

Its colour becomes by degrees a dull white, the same as has been remarked of the earth of Baudisfero.

Its semi-transparence is lost; its particles separate, and in two or three weeks it is found to have absorbed carbonic acid to that degree as to make as marked an effervescence with the acid as to effervesce with acids, and be-

comes like the earth of Baudifero, with the small difference noticed.

acid as the earth of Baudifero. In a word, it is completely the same as this last, with this sole difference, that physically considered it is less compact, and becomes even friable, and chemically considered it contains a little more filex.

It appears then to be well proved that the earth of Baudifero and that of Castellamonte are each a true native magnesia, mixed with a little filex. In the earth of Castellamonte it is sufficiently demonstrated that it contains no carbonic acid when in the bosom of the earth; and that it only contains it when, after a long exposure to contact with the air, it can absorb it from the atmosphere. That of Baudifero contains in truth carbonic acid, but the quantity is much inferior to that which it ought necessarily to contain to be considered a carbonate of magnesia; besides the earth of Baudifero having been worked for a long time, and being thus in contact with the air, it is from the atmosphere it must have drawn it, and that in proportion to the time it has been exposed; at least I have no doubt that if the earth of Baudifero was dug up from a certain depth, no carbonic acid would be found in it.

**Earth of Baudifero has not acid enough to be carbonate of magnesia.**

If dug from a sufficient depth would probably contain no carbonic acid.

**Earth of Castelette probably magnesian also.**

The author proposes to analyse Cacholong and Hydrophane, and write a memoir of the result.

I will conclude this addition to the memoir, by observing that the earth of Musinet at Castelette, being produced by the decomposition of the same Corneen stone or Cacholong, ought also probably to be a magnesian earth; but I have not yet made any experiments on this earth; Doctor Bonvoisin, who has given the analysis of it in its state of Cacholong and Hydrophane stone, proposes in conjunction with me to repeat the analysis of this stone, in the true state above-mentioned, and in its earthy state; which shall be the subject of a particular memoir.\*

\* The last use which Mr. Giobert mentions for magnesian earth is of the most consequence of the two, for as sulphate of magnesia is only used in medicine, the sale could not be sufficiently extensive to produce much profit on a large scale.

The use of this earth for pottery is the more deserving of notice, as it has hitherto been supposed that argil was alone proper for this purpose; and though it was long known that magnesia is of a very refractory nature in the fire, Mr. Giobert seems to be the first who thought of using it in crucibles; which is the more extraordinary, as the *lapis ollaris*, which derives its name from its property of serving to make utensils to bear the fire, is well known to contain a large proportion of magnesia.

## VI.

*A Communication on an artificial Tan prepared from Coal, charred Wood, resinous Substances, &c. Abridged from the Original of CHARLES HATCHETT, Esq. F. R. S.\**

HATCHETT first notices, that the natural tannin first discovery was first extracted from the matters which contain it, by of tannin by Mr. Deyeux, who considered it as a species of resin; that M. Seguin and Mr. Seguin first discovered it to be the substance which in the process of tanning renders animal skins insoluble in water, and impetrable; but that Mr. Chenevix alone had noticed the effect of heat in giving coffee berries the power in decoction of precipitating gelatin. He then states, that Result of experiments on his experiments on lac, and some of the resins having shewed him the powerful action of nitric acid on such substances, induced others on asphaltum and jet; these with it formed a dark brown solution, and a precipitate, which by digestion in another portion of the acid became dissolved, and on evaporation produced a yellow viscid substance soluble in water and alcohol, and perfectly similar to that obtained by similar means from the resins, excepting that when burned it had the colour of the fat oils. This result led to the supposition, that the dark brown solution was of the carbonaceous

As native magnesian earth would doubtless be of great use to the potteries of this country, it is a pleasing consideration, that it is extremely probable it may be found in England, as well as on the Continent; for not only steatites and other magnesian stones have already been discovered here, but that salt, which it is M. Giobert's principal object to manufacture, is the natural produce of this country, and therefore the neighbourhood of Epsom, which gives it its name, may well be suspected of containing beds of an earth similar to that of Baudissero.

There is also some reason to suppose, that this earth may be one of those ingredients in china-ware, which the Chinese endeavour to keep secret; indeed it is hardly probable they should be ignorant of its use, in a country, where the finest earthen-ware has been manufactured in the greatest perfection, from periods antecedent to the dates of the authenticated history of Europe, and where of course experiments relative to the composition of this article, must have been varied to the greatest extent.—B.

\* Philos. Trans. 1805.

Pit-coal treated  
in the same  
manner,

matter, and that the yellow precipitate was the essential part of the bitumens, which was confirmed by results from amber; several experiments were tried with various sorts of pit-coal, from all which the brown solution was obtained in abundance, but those which contained little or no bitumen did not yield the yellow precipitate.

#### *Process with the Coal.*

100 grains of coal, in each experiment, were digested in an open matras in a sand heat, with an ounce of nitric acid (of the sp. gravity of 1.40) diluted with two ounces of water, which when warm produced effervescence, and discharged much gas; after two days, a second, and sometimes a third ounce of the acid was added, and the digestion continued for five or six days, when nearly the whole was dissolved, except the precipitate which was constantly separated.

Charcoal was next tried, which dissolved more readily than the pit coal, and left no residuum.

The several solutions from asphaltum, jet, pit coal, and charcoal, were evaporated to dryness gradually to prevent burning the residue, which from all were of a glossy brown substance, of a resinous fracture, and had the following properties.

- Properties of the residua of these solutions. 1. They were speedily dissolved by cold water, or alcohol.
- 2. Their flavour was astringent.
- 3. Exposed to heat, they swelled much, and gave a bulky coal.
- 4. Their solutions in water reddened litmus paper.
- 5. And gave copiously precipitates from muriate of tin, acetite of lead, oxy-sulphate of iron, of a brown colour, except the tin, which was dark grey.
- 6. They precipitated gold in the metallic state from its solution.
- 7. They also precipitated the nitrates of lime, and of barytes, and other earthy salts.
- 8. The fixed alkalis, and ammonia added at first, deepened their colour, and afterwards made them turbid.
- 9. They caused precipitates from glue or isinglass solutions in water, more or less brown according to their strength, which were soluble in cold and boiling water, so that in their essential

essential properties they proved similar to those formed by the varieties of tannin hitherto known, except that they contained no gallic acid or mucilage.

Animal coal from ifinglass was also tried in the same manner, Residuum of animal coal has this dissolved very slowly, but left a little of the coal unchanged, its solution was of a deeper colour, and managed as qualities, nearly, the others described, produced similar effects with the re-agents, except some difference in the colour of the precipitates; and also gave an insoluble precipitate from the solution of ifinglass; by which the curious fact is proved, that one portion of the skin of an animal may be made to convert another into leather.

Coak gave a solution resembling that of pit coal, but did not produce the same yellow precipitate.

These experiments shew, that the tanning substance is best procured from carbonaceous matter when it is uncombined with any substance but oxygen; which was confirmed by experiments on Bovey coal, Sussex coal, Surturband from Iceland, and deal saw-dust, which being dissolved in nitric acid, and evaporated, the residues dissolved in water, neither precipitated gelaten, or shewed any other signs of tanning matter; but when the same materials are charred, and treated as before described, they copiously produced the artificial tan; as did also teak wood, which Mr. Hatchett had proved to contain neither tannin or gallic acid in its uncharred state.

Mr. Hatchett had made several experiments on the slow carbonization of vegetable matters in the humid way, principally by sulphuric acid, occasionally diluted. Concentrated sulphuric acid poured on any resinous substance reduced to powder, dissolves it in a few minutes; the solution is transparent, of a yellow brown colour, and a viscid oil-like consistence, but after being placed on the sand bath, grows darker, evolves sulphuric acid gas, and at last becomes a thick liquid of an intense black.

Sulphuric acid of the above strength poured on common turpentine dissolves it readily, if a portion of the solution is then dropped into cold water, a precipitate of common yellow resin is formed; if after another hour or two, another portion is treated in the same way, the resin produced is of a dark brown, and that thus formed from a solution that has stood

Tanning substance will be procured from carbon, uncombined with any thing but oxygen.

Effects of solution of turpentine in sulphuric acid dropped into water.

five or six hours, is completely black. When the digestion is continued for several days, until no more gas is given out, the resin will be converted into a black porous coal, which does not contain any resin, if the experiment has been properly conducted. This coal was about 43 per cent of the resin used, and after being exposed in a platina crucible loosely covered to a red heat, still amounted to 30 per cent, and by the slowness of its combustion, and other circumstances, approached nearly the character of some mineral coals.

Products of this operation dissolved in nitric acid.

A portion of the coal, the black resin, brown resin, and yellow resin obtained from the turpentine described, and also some of the turpentine itself, were each dissolved in nitric acid, and reduced to dryness; the residua, which varied in colour from yellow to dark brown, according to the substance employed, were dissolved in water, and examined with glass and other reagents.

Their residues after evaporation are tried with gelaten,

&c  
Effects produced.

The solution from the turpentine residuum, that of the yellow resin, and the brown resin, did not precipitate gelaten.

That from the black resin yielded a considerable portion of the tanning substance, and that from the coal afforded it in great abundance. Hence it appears, that these substances yielded artificial tan only in proportion to their conversion into carbon.

Various kinds of wood, copal, amber and wax, reduced to coal by sulphuric acid, yielded similar products on being treated with nitric acid.

Tan formed by alcohol.

Mr. Hatchett formed the artificial tan from the resins, and gum resins (such as common resin, elemi, assafetida, &c.) when reduced to the state of coal from long digestion with sulphuric acid, by means of alcohol, without using any nitric acid: In the carbonized state mentioned, they are digested in the alcohol, a portion is dissolved, a dark brown solution is formed, which by evaporation yields a mass soluble in water as well as in alcohol, and which precipitates gelaten, acetite of lead, and muriate of tin, but produces only a slight effect on oxy-sulphate of iron.

Supposition relative to tan from peat.

The author supposes, that the tanning matter known to be evolved by peat in certain places, is effected by a process in some respects similar to the above, since if it was produced by its mere digestion in water, all peat would afford it, which is contrary to experience,

Mr.

Mr. Hatchett put his discovery to the test of real practice, Leather made by the artificial tan. having actually converted skins into leather by the artificial tan. procured as described, but observes, that the production of this substance, for the present, must be considered only a curious chemical fact, not altogether unimportant, and not capable of economical application, though he hopes, that hereafter a process may be discovered for preparing this species of tan sufficiently cheap to enable tanners to use it in their business.

There is reason to suppose, that it would be superior to Reason for common tan for this purpose, as it appears from experiments thinking it superior to com- mentioned in Mr. Hatchett's second paper on the same subject mon tan. (which will be given in the next number) that "solutions of the artificial tanning substance seem to be completely impetrable, neither do they ever become mouldy like the infusions of gall, sumach, catechu, &c."\*

## VII.

*Memoir on the Discovery of a Factitious Puzzolana, presented to the French National Institute, by M. DODUN, Engineer in Chief of Bridges and Highways in France †.*

THE deposited dust of ancient volcanic substances, has been factitious puzzolana of long used in Flanders, and the adjacent countries, as a substitute for the Italian puzzolana, under the name of *trasé*, or ashes of *Tournai*.

M. Faujas has proved by decisive experiments, made by that of Faujas, order of government, that certain turbulent eruptions of ancient volcanoes at Vivarais, had the same qualities as the

\* The peculiar tanning property of the water of certain peat bogs and morasses, may be otherwise accounted for, than by Mr. Hatchett's supposition, by the fact, that peat is not uniformly the production of the same vegetable substances: wherever heath, tormentil, and perhaps some other plants, are found in abundance, the peat water will have this quality; in the case of heath, at least, it cannot be doubted; and perhaps the peat which does not yield tan may owe this deficiency to the total absence of vegetables of this species.—B.

† *Journal de Physique*, Tom. 61.

that of M.  
Bagge.

M. Dodun dis-  
covered his by  
chance.

Saw great beds  
of ferruginous  
oxides at Castel-  
naudery.

Observed burnt  
fragments in the  
fields like com-  
pact lava,

which similarity  
made him think  
them fit for  
puzzolana.

Convinced by  
long experiments  
of its superiority  
to the Italian.

Proposed for use  
in the public  
works.

puzzolana of Italy, and might be used instead of it. M. Bagge, a Swede, is also known to have composed an artificial puzzolana cement, with a black, hard, and slatey schist; but until 1787, no one ever thought that the territory of France contained in abundance non-volcanic substances capable of taking place of the Italian puzzolana with economy and advantage.

The discovery which I here present has, like many others of great utility, been the effect of chance.

The habit of examining the nature of stone in its bed, which enables the observer to judge of its qualities at first sight, fixed my attention on an immense quantity of calciform fragments of iron ore, in beds of from eight to ten feet thickness, following exactly the parallelism of the slightly inclined declivities, in the neighbourhood of Castlenaudery. I perceived in the adjacent fields many substances of the same nature scattered over the surface of the earth, of violet, brown, and black colours, which from their appearance, had a perfect resemblance to compact lava, which seemed extraordinary in a country where there was no appearance of ancient craters, or of volcanic eruptions. These I soon found out had been brought to this state by serving as hearths, or enclosures to the fires kindled in the fields by the peasants, either for agricultural purposes, or personal convenience when they watch their flocks in winter; as I saw soon after many similar arranged by hand on one another for these purposes.

The similarity of these fragments to volcanic products excited my desire to form a cement from them, by treating them in the same manner as puzzolana earth. The great quantity of iron which these oxides seemed to me to contain, the abundance of their siliceous particles, and the alumina which evidently entered into their composition, their great weight, and their non-effervescence with acids, altogether made me presume, that the cement formed from them would bind under water, and my expectation was not deceived.

Fifteen months successive experiments, to discover the proportion of lime which this oxide would absorb to harden in water, without cracking when in the air, have convinced me, that my factitious puzzolana had all the good properties of that of Italy, without its faults. At this time I determined to propose its use in the public works, and demanded that comparative experiments should be made between it and the

The Italian puzzolana, in presence of the Commissaries of the and tried com-  
Province of Languedoc, and of the Directors of the canal paratively before  
which joins the two seas. Great blocks of *Beton* composi- of Languedoc.  
tion made with both cements, were thrown into the reservoirs In the reservoir  
adjacent to the lock of Saint Roch, at Castelmandery, being St. Roch.  
first plastered over with the respective compositions

Six months after, the water was drawn off from the bodies Its superiority  
of masonry, and it was then seen that the factitious puzzo- to the Italian  
lana had acquired a solidity at least equal to that of Italy. fort.  
The plaster made with the Italian puzzalona was cracked  
and chapped, but that formed from the factitious kind had  
entirely preserved the unity of its surface.

The states of *Etats* of Languedoc altogether convinced of Testimony in its  
the authenticity of this discovery, by the results of the com- favour from the  
parative trials of both kinds of cement which they had seen, guedoc.  
and by the certificates of their commissaries, and persuaded  
of the great advantage it would be to France, decreed in  
1789, in their last meeting, that the factitious puzzolana  
should not only be used instead of the Italian in the works  
under their direction; but moreover, that it should be  
demanded in favour of the author of it, as a testimony of  
public gratitude, that government should authorize the free  
circulation of it every where.

The great consumption of this factitious puzzolana obliged me to extend its manufacture, I formed a partnership with the proprietor of the ground. The foundation of an establishment on a great scale was laid at the mountain itself where the materials were found. The works carried on in its vicinity were likely to farther reduce the cost of the article, which was already one half less than that of Italy, and the public were about to enjoy the advantages of this manufacture, when the revolution paralysed every thing. Extensive works of it began.

In 1791 I informed the constituent assembly of this dis- Stopped by the  
covery; the certificates which proved it, and the results of The discovery  
the experiments were deposited at the office; the matter was declared to the  
ordered to be examined by M M. Pelletier and Berthollet, constituent as-  
and the assembly considering, that this factitious puzzolana sembly.  
might be of the greatest use to France, decreed that 2000 Approved of  
Frances should be granted to its author, which was paid ac- and rewarded.  
cordingly.

On

On this occasion the celebrated Mirabeau declared the discovery to be so valuable, "that if it had not yet been made, public encouragement should be held out to excite it."

The Constituent Assembly wished to have numerous similar establishments set on foot in France, so well were they convinced of its national importance; but the misfortunes of the times prevented the execution of a project, which the grand Chief of the empire may easily realize, to the advantage of the country, whenever it seems good to him to do so.

Researches on the amelioration of our cements, and particularly on the nature of the materials proper to form artificial puzzolana, led me to try the calcination of various schists, of the bitumenous, ferruginous, and argillaceous sorts.

**Examination of different schists.** The black slatey schist of M. Bragge, so common in France, was not forgotten: It is almost the same as that which the elder M. Grathieu essayed at Cherbourg last year; but I have constantly found that these schists always contain too little iron. I perceived that their repulsion of the water was slow and feeble, and that their solidification in the water was owing to the good quality of the lime.

**Puzzolanas owe their qualities to the iron contained.** I was thus obliged to recur to my quartzose oxides of iron, from their containing a greater quantity of ferruginous principles; and can aver with the skilful Faujas, that the puzzolanas owe their property of hardening in water solely to the ferruginous particles which they contain: of this I have had many proofs. This truth is farther demonstrated in the pudding-stones, the brescias, and generally in all the amygdaloïdes with a ferruginous base or cement.

**Theory of cements little advanced.** The theory of our cements is but little advanced; perhaps we take simple conjectures for proofs relative to them. We effect the regeneration of silex, and of the carbonate of lime; we know the acid gases which perform the principal part in the affair: but in this important work we have been long ignorant of the degrees of their reciprocal affinity, their quantity, and the mode of their respective combinations. Our knowledge on this matter is confined to a few facts.

**Two different preparations of the puzzolana.** Many experiments have proved to me that the puzzolana, which soonest forms a body in the water, is not fit to be employed in the open air, where it cracks and chaps in all directions. And that which is proper for the air, and which acquires,

quires and preserves its tenacity in it, sets but imperfectly in water. This difficulty, of which the Institute will perceive the cause, has obliged me to keep two sorts of the factitious puzzolana; on the reciprocal use of which a memoir of instruction will accompany the sale. The two sorts may be distinguished by their colour.

The factitious puzzolana proper for works under water, is one fit for water-works of a reddish-brown. That which is fit for works exposed to the air, is a dark violet. The latter is used for terraces, the Another for embankments of basins, for the composition of inclosures, or for light roofs. Bridges of a single arch may be formed with terrace, roofs, it; and I have seen it adhere so strongly to glazed tiles, that and arches. it was necessary to break the tiles to detach it.

The puzzolana proper for constructions beneath the water, Water puzzolana forms a stone forms the most solid body in it. Three months after immersion it is an actual stone capable of receiving a polish. The lime in it is always regenerated into carbonate of lime in ten weeks.

When it may be thought by any one that he has been deceived as to the certainty of these effects, it will always be found, that he either has not observed the quantities directed of the operator of the puzzolana and the lime, or that he has used the reverse of that kind of the cement proper for the work.

I commonly used lime in the state of impalpable powder, Lime used in slackened in Lafaye's manner, for works exposed to the air; powder with it; and employed lime in the state of putty, for works which were and in party, to be covered with water. Sometimes I used lime in powder for the same work. This difference depends on the degree of goodness of the lime, on its greater or lesser richness, or its proportional poverty. Custom gives the advantage of knowing the different kinds on mere inspection.

The use of lime in powder appeared to me to merit a preference in the preparation of mortars or cements. I prepared my factitious puzzolana in a certain quantity as soon as I knew the proper proportion of the lime; and I had thus the advantage of being able to work it in troughs in the same manner as sulphate of lime. The whole was well mixed together and put into sacks; by which means the masons had nothing to do with the mixture of the articles (which is too often left to unprincipled workmen); and being thus master of the specific

Advantages of getting the materials ready

spective proportions of the puzzolana and the lime, I could always be assured of the solidity of my cements.

**Exterior characters of the iron oxides used.**

There remains for me to describe the exterior characters of the quartziferous ferruginous oxides, which form the basis of my factitious puzzolana, and to relate the analysis of them which I made about 18 years ago. I will content myself with offering the comparative results with the Italian puzzolana, both in the dry way and the moist.

*Exterior Characters of the quartziferous Oxides of Iron.*

Slight calcination changes them from brown to red.

A greater changes them to a deep brown. Long continued heat renders them black and porous like lava.

Their fracture is grained and earthy, and they contain quartz crystals.

Needles of schorl, amphibole, and tourmalines. Their smell aromatic.

Give no sparks.

Do not effervesce.

Are affected by the magnet.

Weight of a cubic foot.

Their colour is of a reddish-brown before calcination, or slightly violet. A light torritification gives them a clearer red tint or a deep violet: one more intense renders them of a deep brown or of a violet-brown inclining to a black. The degree of the calcination for use is confined to those two states.

Urged at a longer continued heat, the colour becomes a deep black, then the substance becomes porous, entirely similar to certain lavas of our modern or ancient volcanos, with which it is then difficult not to confound them.

Their fracture is grained and a little earthy, and small crystals of quartz may be distinguished in them by the naked eye, and almost always angular fragments of gray or milky quartz; a powerful magnifying lens causes in some fragments the discovery of needles of fchlor, the amphibole of Hauy, and some small tourmalines.

Their smell is strongly aromatic on breathing on them with the mouth.

There is no fire produced by the use of the steel, when it does not strike a quartzose particle.

They do not effervesce with acids either cold or hot.

The magnet acts a little on these oxides before calcination, and strongly, or perceptibly, after it.

The medium weight of a cubic foot is 125°; that of the Italian puzzolana is but 91°.

*Analysis by the moist Way.*

**Analysis in the moist way of the iron oxides,**

I shall not weary the assembly by a detail of the manipulations relative to the solvents and re-agents which art uses for the decomposition of bodies, and shall only say, that filex, iron, alum, and a small portion of manganese, are the constituent parts of these oxides.

I repeated

I repeated these experiments many times, and had for a medium result from an hundred pounds, chemical weight,

50	parts of filex;
31	— of iron;
16	— of alum'en;
3	— of manganese, and los's.

100

If this analysis be compared with that of the puzzolana of <sup>and of the Italian</sup> Italy, which contains in 100 parts—

50	of filex;
25	of alum'en;
16	of iron;
3	of lime;
6	of los's;

100

their respective properties may be appreciated according to the proportions of their integrant parts.

The excess of alum'en causes the plaisters made from the Italian puzzolana to crack and chap in the open air: this fault arises from their great oxidation. I have been able to replace in them those principles which they lost by decomposition.

#### *Analysis in the dry Way.*

I endeavoured to obtain a regulus from these oxides of iron Analysis, in the by using a violent heat. I followed the process of Kirwan <sup>dry w.y by Mr.</sup> Kirwan's pro- for the fusion of siliceous and argillaceous ores of iron; yet I cesses; never obtained a single metallic button; and only found at the bottom of the crucible a vitrified mass of an opaque black, or <sup>metal.</sup> a scoria in the state of crude cast iron.

Desirous to know if I could procure a malleable button The blowpipe by using the blowpipe, taking borax for the flux and support-<sup>tried unsucce-</sup>ing the oxide on charcoal; I still could only obtain a spongy ingot resembling crude cast iron, and breaking both when hot and when cold.

Being placed on a support of glass (according to my method The oxide fused published in the Journal de Physique, Tome XXXI. pages <sup>on glass.</sup> 116 and 139), the oxide fused at the second attempt, the sup-

port was coloured green, and small grains of iron were seen to pass first of a dark-green colour, then of a bright green, and afterwards to disappear in evaporating. There remained on the globule only a slight tinge of blackish-green.

**General result.**

The oxide may be used as a pigment.

The result of all these facts seems to be, that this oxide is entirely deprived of its metallic principle, and that its super-oxygenation renders it reducible and refractory.

The arts may draw some advantage from these oxides, by using them in pigments for buildings. I succeeded after many washings, in extracting from them a beautiful brown-red colour equal to that of commerce, and applied it to use successfully.\*

\* This paper has been abridged in its introduction, in the details relative to negotiations with the Constituent Assembly, and in some other points a little irrelevant to the puzzolana; but all matters directly tending to illustrate its nature and properties have been carefully copied.

M. Dodun's discovery may be of some use to this country, as there are in many parts of it large masses of iron-stone, and some is found in the vicinity of most coal-mines.

It has been long known that iron ochres have the same property of forming puzzolana with lime, when properly roasted, and this circumstance is mentioned at large in Chaptal's Chemistry. A patent has also been obtained in this country for the application of iron pyrites to the same purpose, the right to which was purchased long ago by Mr. Samuel Wyat. But the novelty of M. Dodun's discovery is, that poor iron-stone is equally fit for this use, as the other substances mentioned, which is of the more importance as it is very plentiful, and may often be procured in situations where the others cannot.

It may not be amiss to mention here, that basalt treated in the same manner, has the same property as the puzzolana: the whinstone, of which the ovoidal paving-stones consist mostly, is of this kind; and it is found in great abundance in these countries, in different forms.—B.

## VIII.

*Experiments and Observations upon the Contraction of Water by Heat at low Temperatures.* By THOMAS CHARLES HOPE,  
M. D., F. R. S. Ed. Professor of Chemistry in the University  
of Edinburgh. From the Edinburgh Philosophical Transactions,  
for 1804.

To the general law, that bodies are expanded by heat, and contracted by cold, water at the point of congelation, and <sup>water by cold,</sup> &c, near the for some degrees of temperature above it, it seems to afford a freezing point. very singular and curious exception.

The circumstances of this remarkable anomaly have been for some time believed to be the following :

When heat is applied to water ice cold, or at a temperature General or usual not far distant, it causes a diminution in the bulk of the fluid. statement of the facts.  
The water contracts, and continues to contract, with the augmentation of temperature, till it reaches the 40th or 41st degree. Between this point and the 42d or 43d, it suffers to about 42°, scarcely any perceptible change; but when heated beyond the last-mentioned degree, it begins to expand, and increases in volume with every subsequent rise of temperature.

During the abstraction of caloric, the peculiarity in the constitution of water equally appears. Warm water, as it cools, shrinks, as other bodies do, till it arrives at the temperature of 43° or 42°. It then suffers a loss of two degrees without any alteration of density. But when farther cooled, it begins to dilate, and continues to dilate, as the temperature falls, till congelation actually commences, whether this occurs as soon as the water reaches the 32°, or after it has descended any number of degrees below it.

Supposing this peculiarity of water to be established, it must appear, indeed, a very odd circumstance, that heat should produce contraction in this fluid, while it causes expansion in other bodies \*; and no less strange, that within one range of tempera-

\* Is this mode of change peculiar to water?—I do not know of any experiments with other fluids, except that mentioned on page 343. Perhaps it may be common to all, or at least to all those which expand by congelation. Decisive trials of this point are the more desirable, because some of Count Rumford's general induc-tions require or suppose that seawater should not be thus affected.—N.

ture it should contract, and in another expand, the very same substance. Before a deviation from so general a law should be received as matter of fact, the proofs of its existence ought to be clear and indisputable.

been hitherto deduced from experiments in narrow necked vessels,

of which the capacities also vary by change of temperature.

The author shows the effect by other means.

Previous history.

Dr. Croune first observed that water appears to expand before it freezes.

His narrative. The experiment showed that water rose in a long necked vessel by cooling:

The experiments hitherto published, from which this singularity has been deduced, have all of them been performed upon water contained in instruments shaped like a thermometer glass, and consisting of a ball with a slender stem; and the expansive or contractive effects of heat and cold have been inferred, from the ascent or descent of the fluid in the stem.

To such experiments it has been objected, that the dimensions and capacity of the instrument undergo so much change, from variation of temperature, that it is difficult, if not impossible, to determine how much of the apparent anomaly ought to be imputed to such changes, and that it is not improbable that the whole of it may be ascribed to them.

The object of this paper, which I have now the honour to read to the society, is to prove by a set of experiments, conducted in a manner altogether different, that the common opinion is founded in truth, and that water presents itself as that strange and unaccountable anomaly which I have already described.

It is worth while, before detailing my experiments, to give a short account of those observations which led to the discovery of the fact, and which in succession have extended our knowledge of it, as well as of those observations which have at different periods been offered to discredit, and to bring it into doubt.

The first observation relative to this subject was made by Dr. Croune, towards the close of the 17th century, while engaged in investigating the phenomena of the great and forcible, though familiar, expansion which happens to water at the instant of freezing; a matter which occupied in a considerable degree, the attention of his fellow-members of the Royal Society of London in the earlier years of that institution.

I shall relate in his own words his first observation: "I filled a strong bolt-head about half-way up the stem with water, a day or two before the great frost went off, marking the place where the water stood; and placing it in the snow on my leads, while I went to put some salt to the snow, I found it above the

the mark so soon, that I thought the mark had slipped down, which I presently raised to the water, and as soon as ever I mixed the salt with the snow, the water rose very fast, about one-half inch above it. I took up then the glass, and found the water all fluid still: it was again let down in the salt and snow; but when I came about an hour after to view it, the ball was broke, and the water turned to hard ice, both in the ball and stem \*."

From this experiment Dr. Crouse drew the conclusion, that whence he inferred an actual expansion, water, when subjected to cold, actually began to expand before it began to freeze. On announcing it, however, to the Royal Society, on the 1st of February 1683, Dr. Hooke immediately ascribed the effect to the vessel itself. But Dr. Hooke immediately ascribed the ascent of the water in the neck of the vessel to the shrinking of the glass occasioned by the cold.

To obviate this objection, and to preclude, as far as was possible, the influence of the change of capacity in the apparatus his exp. with the same event, from an alteration of its temperature, a bell-head was immersed in a vessel previously cooled; in a mixture of salt and snow, and into it, when cooled, was poured, to a certain height, water previously brought to near the freezing point. The water began instantly to rise as before, and when it had ascended about one-fourth of an inch in the stem, the vessel was taken out, the whole water remaining fluid.

These experiments, supported by others of a similar nature, which gave satisfaction; communicated by Dr. Slare to the Society on the 20th of the same month, appear to have satisfied its members, in general, of this fact, that water, when on the point of congealing, and while still fluid, is actually somewhat dilated previous to the remarkable expansion which accompanies its conversion into ice.

Dr. Hooke, however, continued unshaken, and retained the but not to Dr. Hooke. doubts he had expressed.

Remarkable as the fact, as now stated, must have appeared, it seems not to have excited particular attention, nor to have solicited more minute examination; and indeed though philosophers did not lose sight of it, yet for near a century no one investigated it more carefully. Mairan, in his treatise on ice in 1749, and Du Crest in his dissertation on thermo-

**Modern experiments of De Luc.** meters in 1757, appear to be well aware of this property of water, but it is to M. De Luc that we owe the knowledge of the leading and more interesting circumstances, (*vide Recherches, &c.* 1772.)

Having devoted his attention to the examination and improvement of the thermometer, he was naturally led to the investigation, while engaged in ascertaining the phenomena of the expansion and contraction of different fluids by heat and cold.

**He used thermometer glasses,** and found the water to descend by cooling till  $41^{\circ}$ , and then rise till freezing; he employed in his experiments thermometer glasses; and the included water, at or near the term of liquefaction, descended in the stem, and appeared to him to suffer a diminution of bulk by every increase of temperature, till it arrived at the  $41^{\circ}$  degree. From this point its volume increased with its temperature, and it ascended in the tube. This fluid, when heated and allowed to cool, seemed to him to contract in the ordinary way, till its temperature sunk to the  $41^{\circ}$ , but to expand and increase in volume, as the temperature fell to the freezing point.

The density of water, he thence inferred, is at its maximum at  $41^{\circ}$ , and decreases with equal certainty whether the temperature is elevated or depressed.

so that its density at  $50^{\circ}$  and at  $32^{\circ}$  appears the same.

**His theory.**

M. de Luc says, indeed, that very nearly the same alteration in volume is occasioned in water of temperature  $41^{\circ}$ , by a variation of any given number of degrees of temperature, whether they be of increase or of diminution; and consequently that the density of water at temperature  $50$ , and at temperature  $32$ , is the same.

This philosopher did not conceive that the constitution of water, in relation to caloric, undergoes a change at the temperature of  $41^{\circ}$ , such that short of this degree caloric should occasion contraction, and beyond it expansion. He imagined that heat in all temperatures tends to produce two but quite opposite effects on this fluid, the one expansion, the other contraction.

In low temperatures, the contractive effects surpass the expansive, and contraction is the consequence: In temperatures beyond  $41^{\circ}$ , the expansive predominate, and the visible expansion is the excess of the expansive operation over the contractive.

In 1788, Sir Charles Blagden added the curious observations, that water, which by slow and undisturbed refrigeration permits its temperature to fall many degrees below its freezing point, perseveres in expanding gradually as the temperature declines; and that water having some muriate of soda or sea-salt dissolved in it, begins to expand about the same number of degrees above its own term of congelation that the expansion of pure water precedes its freezing, that is, between eight and nine degrees. More lately, (*Philosophical Transactions*, 1801), he, or rather Mr. Gilpin by his direction endeavoured to ascertain, by the balance and weighing bottle, the amount of this change of density caused by a few degrees of temperature.

Every one must be familiar with the use which Count Rumford has made of this peculiarity in the constitution of water, in explaining many curious appearances that presented themselves in his experiments upon the conducting power of fluids, and in accounting for certain remarkable natural occurrences. The Count, with his usual ingenuity, has endeavoured to point out the important purposes which this peculiarity serves in the economy of nature, and to assign the final cause of so remarkable an exception from a general law.

In recording the observations and opinions that have been published concerning this point, I might now, in order, notice those of Mr. Dalton of Manchester, related in the fifth volume of the *Manchester Memoirs*, which tended to confirm and enlarge our knowledge of it. But as Mr. Dalton himself has called in question the accuracy of the conclusion which had been drawn from his experiments, and from those of preceding observers, I shall only remark, that they are of the same nature, and nearly to the same purport, as those of M. de Luc.

It was in consequence of a communication with which Mr. Dalton favoured me, three months ago, that my attention was directed to this subject. He informed me, that after a long train of experiments he was led to believe that he, and his predecessors in the same field of investigation, had fallen into a mistake with regard to the contraction of water, by heat, and its expansion by cold, in consequence of overlooking or underrating the effect which the change in the capacity of the thermometer-shaped apparatus employed, must occasion on the apparent volume of the fluid. He stated, in general terms, that

Sir Cha. Blagden's obs. that water may be cooled many degrees below  $32^{\circ}$  without freezing, and continues to expand.

Count Rumford's applications of this doctrine to the economy of nature.

Mr. Dalton's experiments, who questions the truth of the conclusions,

because the point of greatest apparent density is different in different vessels; viz. in earthen-ware at  $34^{\circ}$ , glass  $42^{\circ}$ , brass  $46^{\circ}$ , and lead  $50^{\circ}$ . that on subjecting water to different degrees of temperature, in instruments made of different materials, he found the point of greatest density was indicated at a different temperature in each.

In an apparatus, having a ball of earthen-ware, it was at the  $34$ th degree; of glass at the  $42$ d; of brass at the  $46$ th; and of lead at the  $50$ th. And as water could not follow a different law, according to the nature of the substance of the instrument, he conceived that the appearance of anomaly in this fluid originated entirely in the containing vessel, which must cause the fluid in the stem to fall or rise according as its expansions are greater or less than those of the included liquor.

A detail of these important experiments has, ere now, been transmitted for publication in the *Journals of the Royal Institution of London* \*.

Mr. Dalton supports Dr. Hooke.

I have already noticed that Dr. Hooke endeavoured to explain in the same manner the original experiment of Dr. Croune. This explanation apparently gathers much force from these experiments of Mr. Dalton.

De Luc and

It is proper, however, to state, that M. de Luc was perfectly aware of the alteration in the dimensions of his glass apparatus, but deemed the change too trifling to have any material influence.

Blagden were attentive to the vessel:

Sir Charles Blagden paid greater attention to the circumstance, and by calculation attempted to appreciate what allowance ought to be made for the change of capacity in the amount of the apparent changes of volume.

and various reasons afford ground for doubt.

When it is considered, that the whole amount of the apparent change is but very small, and that the expansibility of the glass is with difficulty ascertained, and is variable by reason of the fluctuating proportions of its heterogeneous constituents, it must be acknowledged, that precision in such a calculation cannot possibly be attained, and can scarcely be approached. On this account, all the experiments already noticed are open to the explanation of Dr. Hooke, and in some measure liable to the objection which he had urged. I confess, that the experiments of Mr. Dalton, in perfect concurrence with that explanation,

\* They were transmitted to our Journal by the author in Vol. X. page 93.

created considerable doubts respecting the existence of the peculiarity of water; against the probability of which circumstance, all analogical reasoning, and every argument *a priori*, strongly militate.

Unwilling to remain in uncertainty, and considering it as a point of much curiosity and interest, I have endeavoured to investigate the subject by experiments conducted in a totally different manner, equally calculated to exhibit the singular truth, but free from the objections to which the others are liable. In them, it was my object to provide, that neither the changes of the actual volume of the water, nor the alterations in the dimensions of the instrument, should have any influence whatever.

I have already taken occasion to state, that the purpose of this paper is to prove, by experiments on the principle now mentioned, that in the constitution of water there really exists the singularity often noticed.

I shall first state the plan of the experiments, and then detail the particulars of the most remarkable of them.

When any body is dilated, whether by heat or cold, it necessarily becomes less dense, or specifically lighter; and the opposite effects result from contraction. This is the circumstance, as every one knows, which causes various movements among the particles of fluids, when any inequality of temperature prevails in the mass; hence these particles are little acquainted with a state of rest.

If a partial application or subtraction of heat produce an inequality of density in a mass of fluid, the lighter parts rise to the surface, or the denser fall to the bottom.

It readily occurred, that I might avail myself of these movements, and upon statical principles determine the question in dispute.

I had only to examine attentively water, as it was heated or cooled in a jar, and to observe, by means of thermometers, what situation the warmer, and what the cooler parts of this fluid affected.

If I should find that ice-cold water, in acquiring temperature, showed, in its whole progress, the warmer parts near the top, it would indicate that water follows the usual law, and is expanded like other bodies by heat.

Or if I should observe that warm water, in cooling to the freezing point, had the coldest portion uniformly at the bottom, For the cold portions of water during the

The author's experiments were not made uncertain by the causes before stated.

change of temperature would constantly be at the bottom, if densest, through such change.

the same conclusion would follow; while a different inference, and the existence of the supposed anomaly, would be deducible should the event prove different. The only circumstance, I can figure to myself as tending in any measure to render this mode of examining the point doubtful, is, that water near its congealing point may have so little change of density occasioned by a small variation of temperature, that its particles may be prevented by their inertia, or by the tenacity of the circumfluent mass, from assuming that situation which their specific gravity would allot to them.

It will appear, however, very clear, from the circumstances of the experiments which I shall immediately detail, that no obstacle to the success and precision of the experiments proceeded from this source.

It is not necessary for me to relate all the experiments I have made. I shall restrict myself to the detail of six, which present varieties in the modes of procedure, and which afford the most striking results.

**Exp. 1.** Ice-cold water exposed to a warm atmosphere, was warmer ( $1\frac{1}{2}^{\circ}$ ) below till  $38^{\circ}$ , after which it was warmer at top.

**Exp. I.** I filled a cylindrical jar of glass  $8\frac{1}{2}$  inches deep, and  $4\frac{1}{2}$  in diameter, with water of temperature  $32^{\circ}$ , and placed it on a table, interposing a considerable thickness of matter possessed of little power of conducting heat. I suspended two thermometers in the fluid, nearly in the axis of the jar, one with its ball about half an inch from the bottom, the other at the same distance below the surface. The jar was freely exposed to the air of the room, the temperature of which was from  $60^{\circ}$  to  $62^{\circ}$ .

The experiment commenced at noon :

	Top Thermom.	Bottom do.
	$32^{\circ}$	- $32^{\circ}$
In 10 minutes,	- $33+$	- $34+$
— 30 —	- $35.5$	- $37$
— 50 —	- $37$	- $38+$
— an hour,	- $38$	- $38+$
— — — and 10 minutes,	$42$	- $38.25$
— — — — 30 —	$44$	- $40$
— — — — 50 —	$46+$	- $41+$
— 2 hours and 10 minutes,	$48$	- $42.5$
— — — — 30 —	$50$	- $44$
— — — — 50 —	$50.5$	- $45$
— 4 hours,	$54$	- $49$

Considering

Confiding in the indications of the thermometers, from this experiment we learn, that when heat flows on all sides from the ambient air into a column of ice-cold water, the warmer portions of the fluid actually descend, and take possession of the bottom of the vessel.

This downward course proclaims an increased density, and whence it is testifies that the cold water is contracted by heat. As soon, the colder (upper) however, as the fluid at the bottom exhibits a temperature of per<sup>o</sup>) fluid was 38°, this course is retarded and soon stopped, and with the rise rarer at the temperatures of temperature beyond 40° is totally changed; for when the near freezing mass attains this degree, the experiment equally shows, that the (upper) fluid warmer fluid ascends and occupies the summit, by its route an- was rarer at the nouncing its diminished density, and proving that water is now higher part of expanded by heat.

*Exp. II.* I filled the same jar with water of temperature 53°; and *Exp. 2.* Water that I might observe the phenomena of cooling, I placed it in <sup>at 53° was</sup> every where the axis of a much larger cylindrical vessel, nearly full of water, cooled by envelope of temperature 41°, and, by an earthen-ware support, raised it <sup>loping the vessel with ice-cold</sup> about three inches from the bottom, taking care that the water <sup>water. It was</sup> should be on the same level in both vessels. As soon as I had <sup>till 42°, after</sup> adjusted the two thermometers, as in the former experiment, I <sup>which it was</sup> observed that the top of the fluid was still at 53°, but the bottom <sup>warmer (4°+)</sup> had fallen to 49°.

	Top.	Bottom.
In 9 minutes,	52°	- 45
— 15 ——	52	- 44

Now, to accelerate the cooling, I withdrew by a syphon the water from the large cylinder, and supplied its place by ice-cold water, mixed with fragments of ice, which by repeated cautious agitation was kept uniformly at the temperature of 32°.

In 23 minutes,	48°	-	42+
— 38 ——	44	-	40
— 43 ——	42	-	40
— 46 ——	40	-	40
— 52 ——	36	-	40
— 58 ——	35—	-	39
— 65 ——	34	-	37
— 75 ——	34	-	36
— 103 ——	34	-	34

This

This experiment is the counterpart of the foregoing, and from the testimony of the same instruments, it appears, that when a cylinder of water of  $53^{\circ}$  is cooled by circumfluent iced fluid, the colder part of the water takes possession of the bottom of the vessel, so as to establish a difference of temperature from the surface, amounting sometimes to  $8^{\circ}$ . And that as soon as the fluid at the bottom arrives at the  $40$ th degree, the temperature of the fluid in that situation is stationary till the surface reaches the same point.

Whence the same conclusion is deduced as in the former experiment.

During the subsequent refrigeration, the progress of the cooling undergoes a total change. The thermometers tell that the colder fluid rises to the surface; so that the top gets the start of the bottom soon by  $4^{\circ}$ , and attains the lowest temperature of  $34^{\circ}$  very long before the other falls to the same degree.

These circumstances, I think, lead to the conclusion, that by the loss of caloric, water at  $53^{\circ}$  is contracted and rendered specifically heavier, and that this continues to happen till the water come to the temperature of  $40^{\circ}$ , at which period an opposite effect is produced; for now the water, as it cools, becomes specifically lighter, or is expanded.

In this, as well as the former experiment, the complete change in the situation, which the warmer and colder parts of the fluid affected, in the progress both of the heating and cooling, while every external circumstance of the process continued unaltered, is particularly worthy of remark.

*Exp. 3. A tall jar, nearly 18 inches high, containing water at  $50^{\circ}$ , was cooled round its upper part by ice and salt. The temperature fell quickest at bottom, till  $40^{\circ}$ , where it continued stationary; after which the surface sunk to freezing, and congealed.*

*Exp. III. I took a glass jar, 17.8 inches deep, and 4.5 in diameter internal measure, having a neck and tubulature very near the bottom. I provided also a cylindrical basin of tinned iron, 4.8 inches deep, and 10 inches in diameter, with a circular hole in the middle of the bottom, large enough to receive the top of the jar. By means of a collar and cement I secured this basin, so that it encircled the upper part of the jar.*

The object of the contrivance was to have the means of applying a cooling medium to the superior portion of a cylinder of water, and it answered the purpose completely. I introduced the ball of a thermometer through the tubulature, till the extremity of it nearly reached the axis at three-fourths of an inch above the rising of the bottom, and having fixed it in this situation, I rendered the aperture water-tight, by a perforated cork and lute.

This

This very tall jar was placed on a table, with the interposition of some folds of thick paper, in a room without a fire, of the temperature  $42^{\circ}$ .

I filled it with water of  $50^{\circ}$ , and poured into the basin, which embraced the top, a mixture of powdered ice and salt.

From time to time I explored the temperature near the surface, by inserting the bulb of a thermometer to the depth of half an inch nearly in the axis.

	Bottom.	Top.	Air.	
One o'clock,	$50^{\circ}$	$50^{\circ}$	$42^{\circ}$	
In 11 minutes,	$49\frac{1}{2}$	—		The experiment
— 15 —	47	48		lasted 50 hours.
— 21 —	44 —	46 —		
		44		
		42		
— 31			34	{ At this time a thin film of ice began to form in con- tact with the glass.
— 1 hour & min.	40		34	
— — — 20 —				
— — — 44 —				
— $4\frac{1}{2}$ hours,				{ A crust of ice of some thick- ness now lined the glass, and air had fallen to $40^{\circ}$ .
— $5\frac{1}{2}$ hours,	39			
— 11 hours, i. e. } at midnight, }				Crust of ice complete.
— 19 hours, i. e. } next morning, }			Air $40^{\circ}$ .	
— 26 hours,	40			{ Air $40^{\circ}$ . So much ice had melted that the cake was de- tached from the side of the vessel, and floated.
— 32	40			
— 41	40		Air $41^{\circ}$ . Ice not all melted.	
— 50	41		Air $42^{\circ}$ . Ice not entirely gone.	

This long protracted experiment presents some striking facts, Review of the  
and its general import, with regard to the subject of investiga- facts and re-  
tion, agrees with the preceding. In it we see, that when the marks.

half inches distant from the cooling power. No one can entertain a doubt that this is owing to a current of cooled and condensed fluid descending, and a corresponding one of a warmer temperature ascending. Now, if water observed the same law that other bodies do, and had no peculiarity of constitution, the same progress of cooling should continue. This, however, the experiment teaches us, is not the case: as soon as the fluid at the bottom exhibits a temperature of  $40^{\circ}$ , it ceases. The colder fluid remains at top, and quickly losing

*As the fluid below  $40^{\circ}$  continued at top, it was not denser than that at  $40^{\circ}$ .* temperature, ere long begins to freeze. The continuance of the colder fluid at the surface surely denotes, that it is not more dense than the subjacent warmer water. The legitimate inference from this is, that water of temperature  $40^{\circ}$  is not contracted by being cooled to  $32^{\circ}$ .

Did water observe the usual law, and lose volume along with temperature, this experiment, by its long duration, afforded ample time for the manifestation of it.

For not less than two days did ice-cold water maintain possession of the top, and for the same period the temperature at the bottom never fell below  $39^{\circ}$ . No current, therefore, of cold and condensed fluid moved from the surface, to affect the inferior thermometer, or to attest the contraction of water by cold.

*Yet the experiment does not show that it was rarer.*

*It might be even alledged that a small excess of density prevailed;*

*but this is not entitled to regard.*

*That heat which passed by direct communication*

This experiment, however, I must remark, does not warrant the conclusion, that the water is actually expanded, though it in no degree opposes it. It proves no more, than that the contraction ceases at  $40^{\circ}$ ; and that water of  $32^{\circ}$  is not more dense than of  $39^{\circ}$  or  $40^{\circ}$ . Nay, some may perchance alledge, that it does not prove so much; conceiving, that if at  $40^{\circ}$  the contraction, without ceasing altogether, becomes very insconsiderable, the difference of density occasioned by the subsequent reduction of temperature may be so very trifling, as not to enable the cold particles to take that situation which their gravity assigns to them, in opposition to the inertia and tenacity of the subjacent mass; and therefore that the colder, though heavier fluid, may be constrained to remain above. That this allegation should have no weight attached to it, the circumstances of the succeeding experiment will clearly show, as I shall soon notice.

Before quitting the consideration of the present experiment, it may be worth while to remark, that it may seem rather surprising,

prising, that the bottom of the fluid was not apparently affected in its temperature by the ice which so long occupied its surface. It might be expected, though no cold currents descended from above, that the caloric should be conducted from below, and that the temperature should by that have been reduced.\* I suppose that the caloric did pass from the lower strata upwards, but extremely slow, by reason that fluids, as Count Rumford taught us, are excessively bad conductors of heat, and so very slowly, that the caloric entered from the atmosphere with sufficient quickness to prevent any depression of temperature below the 39th degree.

This experiment, I may conclude with remarking, is very well calculated to exhibit the error of the popular opinion, that "heat has a tendency to ascend."

#### \* ANNOTATION, BY THE AUTHOR, †

This experiment may perhaps be thought to give countenance to the opinion of the very ingenious Count Rumford, that fluids cannot conduct heat, and that no interchange of heat can take place between the particles of bodies in a fluid state, seeing that for two days the fluid at the bottom of the vessel never fell below  $39^{\circ}$ , though the surface was at  $52^{\circ}$ .

From the circumstances detailed in his seventh essay, the Count concluded, that heat cannot descend in a fluid. From the present, it might with equal justice be inferred, that heat cannot ascend.

Had I not the fullest conviction that this celebrated philosopher has pushed his ideas too far, I might be disposed to consider this experiment as according well with the hypothesis.

Soon after the interesting speculations of the Count appeared, I began to investigate the subject; and, by a pretty long train of experiments, which I have annually taken an opportunity of detailing in my lectures, satisfied myself that he assigned to fluidity a character that does not belong to it. Though since the date of these experiments, the public has

+ As this note subjoined at the foot of the page after the words *temperature should by that have been reduced*, in the original, is of such considerable length, I have taken the liberty of putting it in the same type as the text.—N.

become possessed of several series, well devised, and, in my opinion, of themselves conclusive, it may yet be worthwhile to state the tenor and result of them, by which the value of their testimony in favour of the conducting power of liquids may be estimated.

**Experiments to shew that heat can descend in fluids:**

The experiments were of two descriptions.

The one set, of the same nature nearly with those of Count Rumford, was designed to examine, Whether heat, when applied to the surface, can descend in a fluid; and the other to discover, Whether, on the mixture of different portions of fluid at different temperatures, an interchange of caloric takes place between the particles;—Water, oil and mercury, having been the subjects of the Count's experiments, were employed for the first set.

To water (and to oil) the heat was communicated from the bottom of a metallic vessel (in contact with the surface of the fluid, and) heated by boiling water within.

To explore the conducting power of water and oil, the apparatus which I used consisted of two vessels of tinned iron, both cylindrical, and the one somewhat larger than the other. The larger had a diameter of eleven inches, and into it were poured the subjects of the trial, to different depths on different occasions. The smaller was ten and a half inches in diameter. By three hooks it was suspended within the larger pan, in such a manner, that the bottom of it exactly reached and came in contact with the surface of the fluid. This smaller vessel became the source of the heat, by being filled with boiling hot water. The water was changed frequently, care being taken to avoid, by the use of a siphon, all agitation and disturbance.

This hot vessel did not touch that which contained the fluid under experiment; and the containing vessel was kept cold round the surface of the fluid, and therefore did not carry any heat downwards.

In experiments of this nature, the difficulty is to prevent the conveyance of caloric by the sides of the vessel. I attempted, and, I think, I succeeded, in overcoming this difficulty, by encircling the larger vessel, as a height exactly corresponding with that of the surface of the fluid within, with a gutter or channel about half an inch in depth; and by causing a stream of cold water to flow constantly through a siphon into this gutter, while from the opposite side it ran off by a small spout.

The water was several degrees colder than the subject of the experiment, and keeping cool the portion of the vessel with which it was in contact, it intercepted the heat that would otherwise have travelled by this route to the bottom.

Mercury was tried in glass vessels.

For mercury I had recourse to vessels of glass.

In

In all the experiments a thermometer bore testimony that the calorific descended from the surface to the bottom of the fluid, and demonstrated, at least to my conviction, that fluids can conduct heat.

The progress of the heat, however, was very slow, and slowly attested the important fact, for which we ought to be thankful to the Count—That fluids are very bad conductors.

The second set of experiments was calculated to examine, in a very different manner, the position, That all interchange and communication of heat between the particles of fluids is impossible.

When a hot and a cold fluid are mixed together and well agitated, very soon an uniform is produced. This equality must proceed either from a communication of heat from the warmer to the colder fluid, agreeably to the common opinion, or from a perfect intermixture of hot and cold particles, according to the notion of Count Rumford. To which cause it ought to be attributed, I conceived I might discover, by ascertaining whether, after such an intermixture, any separation of the hot and cold portions took place. If the equilibrium of temperature be owing to intermixture without interchange of calorific, the hotter particles, as soon as the agitation ceases, ought, by reason of their greater rarity, to accumulate, to a certain degree, at the surface, and there exhibit a temperature above the common one.

I first tried water, and mixing this fluid boiling-hot, with an equal quantity nearly ice-cold, in a stoppered glass jar, I shook them well for a short time.

I then noticed the resulting temperature, and raising the ball of the thermometer towards the surface, I had an opportunity of observing, that it never rose the smallest portion of a degree above the common temperature which had been established.

I next made a similar experiment with alcohol, selecting it on account of its remarkable dilatability. I shook well, for half a minute, a mixture of equal parts of alcohol at temperature  $40^{\circ}$  and at temperature  $170^{\circ}$ . The resulting temperature of the mass was  $140^{\circ}$ .

Now, if this was a mixture of particles at  $40^{\circ}$  and at  $170^{\circ}$ , as the difference of specific gravity between the fluid at these temperatures is very considerable, some separation of the warmer

and lighter particles from the others, ought, I conceive, to have taken place. The temperature of the top, however, never indicated the arrival of warmer particles. It never ascended above the point of equilibrium.

From these experiments I concluded, that the uniformity<sup>\*</sup> of temperature was established by an actual communication and interchange of heat between the particles.

Count Rumford remarked that the mixture might be too complete to allow of separation:

but oil and water do acquire the common temperature by mixture, and exhibit the same when separate.

It may not, however, be improper to state, that Count Rumford, with whom several years ago I had the pleasure of conversing upon this subject, alledged, that the inter-mixture might be so complete as to prevent any separation whatever.

If it be a property essential to fluidity, that heat cannot pass from one particle to another, the particles of different fluids ought to be equally incapable of imparting caloric mutually to each other. Unfortunately, however, for the speculation, the caloric is so communicated. Though, *a priori*, I entertained no doubts respecting the result of the experiment, I poured a quantity of olive oil which had been heated by immersion in a vessel of boiling water for half an hour, upon an equal volume of water of  $38^{\circ}$ , and agitated the mixture, by shaking for a quarter of a minute. The common temperature produced was  $78^{\circ}$ , and the heat had gone from the oil into the water; for when the fluids separated, and had arranged themselves according to their specific gravity, both of them had the same temperature of  $78^{\circ}$  \*.

The experiments of the two descriptions now recorded, left on my mind little doubt that the Count had overstrained his conclusions.

† *Exp. IV.* I took the same tall jar, and stopping the tubulation with a cork, I filled it with water of temperature  $40^{\circ}$ , and placed it in a pan. After suspending two thermometers, as in experiment first and second, I poured a mixture of ice and salt into the pan, to the depth of 4.2 inches, the air of the room being  $40^{\circ}$ , as in the last experiment.

*Exp. 4.* The tall jar of *Exp. 3*, containing water at  $40^{\circ}$ , was cooled round its lower part by ice and salt.

The temperature fell as quickly at top as at bottom:

	Bottom.	Top.	Air.
Eleven o'clock,	$40^{\circ}$	$40^{\circ}$	$40^{\circ}$
In 10 minutes,	$38+$	$38+$	

\* This is also very strikingly the case with mercury and water.—N.

† The text is here resumed.

	Bottom.	Top.
In 20 minutes,	38°—	38°—
— 30 ———	37 —	37 —
— 40 ———	36	36
— 60 ———	35.5	35.5
— 80 ———	35	35
— 100 ———	34.5	35
— 120 ———	34 —	34
— 8 hours.	34 —	34

A crust of ice began to form on the inside of the glass when the water in the axis of the bottom and of the top was at 36°. In the course of the experiment, it became at least an inch thick.

We learn from this experiment, that cold applied to the lower part of a cylinder of water, nearly 18 inches long, and having the temperature of 40°, is actually as speedily perceived at the summit as in the axis of that part, on the external surface of whence it is which it immediately acts. As fluids conduct heat so very tardily, this can only arise from currents of cooled water ascending from the bottom, and these cold currents cannot move upwards, were not the water of them specifically lighter than that below 40°; of the incumbent warmer fluid.

The water, therefore, which at the bottom is cooled by the contiguous frigorific mixture, must be expanded by the loss of caloric.

This experiment secures full force to the last, as it obviates and the objections already noticed, and also precludes another. I have already stated, that it may perhaps be alledged, that the fluid at the top, in experiment third, though cooled to 32° did not descend, because below 40°, the contraction is so trifling, that it does not occasion a difference of specific gravity sufficiently great to cause the particles to descend, when opposed by the inertia and tenacity of the fluid through which they have to fall: or it may be conceived, that the descent is so tardy, that time is given to the ambient air or subjacent fluid to furnish heat enough to raise the temperature of the descending stream, and by that arrest it in its downward course.

But from the particulars above recorded, it is manifest, that the change of density between the temperature of 32° and 40° is quite sufficient to put into motion the particles, and to

enable them to overcome the obstacle arising from inertia and tenacity, and to withstand the arresting effects of atmospheric heat.

Though these experiments, and some others of a similar nature, carried conviction to my mind, and perfectly satisfied me respecting the reality of the anomaly of water, I determined to vary somewhat the mode of making the experiment, so as to obtain still more striking results.

**Another ex-  
periment with a  
still taller jar,  
23 inches high.**

For the fifth experiment, I used an apparatus which consisted of a still taller jar. It was 21 inches high, and 4 in diameter. I adjusted at the middle of its height a perforated basin of tinned iron, 2 inches in depth, and 10 in diameter. At this basin embraced the middle of the jar, I could, by filling it with hot water, or a frigorific mixture, apply heat or cold to the middle portion of the fluid in the jar, and thence, by the thermometer, learn what course the heated or cooled fluid should take.

**Exp. V.** I filled the jar with water at  $32^{\circ}$ . I placed it upon several folds of thick carpet, previously cooled to the same degree. The air of the room going from  $33^{\circ}$  to  $35^{\circ}$ , I introduced two thermometers, as in experiments first and second. I then poured water of temperature  $48^{\circ}$  into the basin, and by means of a spout arising from the side of it, and a siphon connected with a reservoir of water at the temperature now mentioned, I renewed the contents of the basin frequently, but without causing any agitation.

	Bottom.	Top.	Air.
The temperature At commencement, rose below to $36^{\circ}$ but remained unchanged at top : but after the lower water had attained $39^{\circ}$ it became stationary, and the temperature at top soon rose to $48^{\circ}$ .	$32^{\circ}$	$32^{\circ}$	$33 - 35$
In 10 minutes,	35	32	
— 15 —	36 —	32	
— 20 —	36 +	32	
— 25 —	37	33	
— 30 —	38	33	* * From this time I charged the basin with
— 38 —	38 +	33	water of temperature
— 45 —	39 —	33	$88^{\circ}$ , and renewed it
— 50 —	39 +	44	frequently.
— 55 —	39 +	45	
— 60 —	39 +	48	

Nothing can be more decisive with regard to the question in dispute, than the particulars of this experiment. Heat is applied

applied to the middle of a column of ice-cold water. The heated portion has an equal share of the column of cold fluid above it and beneath it. There is nothing to determine its course in one direction or another, excepting its actual change of density.

The thermometer evinces that the warm current sets down. Whence it is deduced, that a <sup>warm</sup> current of water between  $32^{\circ}$  and  $39^{\circ} +$  ascended because denser and that when the temperature was more than  $39^{\circ} +$  the <sup>warm</sup> current ascended because rarer.

This inference is plain, that the cold water is contracted by the heat.

The change of the effect of heat is equally well illustrated by this experiment.

No sooner did the inferior portion attain the temperature of  $39^{\circ}$ , than the heated fluid altered its course, and, by ascending, carried the increase of temperature very rapidly to the surface, so that it soon surpassed the bottom, and continued to rise, while the other remained stationary.

*Exp. VI.* I filled the jar used in the last experiment with water of temperature  $39\frac{1}{2}^{\circ}$ , the air and the support being at  $39^{\circ}$ . Disposing the thermometers in the usual manner, I introduced a mixture of snow and salt into the basin.

	Bottom.	Top.	Air.	
At commencement,	39.5	39.5	39°	
In 10 minutes,	39+	38+		
— 25 —	39+	36.5	* * At this time ice began to be formed on the side of the ves-	
— 35 —	39	36 —		
— 55 —	39	35		
— an hour and 10 min,	39 —	34 +		
————— 35 —	39 —	34 —		
— 2 hours, —	39 —	33 +		

This experiment speaks in as decided language as the preceding. It shows that when a portion, in the middle of a column of water at temperature  $39.5$  is cooled, the colder fluid rises, and does not descend through the warmer mass, and presents the unequivocal demonstration, that water of temperature  $39\frac{1}{2}^{\circ}$  is actually expanded by losing heat.

The different experiments which I have in detail recorded, agree perfectly with each other in the evidence they give relative

The general fact relative to the subject of inquiry. The general import of is, that heat causes ice-cold water to contract, and that water which is ice-cold, or a few degrees warmer, when heated, becomes specifically heavier,—that water of  $40^{\circ}$  when heated becomes specifically lighter,—that water above  $40^{\circ}$ , by the loss of heat, or by cold, is rendered specifically heavier; and that water below  $40^{\circ}$  is, by the same cause, rendered specifically lighter.

Such being the general import, the conclusion is irresistible, that heat, in low temperatures, causes water to contract, and at superior temperatures to expand. The opinion, therefore, is founded in truth, that water possesses a peculiarity of constitution in relation to the effects of caloric, and that it is, within a short range of temperature, an exception to the general law of "expansion by heat."

The greatest density lies between  $39\frac{1}{2}^{\circ}$  and  $40^{\circ}$ . So far as I can judge from these experiments, I am disposed to believe that the point at which the change in the constitution of this fluid in relation to heat takes place, lies between  $39\frac{1}{2}^{\circ}$ , and the 40th degree.

I am not at present aware of any objection to the method I have followed in establishing this singular anomaly, and in removing any doubts which may have arisen from the unavoidable influence which the instrument must have in the mode of conducting the investigation that had previously been adopted.

These experiments shew the nature of the change, but not its amount. The plan of operation above described, however, only ascertains the fact; it gives no data for ascertaining the amount of the anomalous effect of heat.

I have already stated, that M. de Luc alledged, that from the temperature of  $41^{\circ}$ , the expansion occasioned by cold was very nearly equal to that produced by the same number of degrees of heat; and consequently that water possesses the same density at any given number of degrees of temperature above and below  $41^{\circ}$ . The first experiments of Mr. Dalton appeared to confirm this opinion, and to enlarge the range to which it applied, by extending it to temperatures as far below  $32^{\circ}$ , as water allows itself to be cooled before it begins to freeze. From one circumstance that constantly occurred, I am inclined to think, that the amount of the dilatation by cold is inferior to that caused by heat.

During the heating or cooling of water below  $40^{\circ}$ , the difference of temperature between the top and bottom of the fluid was less than what occurred during the cooling or heating

ing of the fluid through the same number of degrees above it; and I conceive that, when other circumstances, but particularly the rate of the change, are alike, the difference of temperature between the upper and lower parts of the fluid, as it depends upon, may prove a measure of the difference of density.

Alcohol, when heated or cooled, presents, by reason of its greater expansibility, a greater difference of temperature in these situations than water; and upon the same principle I infer, that water from  $40^{\circ}$  is more expanded by an equal number of degrees of elevation than of depression.

As the concurrence of the testimony of the experiments above related with the general opinion, will probably remove every doubt respecting the matter of fact, it remains a very difficult problem for those who are fond of philosophical investigation, to explain how heat shall occasion in the same fluid, without producing any alteration of mechanical form or chemical condition, at one time contraction and at another expansion, and to reconcile the contractive effect to the conceived notions of the mechanism of the operations of this energetic agent.

When heat causes expansion, it is imagined to act by inducing a repulsion among the particles of bodies, which, opposing and overpowering the cohesive attraction, causes the particles to recede.

In what manner, then, the addition of heat can occasion, or allow, the particles of water to approach each other, and how the subtraction of it can make them retire to a greater distance, I confess I can in no measure comprehend.

An explanation, abundantly plausible at first view, very readily suggests itself to every one who is aware of the great and forcible expansion which happens to this fluid at the moment of its congelation. It is stated by Sir Charles Blagden, in the paper already quoted.

The remarkable dilatation which water experiences at the instant of being converted into ice, is very generally ascribed, and I presume very properly, to a new arrangement which the particles assume, determined probably by their polarity; by which one side of the particle A is attractive of one side of B, while it is repulsive of another.

Now,

it is probable, that the arrangement and the expansion may begin before solidity ensues,

and the contrary.

Now, if this polarity operates with so much energy as to impart almost irresistible expansive force at temperature  $32^{\circ}$ , it is reasonable to suppose that it may begin to exert its influence, though in a far inferior degree, at temperatures somewhat more elevated. The expansion, therefore, that takes place, during the fall of temperature from  $40^{\circ}$ , may be imputed to the particles beginning or affecting to assume that new arrangement which their polarity assigns them, in which arrangement these particles occupy more space than before.

Again, when heat causes water of  $32^{\circ}$  to contract, upon the same principle, it may be conceived to operate, by counteracting the small portion of the disposition to polarity that survives the liquefaction.

I am afraid that we cannot rest satisfied with this explanation. We must not be deceived by the plausibility of it.

The state of perfect fluidity depends upon the circumstance, that the particles of any body admit of ready motion upon each other, and that the change of relative situation meets with little or no sensible resistance.

**Objection.** This advance towards congelation, ought to impair the fluidity :

Water certainly possesses fluidity in a great degree, and its particles must of course encounter but little resistance, as they glide the one upon the other. But if these particles shall begin to exert any degree of polarity, by which certain faces become more disposed to attach to each other than certain others, this tendency would necessarily oppose that indifference with regard to position, which is essential to fluidity, and of course must impair the fluidity, and induce some degree of tenacity or viscosity.

which does not appear to be the case.

To appearance, however, water at  $32^{\circ}$  has its fluidity as perfect as at temperatures considerably elevated. Unwilling to trust to appearance, where experiment might decide, I have attempted in various ways to ascertain whether the water suffers any sensible diminution in this respect while it is expanded by cold. The following method I deem the most correct.

**Experiments with Nicholson's gravimeter.** For the purpose, I employed a gravimeter, the one contrived by Mr. Nicholson for discovering the weight and specific gravity of solids.

This is a convenient instrument, but, unfortunately, it is by no means so ticklish as a balance. Duly loaded, so as to be equiponderant with the water in which it is plunged, Mr. Nicholson

Nicholson says, it is sensible to the 20th part of a grain\*. The one I have, though its stem be slender, is scarcely sensible to less than two or three twentieths of a grain.

The want of sensibility in the gravimeter arises, in a great measure, though not entirely, from a certain degree of tenacity subsisting among the particles of the fluid; and any thing that tends to increase this tenacity, must, in the same proportion, augment this want of sensibility.

To ascertain whether any sensible change in the tenacity or fluidity accompanies the expansion of water by ~~gold~~, which the theory requires, I examined the mobility of the instrument when immersed in water at different temperatures. I first plunged it\* into this fluid, heated to between 60° and 70°. Under due loading, which sunk it to the mark on the stem, it was not sensible to a weight less than two or three twentieths of a grain.

I then tried it in ice-cold water, and found that its sensibility in ice-coldwater was in no perceptible degree impaired. The coldness of the water, it must be remembered, causes some degree of contraction of the gravimeter. This contraction cannot fail to render the instrument in some small measure more sensible, and, so far as it goes, to counteract the sluggishness produced by any increased tenacity in the fluid.

But as the body of the instrument is made of glass, the amount of the contraction must be very small, and the change of sensibility arising from it so very trifling, as certainly by no means to obscure such an effect as an increase of tenacity would occasion. I therefore with some confidence conclude, that the fluidity of the water is not sensibly diminished, and consequently that the polarity has not begun to exert any sensible influence; it can scarcely, therefore, be accounted the cause of the dilatation.

\* Perhaps the difference of sensibility in my instrument, and that of the learned Professor, may have arisen from a difference of the diameters of the stems. Mine was of one fortieth of an inch. It was well rubbed with a clean linen cloth, which rendered the surface equally disposed either to descend or ascend; and the instrument was not judged to be in equilibrio with the fluid, except when the surface about the stem was neither prominent nor depressed. This was easily known by the reflected image of the window frame, or other objects being seen close to the stem without distortion.—N.

## Annotation.—W. N.

Sir Charles Blagden's theory of expansion of water by heat does not suppose that it should be less fluid.

Instance of crystallization differing according to circumstances.

Whence it is conjectured that the expansion of water by cold may arise from minute crystals of ice in the fluid.

A measure of the greater or less fluidity of bodies is very desirable.

Dr. Hope's trial may be modified probably by a

It does not seem to me that Sir Charles Blagden's explanation does necessarily imply that the fluidity of the mass taken as a whole, should be sensibly impaired when tried by the application of a mechanical test. It might be impaired in the same manner as the water is affected by mixing small floating fragments of a solid along with it. When a saline solution which would become solid by cold, such for example as the sulphate of soda, is cooled below its point of congelation, the crystals will be differently formed according to circumstances.

If the fluid be gently shaken or made to oscillate, a shower of minute crystals will gradually fall through the fluid; and the whole mass will be a considerable time before the crystallization is finished; but if, instead of this method of agitation, the glass be scratched by a quill underneath the fluid, in Sir Charles Blagden's way, or if a small instrument, having a crystal of the salt adhering to it, be dipped into the solution, the crystals will radiate with great rapidity from that centre of perturbation, and in a few seconds the whole of the solution will become rigid. This common and very striking experiment of chemical lecturers, seems to me to indicate at least a possibility that small crystals of ice may be formed and float distinctly from each other in water, at 40 degrees and lower: and I think the metals afford us a number of instances in which a considerable interval of temperature is found to be between the commencement of crystallization and the solidification of the whole mass. In pewterers solder the interval is not less than 40 degrees. This hypothesis of such disseminated particles of ice, which seems to be nothing more than an expression of Sir Charles Blagden's theory in different words, will explain why the colder water should be lighter;—namely, because it must contain more ice, and also why the expansion ought not to begin but at some definite temperature.

Though it does not appear to me that the theory of Sir Charles must necessarily imply a change in the mechanical resistance of water from what may be called rigidity; yet there are many other reasons why philosophers should be desirous of measuring the variations of fluidity in bodies: that is to say, the greater or less facility with which their parts are moved amongst each other. The ingenious attempt of Dr. Hope to ascertain this from the resistance made by a fluid to the perforation

ration of its surface by a cylindrical solid, is liable to the ob- change in the  
jection that it supposes the attraction or repulsion between the attraction or re-  
solid and the fluid to remain unchanged by variations of tem- pulsion between  
perature; whereas the contrary seems most probable. The water and  
doctor's experiment must be grounded upon a position that the stem of the  
greater the depression or the greater the elevation of a fluid gravimeter.  
round a small cylinder partly immersed in it, the greater must  
be the resistance from imperfect fluidity. But these effects are  
evidently as much governed by the attraction or repulsion of  
the solid with regard to the fluid as by the resistance which the  
experiments are intended to measure. I have somewhere read Water clocks  
that water clocks and other instruments for measuring time, are said to go  
by the passage of water through small holes, go slower in cold  
weather. This may arise from contraction of the hole, though faster in cold  
my author ascribes it to imperfect fluidity. After some medi- weather;  
tation on this problem it still appears to me to be surrounded  
with difficulties. Perhaps it may be one of the best methods  
to suffer the fluid to drop from a capillary siphon in different  
temperatures. I am disposed to think that the drops would be Supposition that  
smallest and the whole quantity in a given time greatest when moist water would  
the fluidity was the most perfect, or at least when the adhesion drop from a cap-  
of the particles of the fluid to each other was the least. But illary tube when  
even here the attraction of the small capillary extremity of the it was most  
tube from which the drop would fall would require to be con- fluid.  
sidered; and on this account the method would be preferable  
(if so) to Dr. Hope's only because the repetition of a great  
number of drops or quantity of effluent water would give a  
greater degree of precision to the result.

Is it likely that the rope pump turned regularly a certain number of turns in a given time would raise more water when the fluidity of water is not sensibly affected by change of temperature?

Will the rope pump shew a difference in the tenacity or fluidity of water hot or cold?

## IX.

*Observations on Turf, from the German Rathbeger sur alle Stände.* By DOCTOR COLLENBUSCH.

IT is not very probable that a man placed beside a fountain of pure water should suffer himself to die of thirst through neglect of using it, or possessing food in abundance, should not appease his hunger with it; nevertheless instances of this kind are not wanting.

Wood fuel very scarce in Germany.

Other matter may be substituted for it.

Every one complains in Germany of the scarcity of wood for fuel. It is known that substances have been found in other places which can supply its place, and that they have been formerly used here; but all this cannot induce any one to search for *turf*.

Ungrounded prejudices prevent the use of turf for fuel.

It is easily conceived that proprietors of woods, through the fear of having their profits diminished, should endeavour to perpetuate ancient prejudices, and to extend the opinion that the plague only ceased its ravages since the use of *turf* for fuel has been discontinued; but it is difficult to imagine that magistrates instead of encouraging the preparation of this fuel, should endeavour to prevent those from doing so, who wished to engage in it.

Used in Germany from the most remote periods.

Various erroneous opinions formed of its production and use.

1st That turf is found in veins like metals.

It is very likely that the discovery of the use of *turf* as a combustible was first due to chance; and besides the use of this fuel in Germany has been continued from periods more remote than any written documents extend to.

The principal causes which have prevented the search after *turf*, are the erroneous opinions which have been formed of the manner in which it has been produced, of its preparation, and its use; some of which are as follow.

Some think, for example, that *turf* has been formed at the moment of the creation, such as it is now found in the earth, and that there are veins of *turf*, as there are of iron, copper, tin, and other metals; but experience proves the falsity of this opinion, for there is found in almost all parts of Germany *turf* covered with more or less earth, (if only a proper search be made for it) beneath which layers of trees may be seen, which proves that there formerly were forests in the same places.

Others

Others believe that at the time of the deluge vast forests were overthrown, and afterwards covered with herbs, reeds, and other plants, and that these vegetables having rotted by degrees, became at last this black combustible mass resembling earth, which must have required an enormous quantity of vegetables, as plains of many leagues square are found covered with beds of it to the depth of more than 25 feet, beneath which trees are discovered of great hardness, and almost petrified.

Others imagine that it is more probable that the sea transported the materials of the turf from the western countries to the eastern, and covered with them the trees which are found buried beneath the turf. It is very true, that these trees have their roots turned towards the west, and their heads to the east. But then it is difficult to explain how this substance could be carried to countries distant from the sea, and even to the tops of the highest mountains in upper Saxony, on the *Brocken* and the *Alps*.

Many persons are of opinion that torrents and rivers have drawn together and deposited leaves and branches of trees on the low grounds, and that they have thus accumulated the constituent elements of the turf; but this cannot take place in countries in which no large rivers are found, nor on high mountains. The microscope clearly shews that turf, especially that kind which is from the surface of the earth, is composed of mosses, herbs, rushes, and other vegetables, and their roots strongly interlaced, of which the greatest part is changed into earth.

Paper has actually been composed from turf, and the water which has settled in turbaries is used to tan leather, which proves that it is principally composed of vegetables. Chemical researches have also discovered in it a mineral resin which principally promotes its combustibility. It appertains partly to the vegetable, and partly to the mineral kingdom.

Turf may be produced artificially, by digging trenches 6 feet deep, and from 15 to 20 feet square; the trenches become filled with water, and produce the first year a green slimy moss, the second year this mossy vegetation covers the water to the height of two feet, and a great quantity of filaments are discovered in it mixed with leaves and flowers, in the third year a stratum is established, which attracts the dust and the seeds which

<sup>2d</sup> That it was formed at the deluge.

<sup>3d</sup> That it was transported by the sea from the west.

<sup>4th</sup> That it was washed down by torrents.

The microscope shews it composed of vegetable fibres.

Turf produced artificially by sinking deep and wide trenches, which fill up by vegetation.

which float in the air, and engender a quantity of marsh plants, of reeds, and of herbs, which the fourth year become so heavy that they fall to the bottom. They then become compressed there, and by successive repetitions of this operation, all the trench becomes filled up in the course of 30 years; however this turf would probably require 100 years before it would equal the ancient turf.

**Three species of it.** Although this turf is always the same in its constituent parts, it nevertheless differs in having these parts variously mixed, which occasions its being divided into three species.

**at The surface turf.** first comprehends the *surface turf*, and is the most common kind; it is found almost every where; but it contains in some places more combustible matter, which makes its colour vary.

**Found wherever water stagnates and is covered with weeds,** This species is always sure to be found wherever places are discovered where the water stagnates, whether on plains, elevations, or declivities, in such a manner as to form a thick blueish crust, and deposits a yellow mud; or where the soil is covered with moss, reeds, rushes, or ridges; and if at the same time the feet of the passenger sinks into the loose soil, if the earth bends beneath his feet; if trees are perceived (which are commonly little pines or fir trees, or sometimes other kinds of trees,) covered with much moss, inclined to one side, and half rooted up at the other by the wind; in all these places turf will be found near the surface, and it is only necessary to remove the sod to perceive it. But this operation may be performed more quickly and easily with the English borer, which also will shew the depth of the bed.

**To procure it the water should be drained off.** To procure the turf, the water should be drained off, which is easy to do if the country is elevated or has valleys in its vicinity; but the operation is more difficult when the earth is level. As persons are not always to be found capable of taking the levels of ground, the places should be remarked where the water settled in spring when the snow melts; these places should be marked by stakes, and afterwards the trenches should be made to pass this way which are to be dug, to let the water run off.

**Easy method of finding the descent for the drains.** To cut the turf an iron spade is used, which should be neither round nor pointed, but terminating in a straight line; this should be screwed down as far forwards as possible, along

**Method of preparing the surface turf.** the side of a stretched cord, by a line 14 inches long and six broad; the detached part is separated from the depth of three inches

inches, at two strokes of the spade, to the length of 16 inches, and  $4\frac{1}{2}$  inches broad, and this piece of turf is afterward divided in two.

In order that the pieces of turf may dry quickly, they should be placed on planks, and disposed so that the air might freely circulate between them, and that they could receive the rays of the sun.

When the turf is thus dried to a certain degree, it is placed under sheds to compleat the drying; for if it was exposed to the sun till it was entirely dry, it would lose its strength and burn like straw.

It is also disadvantageous to cut a large provision of it for many years, for the last made is always the best. The upper and lower beds are also observed to be of inferior quality to those in the midst; the best turf is that of a brown colour inclining to black, is heavy, and its texture is traversed by a small quantity of roots; this kind produces a strong and lasting fire, and its smell is very supportable. The more it is of a bright brown colour, the greater number of roots in it, and the lighter it is, the worse is its quality. This sort consumes more speedily, and may serve to advantage where a quick fire is wanted; its odour, it is true, is very disagreeable, but its ashes are excellent.

The turf which inclines to a grey or yellow colour, and which is mixed with reed, is always the worst sort, but always good enough to heat kilns or ovens, and its ashes are good; this species is seldom found below the depth of two ells; it is reproduced after several years.

The second species of turf is the *crumbling turf* (*moder-torf*), Second species, this kind is found more abundantly in Holland; its cutting and preparation require much more pains than the surface turf.

The third species, or the *mountain turf*, is dug up from pits and galleries, and is reduced to regular forms like the preceding kind.

It is objected to the use of turf that it cannot be employed as a substitute for wood in all the places where wood is burned; but it should not be forgotten that wood itself is not fit for every work where fire is required; that in order to be employed in foundries it must be charred with much trouble, and with a loss of two thirds of its weight, and that wood as well as turf is of different qualities and produces different effects.

Turf may be charred.

Turf is also susceptible of amelioration, especially the surface turf, the crumbling turf, and the mountain turf likewise; for it may be reduced to charcoal, and will thus serve for every work which requires fire; and in this case it yields neither smell nor smoke. The more strongly the turf is compressed before its carbonization, the more excellent is the charcoal.

Advantages from the use of turf.

To compensate for the inferiority of turf to wood, granting that it is inferior, its use will prevent the great price which will otherwise necessarily be paid hereafter for timber for building, and will admit of the woodlands being proportionally reduced; the places also where the surface turf has been dug up, if it has not been from too great a depth, may serve for situations wherein to plant cabbages, beets, and madder, or they will serve for fish ponds. The use of turf will admit of the multiplication of manufactories which use fire, of mines and forges; aged persons and children may be employed in preparing it; its ashes form a good manure, and the mould which falls from it may easily be converted into ashes.

## X.

*Experiments on the remarkable Effects which take place in the Gases, by Change in their Habitudes, or electric Attractions, when mechanically compressed. By THOMAS NORTHMORE, Esq. In a Letter from the Author.*

To Mr. NICHOLSON.

Devonshire Street, Portland Place,  
Dec. 17, 1805.

SIR,

The author's reason for early publication.

IT was my intention to have postponed troubling you with the following experiments upon the condensation of the gases, until I had brought them to a greater degree of perfection; but being informed that several of them have already, by means of which I am ignorant, and probably in a mutilated state, found their way to the press, any further delay seems improper. If then you deem the present communication worthy a place in your interesting Journal, it is entirely at your service.

It had long ago occurred to me, that the various affinities which take place among the gases under the common pressure of the atmosphere, would undergo considerable alteration by the influence of condensation; and the success attending the violent method adopted by the French chemists, which violence did not appear to me requisite, afforded additional encouragement to my undertaking some experiments upon the subject.

I communicated this to the late chemical operator in the Royal Institution, a gentleman eminently conversant in the science, and with whom I was then engaged in a series of experiments: he not only approved of my design, but seemed to think it not improbable that an extensive field might thus be opened to future discoveries. Whether these opinions are justly founded, is now left for you, Sir, and the public to judge.

In entering upon a field entirely new, obstacles were of course to be expected: nor without reason; for though I had the undertaking applied to one of the most eminent philosophical instrument-makers in London, Mr. Cuthbertson, yet I began to fear, even at the outset, that his skill would be set at defiance.

The first instruments which he made for the present purpose were, a brass condensing-pump, with a lateral spring for pump. the admission of the gas by means of stop-cock and bladder; two pear-shaped receivers, one of metal of the capacity of seven cubic inches, and another of glass of about three and a half: these were connected by a brass stop-cock, having a screw at each end. The metallic receiver was soon found to be of little or no utility, as well on account of its liability to be acted upon by the generated acids; its being too capacious, and thus consuming too large a quantity of gas: as because, though the result of an experiment might thus be known, yet the changes which the subjects might undergo would necessarily escape observation. The glass receiver obviated all these difficulties, and one or two imperfect experiments were performed with it; but the stop-cock speedily failed in its effect. For the power of the compressed gases was so great, partly from their elasticity, and partly (where affinities had operated) from their corrosive quality, as absolutely to wear a channel in the metal of which the plug was made, and thus

to effect their escape. But not to trouble you any further with the obstacles that occurred, and which are mentioned only to prevent unnecessary expence to others, I have at last, by Mr. Cuthbertson's assistance, procured a connecting-tube, to which a spring-valve is adapted that has hitherto answered every purpose. See Plate XIV. Fig. 2, 3, 4, 5, 6.

Instruments now used by the author.  
Pump.

Glas receiver.

Syphon gage.

Eighteen atmospheres compression.

The instruments which I now use, are, 1st. An exhausting syringe; 2d. A condensing-pump, with two lateral springs for different gases; 3d. The connecting spring-valve; and lastly, glass receivers, which should have been of various sizes, but the one mentioned above having burst, that which I have principally used in the following experiments, is of about five cubic inches and a quarter in capacity, and made of glass well annealed and a quarter of an inch in thickness. Besides these instruments, I have occasionally applied Mr. Cuthbertson's double syphon-gage (See Fig. 6), by which the number of atmospheres condensed in the receiver, or rather the elastic power of the gases, may be measured; but this is rendered of less service, because a stop-cock must then be placed between the receiver and spring-valve, which frequently impairs the whole experiment; and also because, after a certain degree of condensation, and more particularly upon the admixture of the gases, new affinities usually take place, which tend to diminish the elasticity: the greatest number of atmospheres my gage has yet measured, is eighteen. These, Sir, with some bladders and stop-cocks, various iron screw-keys, and a wooden guard for the legs in case of bursting, constitute the principal part of the requisite apparatus.

I now proceed to the experiments, premising that the first four were made with the imperfect apparatus, when the gas was continually making its escape through the stop-cock.

#### Experiment I.

Exp. 1. Hydrogen, oxygen, and nitrogen gave water, and two (wine) pints; oxygen, two pints; nitrogen, two pints.\* probably nitrous acid. The result was, water which bedewed the inside of the receiver; while floating vapours (probably the gaseous oxide

\* These gases therefore occupied about five times the capacity they were condensed into.—N.

of nitrogen); and an acid which reddened litmus paper. Mr. Accum was present at this experiment, and from his opinion, as well as from succeeding experiments, I have reason to think that this acid is the nitric.

### *Experiment II.*

As a difference of arrangement in the order of the gases Exp. 2. The tends considerably to vary the result, I repeated the former same, but the experiment (having first poured a little lime-water into the receiver) by injecting first the oxygen, about three pints, then equal quantities of hydrogen and nitrogen. Much of this gas escaped, owing to the imperfection of the instrument; but upon the assuasion of the nitrogen, the white vapours again appeared in the receiver; water seemed likewise to be formed; and some yellow particles were seen floating upon the lime-water. These particles probably arose from the resinous substance, used in fastening on the cap of the receiver, being dissolved by the nitrous gas formed during condensation.

I would just observe, that the magnet seemed to be affected during this experiment; but as there is iron used in the machine, this may be otherwise accounted for.

### *Experiment III.*

Two pints of carbonic acid, and two of hidrogen, were Exp. 3. Carbo- subjected to condensation. The result was, a watery vapour, ntic gas and hid- and a gas of rather offensive smell. Water and a changed gas.

### *Experiment IV.*

Trying to inflame phosphorus by the condensation of at- Exp. 4. Phos- mospheric air, the bottom of the machine (where it had been phorus in con- repaired) burst out with an explosion. This happened when I had immersed the apparatus in water to discover where the air escaped. The receiver was full of the fumes of the phosphorus, which was itself dispersed in the vessel of water. I afterwards repeated this experiment with the more perfect apparatus, but I could not inflame the phosphorus, and the fumes which arose at first soon disappeared. There was just enough acid (probably phosphoric) formed on the inside of the receiver to tinge litmus.

*Experiment V.*

**Exp. 5. Repe-** Having now the spring-valve, and new receiver of five cubic inches and a half capacity \*, I poured in two scruples of solution of potash, and then injected two pints of hidrogen, two of nitrogen, and three of oxigen. This quantity was hardly sufficient for the capacity of the receiver, and the result was only a smell of the gaseous oxide of nitrogen, a few yellowish fumes, and scarce enough acidity to tinge the edge of the test paper: of course, I could not effect the formation of nitrate of potash.

*Experiment VI.*

**Exp. 6. Nitro-**gen (first) and  
then hidrogen  
and oxigen.

I now determined to begin with the nitrogen, which always appeared to me to undergo the most important chemical changes, and therefore injected two pints of nitrogen, three of oxigen, and two of hidrogen. Upon the condensation of the nitrogen, it speedily assumed an orange-red colour, which upon the accession of the oxigen, gradually diminished, and at length disappeared, though at first it seemed rather deeper. A moist vapour, coating the inside of the receiver, arose upon the compression of the hidrogen, which moisture was strongly acid to the taste, coloured litmus, and, when very much diluted with water, acted upon silver.

*Experiment. VII.*

**Exp. 7. The**  
same, but diffe-  
rent arrange-  
ment.

Nearly the same as the last, but with different arrangement. The nitrogen, three pints and a half, was first introduced; then the oxigen, two pints; and next the hidrogen, three and a half. The nitrogen formed the orange-red colour as before; the hidrogen produced white clouds at first (*quare ammonia?*) which afterwards disappeared, and the orange-red colour became lighter; but upon the affusion of the oxigen, the colour did not disappear as in the last experiment, but, if any thing, became darker. I then injected two pints more of hidrogen, but this had little or no effect upon the colour. Some vapour was generated, which was, as usual, strongly acid.

*Experiment VIII.*

**Exp. 8. Nitro-** Previous to the bursting of the small receiver, I had put in gen over lime- it a scruple of lime, and condensed upon it three pints o water.

\* One fifth part of a pint very nearly.—N.

nitrogen.

nitrogen. The result was, a little reddish colour at first, which soon vanished. Upon repeating this experiment in the large receiver, I could produce no colour at all. In my present state of knowledge I am unable to account for this circumstance; but as soon as I get my new receivers of a smaller capacity, I mean to repeat the experiment.

Besides the above, I have made various other experiments with different gases, but I think it right to repeat them with greater accuracy before I submit them to the eye of the public: if upon that repetition they appear to me to be attended with results of sufficient importance to occupy a place in your Journal, I will take the liberty of communicating them to you, and am, Sir,

Your most obedient servant,  
THO. NORTHMORE.

P. S. I think it necessary to add, that during the course of the above-mentioned experiments, there was a great variation of temperature in the atmosphere, from the heat of 70 degrees of Fahrenheit to the cold of 33.

*Explanation of the Figures, by Mr. Cuthbertson.*

Fig. 2, 3, 4, 5. Plate XIV. represents sections of the several parts of the spring-valve for the condensing syringe; *a* is a female screw, intended to receive the male at the end of the syringe; *b* is a square, to which is a key to screw it perfectly tight to the syringe: *d*, Fig. 3. is a female screw fitted to the male *c*; *e* is a male screw fitted to the female of the glass receiver; Fig. 4. is a round steel arbor, turned with a conical part and flat shoulder at *a*; *a b* is a spiral spring; Fig. 5. is a hollow brass cylinder serving as a cover and guide to Fig. 4.; the piece Fig. 2. has a small hole drilled through the center, and turned out at the end *c*, so as to fill the cone *a*, Fig. 4.; Fig. 3. is turned out at *f* so wide as to receive Fig. 5.

If the plane shank of 4 be put into the hole *a c* till its cone shut close into the hollow cone at *c*, Fig. 2. and the other, end with the spiral, covered by Fig 5. screwed tight upon the flat end of *c*, and *d* be screwed to *c*, all the joints being properly supplied with oil, and leathers, it is fitted for use.

Fig. 6. Represents a section of the condensing or double syphon gage, being a glass tube bent into the form of the figures,

figures, the end *a* is mounted with a brass screw, having a hole through it corresponding with the inside of the tube, the leg *b c* is filled with mercury, and *d* is hermetically sealed: *d c* is divided into atmospheres.

## XI.

*Account of a Graphometer for measuring the Angl : of Crystals.  
In a Letter from Mr. ROBERT BANCKS, No. 411, Strand.*

To Mr. NICHOLSON.

SIR,

Great advantage I NEED not point out to you, and to the learned readers of distinguishing minerals by their figure. The same may be realized, of distinguishing subjects of the mineral kingdom by their external appearance. This has long been done, with considerable precision, by operative men who have acquired their skill from continued practice, but without being able to communicate the knowledge they possess by any simple indications, such as might be given in writing, or through the medium of the press. Neither need I on this occasion point out how much we are indebted to the labours of Bergman, Rome dé l'Isle, and above all, Häüy, for scientific investigations of the forms of crystals, which at present bid fair to afford us criterions of the most extensive use. My present object is to communicate what I hope will be thought one step, however small, towards facilitating the admeasurement of their angles. In your first vol. at page 132, you have given an account of the graphometer of Carangeau, which is now considerably known and esteemed. I have rendered that instrument somewhat cheaper, and easier in the execution, and more correct in its use. For the sake of those who may not have that volume at hand, I shall briefly state, that the instrument consists of a semi-circle, like that which I am about to describe, and a pair of compasses or legs having their centre in the centre of the semi-circle, but capable of having their points drawn back, so as to admit of their application to any small crystals. The arc of the semi-circle is divided

Carangeau's  
graphometer for  
crystals.

divided into two quadrants by an hinge, so that one part may be turned back out of the way of any mineral, which may require to be brought up towards the centre for admeasurement; and the same arc can afterwards be restored to its place, in order to shew the degree and fraction of the angle.

In my improved instrument I avoid this joint, and obtain Improved graphometer. The a much firmer framing by making my arc in the form of a semi-circle is protractor, as in Fig. 1. Plate XV. having an hollow centre at entire, and the A, and a stud at B, both lying in the direction of that compasses or diameter which terminates the graduations. The compasses, separately for radii, or legs, are shewn in Fig. 2. separate from the arc. measuring the Their centre C is made like those of the common proportional compasses, and admits of the legs C D, C F being considerably lengthened or shortened when the two pieces are applied to each other. D E the fixed leg is represented as beneath F G the moveable leg or radius, and the lower end of the centre pin is made to fit the hole A precisely, at the same time that the stud at B being admitted into the long perforation towards E, the piece D E becomes steadily attached to the semi-circle, as is seen in Fig. 3.

The use is obvious. The crystal must be measured by the detached compasses as in Fig. 2, which are much more handy for all descriptions of minerals than Carangeau's entire instrument; and when thus set, if fig. 2 be applied to fig 1, as before directed, the angle will be read of at the fiducial edge of G.

I hope you and your readers will consider this as the useful simplification of a valuable instrument, and shall be happy to receive your sanction by its appearing in a work so generally known and esteemed as your Journal.

I am, Sir,

Your obedient Servant,

ROBERT BANCKS.

Nov. 1, 1805.

*ACCOUNT OF NEW BOOKS, &c.*

*Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society of London for 1805. Part II. Quarto 353 pages, with an Index, and Six Plates.* Nicoll.

*Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society.*

**T**HIS part contains the following communications, 1. Abstract of Observations on a Diurnal Variation of the Barometer between the Tropics. By J. Horsburgh, Esq. 2. Concerning the Difference in the Magnetic Needle, on board the Investigator, arising from an Alteration in the Direction of the Ship's Head. By Matthew Flinders, Esq. Commander of his Majesty's Ship, Investigator. 3. The Physiology of the Stapes, one of the Bones of the Organ of Hearing; deduced from a comparative View of its Structure, and Uses in different Animals. By Anthony Carlisle, Esq. F. R. S. 4. On an Artificial Substance which possesses the principal Characteristic Properties of Tannin. By Charles Hatchett, Esq. F. R. S. 5. The Case of a full grown Woman in whom the Ovaria were deficient. By Mr. Charles Pears, F. L. S. 6. A Description of Mal-formation in the Heart of an Infant. By Mr. Hugh Chudleigh Standart. 7. On a Method of analyzing Stones containing fixed Alkali, by Means of the Boracic Acid. By Humphry Davy, Esq. F. R. S. 8. On the Direction and Velocity of the Motion of the Sun and Solar System. By William Herschel, L. L. D. F. R. S. 9. On the reproduction of Buds. By Thomas Andrew Knight, Esq. F. R. S. 10. Some Account of Two Mummies of the Egyptian Ibis, one of which was in a remarkable perfect State. By John Pearson, Esq. F. R. S. 11. Observations on the singular Figure of the Planet Saturn. By William Herschel, L. L. D. F. R. S. 12. On the Magnetic Attraction of Oxides of Iron. By Timothy Lane, Esq. F. R. S. 13. Additional Experiments and Remarks on an Artificial Substance, which possesses the principal Characteristic Properties of Tannin. By Charles Hatchett, Esq. F. R. S. 14. On the Discovery of Palladium, with Observations on other Substances found with Platina. By William Hyde Wollaston, M. D. F. R. S. 15. Experiments on a Mineral Substance, formerly supposed to be Zeolite, with some Remarks on Two Species of Uran-glimmer. By the Rev. William Gregor.

- *Transactions of the Royal Society of Edinburgh (being the Continuation of Part II. together with Part III. of the Fifth Volume) Edinburgh Quarto 100 pages Continuation of Part II, and 126 Pages, Part III. No Plates.*

THE heads of memoirs and communications made to the Society since their last publication are disquisitions on the origin and radical sense of the Greek prepositions, by Mr. James Bonar, and experiments on the contraction of water by heat, by Dr. Thomas Charles Hope. These two papers of which the latter is inserted in our Supplement, complete the second part: and the third part contains the history of the Society consisting of the following articles. 1. Of the Diurnal Variations of the Barometer, by Mr. Playfair. 2. Aurora Borealis observed in Day-Light, by the Rev. D. Patrick Graham. 3. Phenomenon of Two Rain-Bows intersecting one another, by Mr. Playfair. 4. On the Combustion of the Diamond, by Sir George Mackenzie, Bart. 5. Remarks on the Basalts of the Coast of Antrim, by the Rev. Dr. Richardson. 6. Rule for reducing a Square Root by a continued Fraction, by James Ivory, Esq. 7. Singular Variety of Hernia, by Mr. Russel. 8. Concerning the Chartreuse of Perth, by the Abbé Mann. 9. Explanation of the Old Word Skull or Skoll, by the Rev. Dr. Jamieson. 10. Biographical Account of the late Dr. James Hutton, by Mr. Playfair. 11. Minutes of the Life and Character of Dr. Joseph Black, by Dr. Ferguson. 12. Appendix List of Members elected since the Publication of the last Volume. 13. List of Donations.

#### *Academical Institutions in America.*

THREE Institutions for the promotion of Natural Philosophy and the Arts, having been established in the United States of America, not many months ago, of which no notice has hitherto appeared in this work, it is hoped the following account of them will not be unacceptable.

The first is an Academy of the Fine Arts, of which the first idea is due to Mr. Livingston: The public were so sensible of its importance, that long before the arrival of the

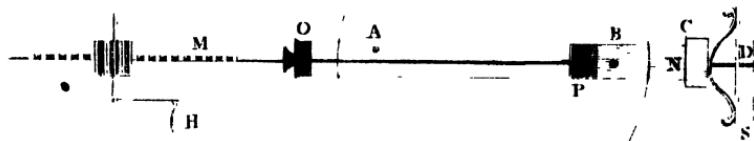
plaster of Paris casts, which he presented to the infant Society, the number of subscribers, at 25 piasters each, amounted to 180.

The second Institution is a Botanic Garden in the neighbourhood of New-York; as yet but a small part of the treasures of the vegetable kingdom are to be seen in it, but the admirers of botany hasten to send to it every interesting plant which is to be found in their vicinity. The charter of incorporation of the subscribers, is entirely conformable to the views of the founders of this garden of plants, and according to custom, ensures the permanency of the establishment: when the hot houses are finished, it is expected, that the collection of every thing rare and most interesting, produced by the southern states, will be compleated.

The third Institution is an agricultural society, established at Washington, under the special protection of government. The president of the United States, who is a most enlightened agriculturist, the chief men of the administration, the senators, and the deputies of congress, are all members of it officially. The society being now wealthy from the sums granted by government, and the numerous subscriptions of associates and correspondents, have purchased an handsome house, and a farm of thirty acres; they have also began a library; and are in possession of the fine collection of ploughs, and other instruments of Agriculture, which formerly belonged to general Washington: the form of its administration, the number and the succession of its members, the capital which it may possess (specified in bushels of corn) and its whole organization is regulated by its charter of incorporation; which constitutes this association a body politic, and fixes the perpetuity of its continuation: It is reported, that the answers which it returned to the numerous questions proposed by the societies of the different states soon after its establishment, will form a very interesting work which will soon be published.

W<sup>r</sup> Wright's new air pump.

Fig. 1.



W. Cutbush's valve for a condenser.

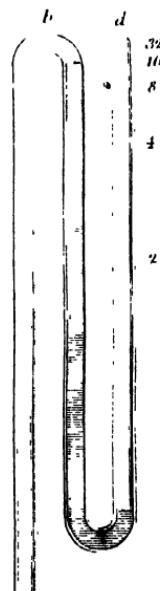


Fig. 6.

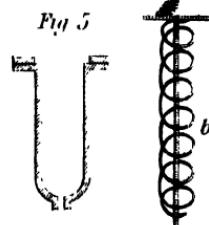


Fig. 5.

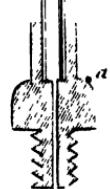
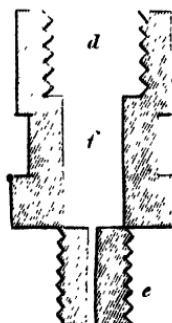


Fig. 1.

Fig. 2.



Fig. 3.





*Improved Gyrorometer by W. Banks*

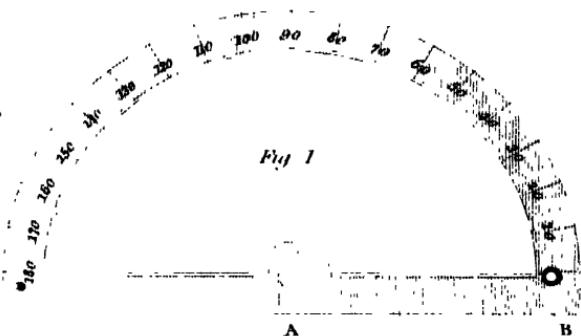


Fig. 1

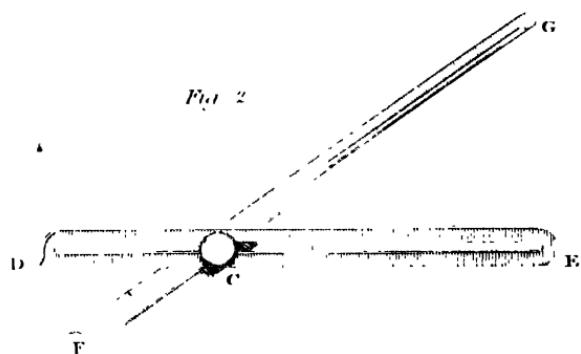


Fig. 2

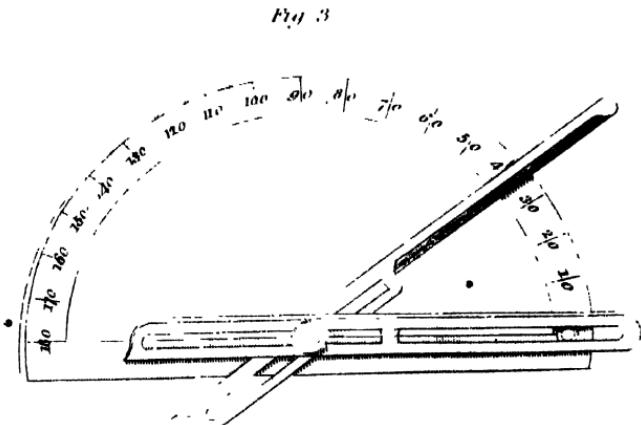


Fig. 3



*Criterion of Life.*

DR. STRUVE has contrived an apparatus which is mentioned in the foreign Journals, but not described. The object of its application, is to shew by means of galvanism, whether the appearance of death be real; a purpose sufficiently interesting to every human being, who has for a moment reflected on the satisfaction which recovery from apparent death must give to the friends and relatives of the individual supposed to be dead; and on the still more impulsive and dreadful incident of recovery after burial. Our galvanic and anatomical philosophers will find no difficulty in applying this powerful agent to so good a purpose, in which the learned Doctor has the merit of taking the lead.

---

MR. SESSKEN who has successfully laboured in the construction of a reflecting telescope of thirteen feet focus, has lately supplied the Observatory at Lilienthal, with two mirrors of fifteen feet focus and eleven inches aperture, which prove to be excellent, and bear the magnifying power of 2000 very well, on the proper objects, and at such seasons as are fit for making observations of this nature.

---

*Numbering of Houses.*

A NEW mode of numbering houses has lately been adopted at Paris, which is attended with much advantage, and deserves to be followed in this country. Over each door the numbers are painted in large distinct characters, and in conspicuous colours; they are generally either brown or red, on a yellow ground, surrounded by a blue square; but the principal singularity, which is the object of this notice, is, that all the odd numbers are placed at one side of the street, and the even numbers at the other; by which means, may be seen at once on entering the street, at which side of the way the house is, which is sought for; by which much time may be saved, not only by its making it unnecessary ever to cross the street more than once, but also by its always preventing

Numbering of houses.

preventing the trouble of returning back again on the other side of the street from that already passed, to find a particular number, which often happens, where the old method of numbering is used, from the order of the numbers proceeding regularly down one side of the street, and back again in the reversed direction on the other ; and which, when the streets are very long, as many are in this metropolis, is often attended with serious inconvenience ; but in the new method of numbering, this can never occur, as in it the numbers proceed in the order of progression in the same direction at both sides of the street.

# I N D E X

TO VOL. XII.

## A.

**A**BERDEEN, in want of a public library, and the advantages which might be derived from such an establishment, 267

Abernethy, 250

Absorption of water in soils, 85

Achard, M. on a new mode of obtaining sugar from beet-root, 259

Acids, manufactoryes of, how far prejudicial to the health of the neighbourhood, 126

Aerostation, 298

Air, atmospheric, new experiments on the respiration of, 249.—Diminution of in the process, 251

Air-pump, on a new construction, 305

Alligator of North America, turbid state of, 131

American animal, called Jagifho, account of, 139

American Indians, on their supposed Welch origin, 181.—Improbabilities attending the idea, 187

Analysis of meteoric stones, 3.—Of muriatic acid, 58.—Of soils, 81.—Of porcelain earth, 277.—Of magnesian earth of Baudissiro, 320.—Of factitious puzzolana, 336

Animal exertion and mechanic power compared, as to their identity, 8

Antoni, 42

Aqua-fortis, distillation of, 127

Arabic antiquities in Spain, 301

Arcy, Chevalier de, 41

Astronomical prize, Lalande's, 142

Astronomy, 297

Ashburner, Mr. 171

Attraction of deliquescent salts, table of, 242

Vol. XIII.

Azote necessary for the slow combustion of phosphorus, 250.—Experiments to determine how much is absorbed in the process of respiration, 252.—Remarks on its uses, 253

## B.

Bailbet, 52

Balance, variations of, method of regulating, 56

Bancks, Mr. R. his instrument for measuring the angles of crystals, 374

Banff, in want of a public library, 268

Banks, Sir Joseph, reference to his pamphlet on the blight in corn, 145

Barberry bush productive of blight in corn, 145.—Doubt whether this disease affects the grain, 146, 154

Bartholomew's Hospital, lectures at, 67

Burton, Dr. on the torpid state of the

North American Alligator, 131

Bartram, Mr. 132, 194

Baudissiro, magnesian earth of, 320,

320

Baumé, 278

Beaunier and Gallois, experiments made by, with water blowing machines, 48

Bedford, Duke of, 193

Beet-root, new method of obtaining sugar from, 259

Bellows applied with the reverberatory furnace in refining iron, 38—Cylindrical of Namur, 52

Bergman, 105, 374

Bernouilli, Mr. 99

Berthier's prizes in fortification, 300

Berthollet, 124, 249

Berzelius, on Cerite, 105, 108

Beyer, Mr. 296

b

Bile

## INDEX.

Bile, on, 269.—Former opinions respecting erroneous, ib.—New experiments on, 270

Biot, M. on the formation of water by mere compression, 212.—His extensions of the theorems in the horologium of Huygens, 296

Blagden, Sir Charles, 29.—On the expansion of water, 343, 359, 362

Blasting Rocks, improved mode of, 41, 60.—Danger of the old method, 61.—Farther observations, 171

Blight in corn, 145, 149.—Frequently mistaken for shrivelled grain prematurely reaped, 153

Bohemian Society, 34

Bonvoisin, on the Carnelian stone, or Ca-cholong, 321

Books, new, 376

Bosse, 131

Botanic Garden at Copenhagen, 299

Boulton and Watt, 174

Bouvet, 39

Brale, Mr. 124

Bralle, Mr. his new process for steeping hemp, 61

Breweries, 124

Brauer, Mr. his drawings of the diseases in corn, 146

Brugnatelli, 275

Buffon, 114, 120

Bulbous root, composition of soils proper for, 95.—Blown in water, 308

Bunda Language, dictionary of, 301

Butter, process of making, 219.—Purification of by fusion, 219

### C.

Cadet, on the deliquescence and Ef-florescence of salts, 240

Canova's sculptural exertions, 301

Carangeau's graphometer for crystals, 374

Carbon, gaseous oxide of, experiments on the respiration of, 254

Carbonate of potash, on the formation of, 274

Carbonic acid, quantity produced in respiration, 254

Cafeletta, earth of, 326

Castellmonte, earth of, 324

Catgut manufactory prejudicial to the health of the neighbourhood, 125

Celtic words discoverable in the American dialects, 191

Cerite, experiments on, 105

Ceruse, pure and beautiful, 243

Chaptal, on manufactories injurious to health, 122.—Reference to his chemistry, 338

Clarkow, University of, 298

Charts printed by moveable types, 300

Chenevix, Mr. on artificial tan, 327

Childs, Mr. his communication respecting the Welch origin of a tribe in North America, 183

Chimney, draft of, increased by Steam, 2

Chinese fire works, 273

Chromate of lead and silver, dissolved in nitric acid, 144

Circle, division of an arch of, 226

Clapham Church, description of the flue-work by which the roof was raised, 176

Claproth, *sec* Klaproth

Clegg, Mr. his portable steam-engine, 174

Close, Mr. W. his apparatus for raising water, 16.—On blasting rocks, 171

Cobalt, pure, method of obtaining it, 258

Collenbusch, Dr. on Turf, 364

Colour manufactory, 124

Colour for marking the heads of pieces of cotton or linen in the rough, 206

Colours, abstract of a memoir on, 112.—Theory of, imperfect, 121

Compass for taking bearings in a chart, 224

Conducting power of fluids, observations and experiments on, 133

Cooling, experiments on, 70

Copenhagen, botanic garden at, 299

Corn, diseases of, 145.—Country names of, 147

Corneen

## INDEX.

Corneen Stone, or cacholong, 321  
Correspondent, a, on the state of provincial, scientific and literary societies, 267  
Croune, Dr. his discovery of the expansion of water prior to freezing, 340  
Crow, an American, Anecdotes of, 194  
Cruckshank, Dr. 59  
Cumberland, G. Esq. on the diseases of corn, 145.—On a project for extending roads on an inclined plane, 266  
Curaudeau, M. 274  
Curriers' spent oil, 20  
Curwen, Mr. on draining lands, 177  
Cuthbertson's improved air-pump, 306, 369

D.

Dalton, Mr. on Count Rumford's experiment relating to the density of water, 23.—Remarks on, 180.—Experiments on fluids, 134, 343  
Davy, H. Esq. on the analysis of soils, 81.—On nitrous oxide, 249, 255  
Decamdra, Mr. 35  
Delauny, Mr. 303  
Desotolis on the decomposition of sulphate of lead by muriatic acid, 221  
Devon iron-works, 55  
Deyeux's discovery of artificial tan, 327  
Dispatches, proposed method for expeditious conveyance of, 266  
Dodun, M. on factitious puzzolana, 331  
Draft of a chimney increased by the admission of steam, 2  
Draining land, experiments on, 177  
Du Hamel, 233.—On the sap of trees, 309, &c.  
Dundonald, Lord, on the analysis of soils, 81  
Dye-houses, 125

E.

Elecampane root, experiments on, 97  
Electric spark, may consist of light driven from compressed air, 214

Electrical machines, improvement in, 103  
Electrical conductors, 297  
Elkington, Mr. objections to his mode of making drains, 177  
Enquirer, an, on instances of wasteful negligence in certain northern fisheries, 269  
Excitability of the parts of animals by galvanism, 100

F.

F. A. his account of thermometers for registering temperatures in the absence of the observer, 215  
Faujas, on the eruptions of ancient volcanic canoes, 333  
Fire-arms, on the initial velocity of projectiles discharged from, 41  
Fire-works unknown in Europe, description of, 273  
Fisher, Mr. his improved method of blasting rocks, 172  
Fluids, conducting power of, 133  
Fogget, M. on blasting rocks, 60  
Force. power, rise and application of the terms, 8.—Definition of, 9  
Fortification, prizes in, given by the French minister of war, 300  
Foster, Dr. 131  
Fothergil, 250  
Franklin, Dr. 297  
Frost, perpetual, prevalent in the abysses of the ocean, 220  
Fryer, Mr. Michael, 225

G.

Gallois, see Beaunier.  
Galvanism, 59.—New discoveries in, 99  
Gaseous oxide of carbon, *see* carbon  
Gases, compressed, affinities of, 368  
Geneva, Lake of, sudden and irregular fall of, 198.—Explanations by various authors, 200.—singular appearance of,

## INDEX.

202.—Objections to the theories quoted  
203.—Another theory offered, 204  
**G**eographical dictionary of Russia, 303  
**G**eography, 297  
**G**eometry, 296  
**G**iddy, Davies, Esq. M. P. on the invisible emission of steam and smoke, 1.  
Remarks on, by W. N. 47  
**G**iesecke's proposed expedition to Greenland, 299  
**G**ilding on metals, detrimental to the health of the workmen, 127  
**G**ilpin, Mr. his experiments on the expansion of water, 343  
**G**iounetti, Dr. 277  
**G**iobert on the magnetian earth of Baudisso, 277, 284, 320, &c.  
**G**oerner, 301  
**G**oodwin, 250  
**G**ough, John, Esq. on the division of an arch of a circle, 225  
**G**raham, Mr. 132  
**G**raphometer for measuring the angles of crystals, 374  
**G**ravity, weight and heaviness terms admitting of distinction, 14  
**G**reek words found in the American dialects, 198  
**G**reenland, proposed mineralogical expedition to, 299  
**G**regory, Mr. O. on mechanic power, in reply to Mr. Hornblower, 7  
**G**riffith, Maurice, his relation respecting the Welsh American Indians, 183.—Observations on, 187  
**G**robert, colonel, his machine for measuring projectiles, 42, 45  
**G**ums arabic and adraanth, experiments on, 256  
**G**uyton, Morveau, on manufactoryes injurious to health, 322

41.

**M**aiter, Mr. 303  
**M**elding, Mr. obtaining the astronomical

prize of Lelande, 142.—His newly discovered star, 288  
**H**affenfratz, J. H. on the act of bending wood, 30  
**H**atchett, Mr. on artificial tan, 327  
**H**auffman's experiments to ascertain the best colour for marking pieces of cotton or linen, 206  
**H**auy, 374  
**H**eat, investigations respecting, 65, 72, 54.—Apparatus for transmitting downwards through fluids, 136  
**H**eaviness, *jet* Gravity.  
**H**edwig, 239  
**H**emp, new process of steeping, 61.—Its manufacture injurious to health, &c. 124  
**H**erschel, Dr. his experiments on telescopes, 285.—Observations on Mr. Harding's newly discovered planet Juno, 289  
**H**eringer on cerite, 105, 108, 110  
**H**oodless, Mr. 179  
**H**ooke, Dr. on the expansion of water, 341  
**H**ope, Dr. on the density of Water, 180.—On the contraction of water by heat, 339, 362  
**H**orn, Mr. 61  
**H**ornblower, Mr. J. C. reply to his remarks on mechanic power, by M. Gregory, 7.—His description of the framed work by which the roof of Clapham church was raised, 176  
**H**oward, Mr. on meteoric stones, 3  
**H**umboldt, on the longitude of Mexico, 297  
**H**utton, Dr. on the velocity of projectiles, 42  
**H**uygens's theorems extended, 296  
**H**ydraulic machine, by Mr. Cloze, description of, 16

I.

**I**dentity of animal exertion and mechanic power, 8  
**I**ndostan,

## INDEX.

**I**ndostan, singular method of constructing walls and roofs there, 313

Instruments requisite for the analysis of soils, 83

Inverness, advantages which would result from the establishment of a public library there, 268

Invisible emission of steam and smoke, 147

Iron, cast and malleable, experiments on, 34

Izarn, Dr. 3

### J.

Jackson, Rev. Mr. 246

Jagifho, an American animal of former times, account of, 139

Jefferson, Mr. 141

Jesslop, Mr. on blasting rocks, 60

J. P. on light as a body, 104

Juno, the planet, observations on the nature and magnitude of, 289

### K.

Kirwan, Mr. on the Analysis of soils, 81

Klaproth on false tungstic or cerite, 105  
—His death, 142

Knight, Andrew, Esq. on the state in which the true sap of trees is deposited during winter, 240, 308

Kælifon, a new musical instrument, 142

Kotzebue on the ancient MSS. found at Portici, 303

### L.

Lalande's astronomic prize, 142

Lampadius, G. A. on the difference between cast and malleable iron, 34

Languages, elements of, 8

Lavoisier, 250

Lawton, Mr. 132

Lead, sulphate of, on its decomposition by muriatic acid, 221

Leather, compounds used in dressing, 223

Legoux de Flax, on the baked walls and roofs of rural buildings in Indostan, 313

Leipsc fair, 300

Leverian Museum, to be sold, 144

Lewis, Dr. on water-blowing machines, 48

Light may be as strongly reflected by a rough surface as by a smooth one, 74.—Question respecting, 104.—Experiments on, 166

Linen, &c. compound for marking, 207

Linnæus, 131

Literary and Philosophical Society at Newcastle upon Tyne, twelfth report, 60

Luc, M. de, his experiments on the expansion of water, 342

Luminous bottle, method of preparing, 276

### M.

Mc Gilivray, Mr. 190

Macquer, 277

Madoc, or Madog, the Welch prince, on his supposed emigration to America, 188

Magistrates, caution to, 128

Magnesian earth of Baudissiero, 284, 320

Manufactories, from which a disagreeable smell arises, solution of a question concerning, 122

Marking linen, &c. composition for, 207

Maslousky's new musical instrument, 142

Mathey's machine for measuring projectiles, 42

Mausoleum of the Arch-Duchess, Christiana, 301

Mechain, on the occultation of  $\pi$  Scorpio, 297

Mechanic powers, on, 7

Medical institution, 62

Menzies, 250

Metallic vessels, 72

Metals lose not their power of reflecting with their polish, 74

Meteoric stones, on, 2.—Analysis of, 3.  
&c.

## INDEX.

**A.**—New hypothesis respecting their origin, 6

Meutnier, General, 115

Mexico, longitude of, accurately determined, 297

Mildew in corn, 147.—Does not arise from an external cause, 148

Milk, memoir on, by M. Thenard, 218

Mineral preparations, how far pernicious to the health of those employed, and to the neighbourhood, 127

Mineralogical expedition to Greenland proposed, 299

Molard, 124

Monge, 124

Mons, Van, information by, respecting ceruse, 143.—On the prevention of putrefaction, 144

Morning Chronicle, extract from, giving an account of the eruption of Vesuvius, 222

Mud walls of Indostan, 313

Muriatic acid, composition of, 58

Murray's experiments on fluid, 134

Musquet barrels burst by a charge of gunpowder confined by sand, 40

Musical instrument, new, 142

**N.**

Namur, cylindrical bellows of, 52

Napion, 277

Newton, Sir Isaac, 7, 112

Niccolanum, *see* Nickeline

Nicholson's experiments on fluids, 134,

Nickel, on, 75.—Malleable and magnetic, 77, 78.—External character, ib.—Specific gravity, ib.—A noble metal, 78, 80.—Its magnetic property weakened by copper, and destroyed by arsenic, 79.—Action of acids on, ib.—Best mode of forcing from iron, ib.—Oxide of, 80.—Precipitates, ib.

Nickeline, a newly discovered metal, 261.—Experiments on, ib.

**O.**

Northmore, Mr. T. on the effects which take place in gales, when compressed, 268

**P.**

Pachioni, Dr. on the composition of muriatic acid, 58

Pallas, Dr. 133

Pape, the Rev. D. his improvement of Rye Harbour, 245

Paper manufactories, 124

Peele, Mr. on muriatic acid, 59

Pelletier's apparatus for obtaining carbonate of potash, 274

Pennant, Mr. extract of a letter from relative to the non-existence of Welch Indians in America, 190

Peterhead, in want of a public library, 268

Pfaff, Professor, his new experiments on respiration, 249

Piazzi, Mr. 293

Pictet on the occultation of the pleiades by the moon, 297

Pignotti, Sig. Lorenzo, 58

Piracy of books punished, 301

Piron, Mr. on the temperature of the sea, 220

Plowman, T. Esq. his improved Sheep-fold, 192

P. M.'s quotation of a description of fireworks unknown in Europe, 273

Porcelain

## INDEX.

Porcelain earth, analysis of, 277  
Portici, ancient manuscripts discovered at, 303  
Poudrette manufactory, 125  
Poullaouen iron works, 48  
Poufchkin, Count, on the solution of chromate of lead and silver, 144  
Powell, David, his account of the emigration of the Welch, under their prince Madoc, 188  
Power, mechanic, or, 7.—Identified with animal exertion, 8.—Rise, application, and definition of the term, ib.  
Prieur, memoir by, on colours, 112  
Prince's improvement in the air-pump, 306  
Projectiles, method of measuring the initial velocity of, 41  
Prony, M. 10.—His method of measuring the initial velocity of projectiles discharged from fire-arm, 41  
Provincial societies for scientific and literary improvements, state of, 267  
Proust Professor, on the meteoric stone of Sigera, 2  
Prussian blue manufactory not prejudicial to the health, 128  
Putrefaction, animal, pernicious in proportion to its humidity, 125.—Prevented, 144  
Puzzolana, tachious, 331

### R.

Radiation of heat, 74  
Rail roads, 266  
Reaping, on, 153  
Respiration, chemical researches concerning, and short history of, 249.—New experiments on, 250  
Reflection of heat by polished and blackened bodies, 66  
Reverberatory furnace for experiments on cast and malleable iron described, 34  
Richman, Professor, 297

Richter, Dr. J. B. on pure nickel, 95—On a metal much resembling nickel, 261  
Ritter, Mr. on galvanism, 99.—Biographical notice of, 101, 102  
Roads on an inclined plane, project for, 266  
Robertson, Dr. 188.—His balloon, 298  
Robins, Mr. Benj. 41  
Robinson Professor, 7.—Correction of a mistake in 12.—Distinction between gravity, weight, and heaviness, 14  
Rocks, Mr. Jessop's improved mode of blasting, 60  
Roebuck, Mr. on water-blowing machine, 55  
Rome de l'Isle, 374  
Rose, Mr. on the discovery of a new vegetable substance, 97  
Rumtoid, Count, remarks on his experiments on the density of water, 28.—On the velocity of projectiles, 41.—On heat, 65, 154.—On coloured shadows, 114.—His opinion on the non-conducting power of fluids controverted, 133.—On the expansion of water by heat, 343, 351  
Russian marine institution, 302.—Establishments for Education, 302.—Geographical dictionary, 303  
Rust in corn, 149.—Prevented by steeping, ib.  
Rye Harbour, account of the means used to make it navigable for ships of considerable burthen, 245

### S.

Sal-ammoniac manufactory not injurious to health, 128  
Salt of the sea, origin of, 59  
— spirit of, manufacture of, not injurious to the health of the neighbourhood, 127  
Salts, deliquescence and efflorescence of, 240.—Experiments, 241.—Remarkable facts, 244

## INDEX.

**S**alts, deliquescent, table of, in the order of their attraction, 242  
Sand, an useful assistant to gun-powder in blasting rocks, &c. 41, 60, 171  
Sap of trees during winter, 233, 308.—Experiments on, 234  
Saverein the engineer, notice of his death, 243  
Saw-makers, their method of hardening steel, 63  
Scientific News ; for August, 58.—For September, 142.—For October, 220.—For November, 296  
Sea, temperature of, 220.—At great depths eternally frozen, ib.  
Seguin, 250.—On the oil used by Carriers, 220  
Sheepfold, improved, 192.—Advantages of, ib.—Method of placing on hilly grounds, 193  
Sigona, account of a meteoric stone, which fell there, 2  
Silliman, Benj. Esq. 305  
Singer, Mr. on an improved mode of applying the points in electrical machines, 103  
Six's Thermometer, objections to it, 216  
Slaughter houses, 125  
Smeaton, Mr. 10, 13  
Smut in corn, 148  
Soils, analysis of, 81.—Substances found in, ib.—Instruments requisite for, 83, 96.—Mode of collecting, 83.—Ascertaining their specific gravity, 84.—Physical properties, ib.—Quantity of water absorbed by, 85.—Separation of extraneous matters from, 85, 86.—Examination of 86, &c.—Products, 91.—Simplification of the analysis, 92.—Improvement of, 93.—Difference of under different climates, 94.—Composition of, ib.—Rendered fertile by changing the composition of the earthy parts, 96  
Sonini's Journal, extract from, 276  
Springs, method of making, 63  
Starch, a powder resembling, obtained from elecampane root, 97.—Manufactories, 324  
Starck, N. D. Esq. his compasses for taking bearings in a chart described, 224  
Staunton, Sir G. his embassy to China, extract from the account of, 273  
Steam applied to assist the refining of iron, 37.—Its invisible emission into the air, 1, 47  
Steam-engine applied to carriages, 1.—A portable one, 174.—Improvements in, 294, 316  
Steel, blued, properties of, 63  
Steeping hemp, 61.—Grain to prevent smut, 149  
Steinacker, M. on carbonate of potash, 274  
Steward, Professor, 8  
Stones, meteoric, on, 2.—Shower of, 3.—Analysis of, 3, &c.—New hypothesis respecting their origin, 6  
Straw, observations made on diseased, 151  
Succulent plants, preservation of, 64  
Sugar, new mode of obtaining from beet-root, 259  
Sulphate of lead, see lead  
Sulphuric acid, manufactory of, 126  
Siphon, inverted, Mr. Close's method of raising water by means of, 16

T.

Tan, artificial, prepared from coal, &c. 327  
Taillaert, M. 105  
Telescopes, experiments for ascertaining how they enable the spectator to distinguish the real diameter of objects, 285  
Tessier, 124  
Theatre in the Crimea, 302  
Thenard, M. on milk and butter, 218.—On bile, 269  
Thermometers for registering temperatures in the absence of the observer, 215  
Thomas

## INDEX.

Thomas de Thomon, 302  
Thomson's experiments on Fluids, 134.  
239

Thornhill, Mr. 61

T. I. B. on the maximum density of water, 180

Toulmin, Mr. on the supposed Welch tribe of American Indians, 181

Trades, objectionable, on account of their pernicious qualities, 123

Trail, Dr. on the conducting power of fluids, 133

Traveller, a. on the state of provincial societies for scientific and literary improvement, 267

Trees, on the state in which their sap is deposited during winter, 233

Trevithick, steam-engines, 1

Tromsdorff, M. on obtaining pure cobalt, 258

Trueler, Dr. on heaviness and weight, 15

Tungstein, false, 105

Turf, observations on, 364

V.

Valli, Dr. on the prevention of putrefaction, 144

Vapour, aqueous, applied to the refining of iron, 37

Varnish capable of resisting the actions of acids on metals, process for making, 207

Vaucher, M. on the seiches of the lake of Geneva, 198

Vauquelin on cerite, 105, 108.—On gum-arabic and adraeanth, 256

Vesuvius, eruption of, 222

Vegetable substance, a new, 97

Vibrations of a balance, on the, 56

Vieta, 225

Vinegar manufactory, 127

Von Einfeldel, 35

W.

Wagener's invention for printing charts, 300

Wallis, 225

Water, apparatus for raising, by means of condensed air, 16.—Remarks on Count Rumford's experiments on the density of, 28, 180, 339.—How far useful in refining of iron, 37.—Absorption of in soils, 85.—A bad conductor of heat, 162.—Effect produced on by air blown from the human lungs, at the depth of several feet below the surface, 206.—Formation of by compression, 212

Water-blowing machines, 48.—Experiments with 50.—General conclusions, 54

Water-clocks, 363

Water colours, experiments in, 208

Weight and heaviness, not synonymous terms, 14

Welch Indians of North America, observations and conjectures relative to, 181

Welter's apparatus for obtaining carbonate of potash too complicated, 274

White colour, new definition of, 11

Williams, Dr. 190

W. N. on the bursting of musquet barrels by a charge of gun powder confined with sand, 40.—On the invisible emission of steam into the air, 47.—On water-blowing machines, 54.—On the seiches of the Lake of Geneva, 203.—In answer to F. A. on improved thermometers, 217.—On the contraction of water by heat, 362

Wood, on the art of bending, 30  
— felled in autumn or winter more firm than when suffered to stand till spring or summer: correction of the general opinion as to the cause, 233

Woolf, Mr. his improvements in steam-engines, 294, 316

Wright Elizur, his newly constructed, air pump, 305

Wyatt, Mr. Samuel, 338

Y.

Young, Mr. Charles, on the vibrations of a balance, 56.—On the analysis of soils, 81







